Flora of Alaska
and Adjacent Parts of Canada
Flora of Alaska
and Adjacent Parts of Canada

an Illustrated Descriptive Text of All Vascular Plants
Known To Occur Within the Region Covered

By J. P. ANDERSON

Integrated and Indexed at the
Anderson Herbarium, by
RICHARD W. POHL, Curator

The Iowa State University Press, Ames, Iowa, U.S.A.
Preface

Throughout most of his adult life, Jacob Peter Anderson devoted his major energies to the study of the Alaskan flora. His ultimate objective was to provide a usable Flora of Alaska, The Yukon Territory and the Northwest Territories west of Hudson's Bay. During the years 1942–53, while he was resident at Iowa State, he published nine fascicles of a preliminary version of this Flora, covering only Alaska, the Yukon Basin, and northwestern British Columbia. At the time of his death, Dr. Anderson was working on a revision of his Flora, to include the territory between Alaska and Hudson's Bay.

Statehood, increasing settlement, and military and naval operations have resulted in increasing interest in Alaskan natural resources, including the flora. Since Dr. Anderson's death in 1953, the continued and insistent demand for copies of his articles on the Alaskan flora has demonstrated the need for reprinting his work, even in the preliminary form in which it existed at the time of his passing. We have therefore decided to reissue the nine fascicles in a single volume, with an index to the taxa included in the work.

With the exception of correction of a few obvious typographical errors, no attempt has been made to alter the original publication, and it is reprinted here by offset from the original. Integrated pagination has been provided. No treatment of the genus Salix was included in the original papers, but all other major taxa of vascular plants are covered.

Publication of this edition has been made possible by the financial assistance of The Iowa State Journal of Science. Grateful acknowledgement is tendered to Dr. R. E. Buchanan, Editor of the Iowa State Journal of Science for his assistance in the preparation of the index, and to Mr. Marshall Townsend of the Iowa State University Press for technical assistance.

JACOB PETER ANDERSON

Jacob Peter Anderson, was born April 7, 1874, in Glenwood, Utah, and lived as a child in Nebraska. He received his formal education at the University of Nebraska and at Iowa State College. After graduation from Iowa State in 1913, he moved to Sitka, Alaska, where he was horticulturist at the Experiment Station. In 1916, he received his M.S. degree from Iowa State. In 1917, he opened the first greenhouse in Alaska
PTERIDOPHYTA AND GYMNOSPERMAE (FERNS TO CONIFERS)

INTRODUCTION

Few people realize the importance or the size and extent of Alaska. The region was originally considered most valuable for its furs, but fisheries and mining have long surpassed furs in value. Approximately 60 per cent of all the salmon canned in the whole world are caught in Alaskan waters, in addition to several million dollars worth of other fish and fish products. About $25,000,000 in gold was produced in 1941 beside lesser values of many other mineral products. The value of Alaska in the defense of the United States is now beginning to be realized.

The actual area of Alaska is nearly 587,000 square miles which is more than twice that of Texas and ten and a half times that of Iowa. It extends from 130 degrees west longitude to 173 degrees east longitude or about the same as from Eastport, Maine to the Pacific coast of Oregon. Due to the actual length of degrees decreasing from the Equator to the Poles the actual distance in miles is about that from Savannah, Georgia, to Los Angeles, California. Point Barrow is about the same latitude as North Cape, Norway, and is about 20 degrees north of the middle Aleutian Islands. This distance is about the same as that from the Canadian border north of western Minnesota to the mouth of the Brazos River south of Houston, Texas. It may surprise many to learn that the middle Aleutian Islands extend about 3 degrees farther south than southeastern Alaska, and cut across the great circle route from Seattle or Vancouver to Yokohama.

Naturally in such an extended area climate varies. The Pacific Coast districts are characterized by mild winters and cool summers. Zero temperatures are rare and in some places unknown, while the average summer temperatures are between 50 and 60° F. Precipitation is heavy, and there is much cloudy weather. The eastern part of this region, from Cook Inlet eastward, is largely covered by a heavy forest growth, some trees reaching very large size. Along the Alaska Peninsula and the Aleutian Islands, summer conditions are unfavorable to tree growth, probably due to the excessively cool summers.
Stations where intensive collections were made by the author.
Following up the Bering Sea Coast we have a tundra-like formation merging into the true tundra farther north. These formations are treeless, covered in summer with a growth of low shrubs, grasses and sedges with intermixture of other herbaceous plants. In the true tundra the soil is permanently frozen, thawing a few feet at the surface each summer. The woody growth on these so-called barren lands consists mostly of dwarf birches, willows, and members of the Heather Family.

The interior districts are characterized by short, warm summers and long, cold winters. Summer temperatures are higher than in the coast districts, and the precipitation is comparatively light with long hours of sunshine. January temperatures in most places average below zero Fahrenheit. This region is largely covered by forest of moderate growth. Some limited districts, such as the head of Lynn Canal and Cook Inlet with the Matanuska Valley have climatic conditions intermediate between those of the coast and the interior.

From what has been said it can be perceived that there are three main types of vegetation in Alaska: 1. The heavily forested central and eastern Pacific Coast districts dominated by Sitka spruce and western hemlock. 2. The more lightly forested districts of the interior characterized by birches and white spruce. 3. The tundra and tundra-like districts of the Alaska peninsula, Aleutian Islands, Bering Sea littoral and Arctic slope. This latter type is also found in the other regions above timberline on the mountains, the alpine meadows occurring at successively lower altitudes until they meet the tundra. In types 1 and 2 are found muskeags or peat bogs. These are areas of a few square meters up, characterized by a surface covering of sphagnum moss underlaid with moss and other vegetation in various stages of decay, merging gradually into black muck, and the whole saturated with water. This mass of water-logged material may vary from less than 1 meter to many meters in depth. The surface usually is dotted with small ponds, and growing in the moss are very much stunted trees and characteristic shrubs and other plants, the whole having somewhat the appearance of tundra.

On February 1, 1914, the author started for Alaska. This was destined to be his home until October 1, 1941. The years 1914-16 were passed in Sitka as Horticulturist for the United States Agricultural Experiment Station. In 1917 he removed to Juneau and engaged in commercial floriculture under the title of Juneau Florists. In 1937 this business was sold with the idea of devoting more time to a study of the plant life of Alaska.

Having always been interested in plant life the author proceeded to collect the flora of the country as circumstances permitted. In November, 1924, the entire collection of more than 3,300 numbers was destroyed by fire. Some of these numbers were represented by specimens in the U. S. National Herbarium and elsewhere, but many were not. In 1925 a new collection was started which now numbers nearly 8,000; this, together with exchanges and specimens sent in by friends, brings the total of Alaska specimens in this herbarium up to about 10,000.
This collection is now permanently deposited at the Iowa State College of Agriculture and Mechanic Arts at Ames.

Besides places where residence was maintained, collections have been made at the following places: Ketchikan, Craig, Hyder, Skagway, Chitina, Valdez and along Richardson Highway to Fairbanks, Fairbanks and along Steese Highway to Circle, Franklin in the Fortymile district, Seward and other places on Kenai Peninsula, Matanuska Valley, Talkeetna, Healy, Manly Hot Springs, Wiseman, Takotna, Unalaska, St. Paul Island, Nunivak Island, St. Matthew Island, St. Lawrence Island, St. Michael, Stebbins, Unalakleet, Elim, Golovin, Nome, Teller, Cape Prince of Wales, Deering, Kotzebue, Kivelina, Point Hope, Cape Lisburne, Point Lay, Wainwright, and Barrow. Also fewer numbers were collected at other places and, by exchange and gift, specimens were obtained from places not visited by the author, especially from Mt. McKinley National Park and the Aleutian Islands.

Most of the literature dealing with the plants of Alaska is widely scattered in many publications, and at that is useful mostly to the professional botanist and not to the amateur. For this reason the author for some years has cherished the idea of writing a descriptive manual that, though scientifically accurate, would be so written that it would be of maximum usefulness to all persons interested in the flora, even though their botanical training was rather limited. The author has found many such persons, both among the permanent residents and among the tourists, who visit the territory every summer during normal times.

The author is not the only person working on the flora of Alaska. Dr. Eric Hultén of the Botanical Museum, Lund, Sweden, who is probably the world's foremost authority on arctic and boreal plants in general, in 1930 issued a "Flora of Kamtschatka" and in 1937 a "Flora of the Aleutian Islands." These are very good in listing the known species, presenting data on collections and giving useful comments, but contain no keys or descriptions, except of new species or varieties. Dr. Hultén is now at work on the "Flora of Alaska and Yukon," and the first part listing ninety-one species has been issued. This is on the same plan as his other publications listed above but does contain keys to the species but not to the families or genera. The author has consulted these works of Dr. Hultén and places much reliance on them. In addition, leading American manuals have been freely consulted, also papers on special groups in leading scientific publications, and lists of plants made by various collectors in Alaska.

Although the author's primary interest is in Alaska, species known to occur in adjacent parts of Canada are included. This additional area is Yukon Territory and the extreme northwestern part of British Columbia. These regions belong to the same floral provinces, and nearly all form a part of the Yukon River drainage system. The entire area covered is more than 800,000 square miles.

This manual aims to include all species of vascular plants known to
occur within the geographical limits covered. In such a vast region, so sparsely settled, there remain large districts in which there has been no botanical collecting. Even in places where considerable collections have been made, other species may be found. The author collected in the vicinity of Juneau for many years, and every season when considerable scouting around was possible, species not before noted in the region were found. It is evident, therefore, that many more species will be found as further collections and studies are made. However, enough is known to give a good general idea of the flora and to include all the more common and widely distributed species.

The arrangement of the families in this manual is that usually followed in American descriptive manuals and the herbaria of the country, although it does not always reflect the true relationships.

The nomenclature followed is that known as the International Rules. The original rules as adopted in 1905 have been greatly modified and modernized by International Botanical Congresses since that time and are now generally used by American botanists. The synonyms as given are not complete, but include only those used in publications relating to Alaska or in American or Canadian descriptive manuals. Further, all names given are not necessarily synonymous, but the species may have been reported under that name due to error in determination, hence a synonym only in that sense.

Unless otherwise noted all illustrations were made by the author and are based on material collected in Alaska. The aim has been to make them as true to nature as possible and to bring out the differences between the species more clearly than short descriptions make possible.

In giving the range of a species the abbreviations of the states and Canadian provinces are those in general use. Circumboreal does not mean that the distribution is necessarily continuous around the northern regions, for many species have breaks in this continuity of occurrence. They do, however, occur in some part of North America, Europe, and Asia.

Measurements are given in the metric system. The following are the approximate equivalents in inches; 25 millimeters (mm.) equals 1 inch, 1 decimeter (dm.) equals 4 inches, 1 meter (m.) equals 39.37 inches.

As the completion of this manual will require several years, it has been thought best to publish it in parts as ready, so as to make such parts available to interested parties at once. This is all the more desirable as all published American manuals combined do not even mention some of the species occurring in Alaska, especially the western part of the territory.

Index and other accessory material will accompany the completed manual.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

This work is being carried on at the Iowa State College of Agriculture and Mechanic Arts where the author moved his botanical col-
lections in 1941 in order to have better facilities for this work. The facilities of the College were placed at his disposal, and the members of the Botanical staff have been helpful, especially the head of the Botany Department, Dr. I. E. Melhus, Dr. Geo. J. Goodman, Curator of the Herbarium, and Dr. J. C. Gilman, Editor of Iowa State College Journal of Science.

**PHYLUM PTERIDOPHYTA**

Plants containing woody and vascular tissues in the stem and producing spores which give rise to small, inconspicuous growths known as prothallia (gametophytes), on which the archegonia (female organs) and antheridia (male organs) are borne. The fertilization of an archegonium by a spermatozoid from an antheridium results in the large conspicuous plant we call a fern, a horsetail or a club-moss.

Known living species number about 7,000, three-fourths of them tropical. They appeared early in geological history, and were the predominant type of vegetation during the Carboniferous times, fossil forms often being found in connection with coal beds. This was probably about 250 million years ago.

1A. Spores produced in sporangia, which are borne on the back of the leaf, in spikes or panicles ............................................Order 1. *Filicales* P.6

1B. Vernation erect or inclined, sporangia in spikes or panicles.

.................................................................Family 1. *Ophioglossaceae* P.6

2B. Vernation coiled, sporangia reticulated .............................................Family 2. *Polypodiaceae* P.8

2A. Spores produced in sporangia, which are clustered underneath scales in a terminal conelike spike ............ Order 2. *Equisetales* P.18

One family ..........................................Family *Equisetaceae* P.18

3A. Spores produced in sporangia, which occur in the axils of scalelike or tubular leaves. ..............................................Order 3. *Lycopodiales* P.20

1B. Spores all of one size. ..........Family 1. *Lycopodiaceae* P.20

2B. Spores of two sizes:

1C. Leaves scalelike. ..........Family 2. *Selaginellaceae* P.22

2C. Leaves tubular. .................Family 3. *Isoetaceae* P.23

**OPHIOGLOSSACEAE** (Adder's-tongue Family)

More-or-less succulent plants with fleshy rhizomes and stems bearing a leaf and one or more stalked spore-bearing spikes or panicles (sporophylls). Leaves simple or usually compound, not coiled in vernation, sporangia bivalvular, formed from the interior tissues of the sporophylls; prothallia subterranean, without chlorophyll. Veins reticulate; sporangia in a spike. ........................................1. *Ophioglossum*

Veins free; leaves pinnatifid to tripinnate; sporangia in panicles. ........................................2. *Botrychium*
1. OPHIOGLOSSUM (Tourn.) L.

Small herbaceous perennials with short, usually erect, fleshy subterranean rhizomes. Leaves erect, glabrous, fleshy, arising at the side of the apical bud; sterile blade simple, sessile or short-stalked, with reticulate venation; sporophyll a simple, slender, long-stalked spike; the large globose sporangia marginal in two ranks, transversely dehiscent. (Greek, tongue of a snake, alluding to the sporophyll.)

O. vulgatum L.

Fronds usually solitary, 1-4 dm. tall; sterile blade usually sessile, lanceolate to spatulate or ovate, 2 1/2-12 cm. long x 1-5 cm. broad; spike 2-4 cm. long x 1 1/2-3 1/2 mm. wide, apiculate; sporangia 10-30 pairs. Our plant differs from the type in its large, thin, ovate, very distinctly veined sterile blade. It was described by E. G. Britton as O. alaskanum and may be regarded as a variety of the circumboreal O. vulgatum. It has been twice collected at Unalaska.

2. BOTRYCHIUM Sw.

Rootstock short, erect, with fleshy clustered roots, the bud for the succeeding season's frond embedded in the base of the stem; the blade pinnately or ternately compound; veins free, forking; the sporophylls pinnate to tripinnate with sessile, distinct sporangia on either side of its branches, forming large panicles in some species. (Name in allusion to the grapelike arrangement of the sporangia.)

1A. Sterile blade once to twice pinnate.
   1B. Segments reniform or fan-shaped. ....................1. B. lunaria
   2B. Segments rounded. ....................................2. B. boreale
   3B. Segments acute. .......................................3. B. lanceolatum

2A. Sterile blade thrice pinnate.
   1B. Sterile blade long-petioled, arising from the base of the plant. ..........................................................4. B. silaifolium
   2B. Sterile blade sessile or nearly so, affixed to middle of the plant. ......................................................5. B. virginianum

1. B. lunaria (L.) Sw.

Moonwort

Fleshy, 4-30 cm. tall; sterile leaf-blade nearly sessile, borne about the middle of the plant, simply pinnatifid, the segments lunate or fan-shaped, entire or crenulate or even incised, often imbricate; sporophyll bent down in vernation, at maturity erect and surpassing the sterile blade; panicle 1-3 times pinnate. A circumboreal species occurring in Alaska from about the Arctic circle southward. (Fig. 1.)

2. B. boreale (Sw.) Milde.

Northern Grape-fern

Fleshy, 4-25 cm. tall; sterile leaf nearly sessile, borne above the middle of the plant, triangular in outline, obtuse, pinnatifid, with the lower divisions crenately incised, all divisions crenate and often imbric-
cate; sporophylls much as in B. lunaria. A form found at Unalaska has been described as var. obtusilobium Rupr. Circumboreal, in Alaska from Wiseman southward. (Fig. 2.)

3. **B. lanceolatum** (S. G. Gmel.) Angstr. Lance-leaved Grape-fern
   Fronds 5–20 cm. tall; common stalk long; sterile leaf sessile, triangular, acute, 1–6 cm. long × 1–8 cm. wide, once or twice pinnately divided, the primary divisions ovate-lanceolate; sporophylls sessile or short-stalked, forming a diffuse panicle, the larger divisions ascending and often subequal. Arctic-alpine situations, Unalaska eastward. Circumboreal. (Fig. 2.)

4. **B. silaifolium** Presl. Leathery Grape-fern
   **B. multifidum** (Gmel.) Rupr. var. robustum (Rupr.) C. Chr.
   Fronds 1–6 dm. tall, fleshy, coriaceous in drying; sterile leaf long-stalked, broadly triangular or pentagonal in outline, 10–30 cm. broad and about as long, subternately compound, the primary divisions 1–3-pinnately divided, the ultimate segments ovate or rhomboid, crenulate, obtuse; sporophyll long-stalked with diffuse panicle. Known from the Aleutian Islands and southeastern Alaska thence to Quebec.—Pa.—Wis.—N. Calif. (Fig. 4.)

5. **B. virginianum** (L.) Sw. Virginia Grape-fern
   Fronds 1–7 dm. tall; stalk slender; sterile blade sessile or nearly so, spreading, thin and membranous, deltoid, 4–21 cm. long × 5–36 cm. wide, the ultimate divisions variously toothed or lobed; sporophyll long-stalked, 2–3-pinnate. Isolated and rare in southwestern Alaska. Occurs B.C.—Lab.—Fla. Also in Eurasia, Brazil, and Mexico.

**POLYPODIACEAE** (Fern Family)

Leafy plants with the rootstocks horizontal, often elongated, or shorter and oblique or erect, often stout; the leaves (fronds) coiled in the bud. Sterile fronds leaflike; fertile fronds (sporophylls) leaflike or more or less modified, bearing the sporangia on their lower surface or at their margins, usually in clusters (sori); sori naked or usually covered, especially when young, by a membrane (indusium); sporangia stalked, furnished with an incomplete ring of thickened cells (annulus), opening transversely; prothallia green, above ground.

1A. Sterile and fertile fronds different, pinnae of fertile fronds contracted.
   1B. Fertile fronds simply pinnate.
      1C. Sterile fronds simply pinnate. ................. 1. **Blechnum**
      2C. Sterile fronds with pinnatifid pinnae. .... 2. **Struthiopteris**
   2B. Sterile and fertile fronds bipinnate. .......... 3. **Cryptogramma**

2A. Sterile and fertile fronds similar.
   1B. Sori marginal, the indusia formed wholly or in part by the revolute leaf margins.
1C. Sori distinct, on underside of reflexed leaf-lobes. ....................

.................................................................................. 4. *Adiantum*

2C. Sori continuous or confluent. .................... 5. *Pteridium*

2B. Sori dorsal on the veins.

1C. Sori roundish.

1D. Sori naked. ........................................... 6. *Polypodium*

2D. Sori with wholly or partly inferior indusia.

1E. Indusia wholly inferior, the divisions stellate or hairlike. ....................... 7. *Woodsia*

2E. Indusia hood-shaped, attached at side, early deciduous. ....................... 8. *Cystopteris*

3D. Indusia superior.

1E. Indusia peltate, centrally attached. ................................

.............................................................. 9. *Polystichum*

2E. Indusia orbicular-reniform, attached at the sinus. .....................

............................................................................ 10. *Dryopteris*

2C. Sori oblong.

1D. Sori straight or slightly curved, fronds evergreen. ........

.............................................................. 11. *Asplenium*

2D. Sori usually curved, fronds herbaceous. .......................

.................................................................................. 12. *Athyrium*

1. **BLECHNUM** (L.) With.

Our species is a woodland fern with woody rootstock and fronds of two kinds, both with pinnate or pinnatifid blades. Sori in a continuous band next to the midrib, covered by a continuous membranous indusium arising under the margin of the pinna; indusium often lacerate, often reflexed at maturity. (Greek for some fern.)

*B. spicant* (L.) J. E. Smith.

*Lomaria spicant* (L.) Desv.

*Osmunda spicant* L.

*Struthiopteris spicant* (L.) Weis.

Sterile fronds numerous, in a circular crown, evergreen; 2–10 dm. long; stipe rather short, brownish; blades linear-lanceolate, attenuate to both ends, cut to the rachis into linear, falcate segments, those near the base mere auricles, the segments entire or finely crenulate toward the apex; fertile fronds few, central, erect, 4–15 dm. long, with long reddish-brown stipes; blades pinnate, the pinnae narrowly linear.

Known from Atka and Kodiak Islands and common in the coast region from Cook Inlet eastward and extending to California. Also in Eurasia. (Fig. 5.)

2. **STRUTHIOPTERIS** Scop.

Coarse ferns with the fertile fronds rolled into necklace-like or berry-like segments and unlike the foliaceous sterile ones; sori round,
borne on the back of the veins; indusium delicate, fixed at the inferior side of the sorus. (Name from struthio, ostrich; and pteris, fern.)

*S. filicastrum* All.

*Matteuccia struthiopteris* (L.) Todoro.

*Onoclea struthiopteris* (L.) Hoffm.

*Pteretis nodulosa* (Michx.) Nieuland.

Rootstock stout, bearing a circle of sterile fronds with fertile ones in the center; sterile fronds up to 2 meters tall, narrowed at the base, pinnate, the pinnae once pinnatifid, 5–18 cm. long; fertile fronds shorter, with rigid upcurved, necklace-shaped pinnae; veins pinnate, free, simple; texture firm.

Woods; central and southern Alaska, especially abundant along the Alaska railroad from Talkeetna to north of Curry. Distribution circumboreal. (Fig. 6.)

3. **CRYPTOGRAMMA** R. Br.

Small ferns of rocky situations with dimorphous, tufted, 2–3-pinnate fronds. Sterile fronds foliaceous, with numerous, crowded, rather small, obtuse segments; sori in a continuous line at the free ends of the forked veins, confluent; indusia formed of the revolute, modified margins of the segments, which later open out. (Greek, in allusion to the hidden sori.) Rootstock stout, short. ....................................................

1. *C. acrostichoides* R. Br.


1. **C. acrostichoides** R. Br.  

Parsley-fern

Rhizome in massive tufts, chaffy; fronds numerous, the fertile 1–3 dm. long, erect, long-stalked, overtopping the short-stalked sterile ones; sterile blades ovate to ovate-lanceolate, the ultimate segments suboval, obtuse, serrulate; fertile segments elliptical or linear, 6–12 mm. long, about 2 mm. wide. Considered by some botanists as only a variety or subspecies of the Eurasian *C. crispa* (L.) R. Br.

Pacific coast and Bering Sea regions of Alaska—Baffin Bay—Colo.—Calif. (Fig. 7.)

The var. *sitkense* (Rupr.) C. Chr. is characterized by the broadly deltoid tripinnate sterile fronds with small, more deeply toothed segments. Same range.


Slender Cliff-brake

Fronds scattered, arising singly from slender creeping rhizomes; pinnae few, the lower ones usually pinnatifid; segments of the sterile blades ovate or obovate, crenately lobed; those of the fertile ones linear to lanceolate.

East central Alaska—Lab.—Va.—Colo.—Wash. (Fig. 8.)

4. **ADIANTUM** (Tourn.) L.

Graceful delicate ferns of moist rocky woods and ravines with compound fronds having segments in the form of small leaflets and with
dark-colored shining stipes. Sori marginal under the modified, sharply reflexed margins of the leaflets. (Greek, unwetted, in allusion to the leaflets repelling raindrops.)

A. pedatum L.  
Maiden-hair Fern

Rhizome thickish, chaffy with shining, dark, chestnut-brown scales; fronds 2–8 dm. long, forking into 4–8-pinnate divisions, the longer ones 1–3 dm. long; segments very short-stalked, the lower margin formed by the midrib, the upper cut and toothed.

Coastal districts of Alaska—N. S.—Ga.—Ark.—Calif.—Asia. The form on the Pacific coast from Japan to Alaska to Calif. and on the Atlantic coast from Newf. to Mass. has pinnules with longer stalks and the upper margin more deeply cleft. It has been described as the var. aleuticum Rupr. (Fig. 9.)

5. PTERIDIUM Scop.

Coarse ferns of open or partly shaded situations with woody, branched, wide-creeping rhizomes. Sporangia borne in a continuous line under the margin of the frond, occupying a veinlike receptacle connecting the ends of the veins; indusium double, the outer one formed by the reflexed margin of the frond, the inner delicate and minute. (Diminutive of pteris, Greek name of ferns.)

P. aquilinum (L.) Kuhn var. lanuginosum Bong.  
Western Bracken

P. aquilinum (L.) Kuhn var. pubescens Underw.

Stipe erect, stout, 15–100 cm. long; blades triangular or deltoid-ovate, as long or longer than the stipe, subternately tripinnate, the lower divisions being bipinnate; segments variable, mostly oblong and entire, pubescent or strongly tomentose beneath, slightly hairy or glabrous above.

Southeastern Alaska—Mont.—Mex. Entire species quite cosmopolitan in distribution. (Fig. 10.)

6. POLYPODIUM (Tourn.) L.

Ferns of various habit, our species with creeping rootstock growing in moss. Fronds pinnately compound, usually articulated to the rhizome; sori round or elliptical, borne on the backs of the fronds, without indusia, veins free. (Greek, many and foot alluding to the knoblike prominences of the rhizome).

P. vulgare L. var. occidentalis Hook.  
Licorice-fern

P. glycyrrhiza D. C. Eat.

P. falcatum Kell.

Rhizome hard, 3–5 mm. thick, covered with rusty-brown scales; fronds 1–6 dm. long, the stipe usually shorter than the blade, firm, naked; blades lanceolate, abruptly attenuate or caudate, pinnatisect; segments alternate, tapering from the middle or the base, serrulate; sori about midway between midrib and edge of the segments.
Common in the coastal districts and rare in the Yukon Valley, extending to California. Entire species circumboreal. (Fig. 11.)

7. WOODSIA R. Br.

Small ferns of rocky situations with densely tufted, pinnately compound fronds and round sori borne on the back of the free veins. Indusia placed under the sporangia, thin and often evanescent, roundish or stellate, small and open, or bursting at the top into irregular segments. (Joseph Woods (1776–1864) was an English architect and botanist.)

1A. stipe articulated near the base.

1B. Fronds glabrous. ................................................. 1. W. glabella

2B. Fronds with hairs or scales on the lower surface.

1C. Primary segments about as broad as long. ................................

................................................................. 2. W. alpina

2C. Primary segments longer than broad. ... 3. W. ilvensis

2A. Stipe not articulated near the base. ................ 4. W. scopulina

1. W. glabella R. Br.

Smooth Woodsia

Fronds tufted, pinnate, 3–16 cm. long; stipes smooth, usually straw-colored; pinnae deltoid to ovate, crenately lobed or parted, glabrous; indusia divided into narrow, hairlike, curving divisions.

Moist rocks, in most parts of our territory. Circumboreal. (Fig. 12.)

2. W. alpina (Bolton) S. F. Gray.

Alpine Woodsia

Rootstock short; fronds densely tufted, the blades narrowly lanceolate, 5–15 cm. long × 15–25 mm. wide; pinnae cordate-ovate to triangular-ovate, pinnately 5-7-lobed, sparingly hairy; sori near the margins, the indusia cleft into numerous hairlike filaments.

Moist rocks, of scattered distribution through most of Alaska and Yukon Ter. Circumboreal. (Fig. 13.)

3. W. ilvensis (L.) R. Br.

Rusty Woodsia

Fronds tufted, lanceolate, 8–20 cm. long; pinnae pinnately lobed, sparingly hairy above, hairy and with rusty chaff beneath; sori borne near the margins of the segments, somewhat confluent when old; indusia cleft into filiform segments.

In most of Alaska south of the Arctic Circle. Circumboreal. (Fig. 14.)

4. W. scopulina D. C. Eat.

Rocky Mountain Woodsia

Fronds numerous, borne close together, 6–35 cm. long, blades lanceolate, finely glandular-puberulent; pinnae oblong-ovate, deeply pinnatifid into 10–16-toothed segments; indusia delicate, cleft into narrow, spreading, flaccid segments.


8. CYSTOPTERIS Bernh.

Ferns of rather thin texture, on slender stipes with 2–4-pinnate blades. Sori roundish, borne on the backs of the veins; indusia delicate,
hoodlike or flattish, attached at one side and partly underneath the sori, at first arched over them, later thrown back and withering, the sori then appearing naked. (Greek, bladder-fern.)

Blades lanceolate, 2–3-pinnate. .........................1. C. fragilis
Blades deltoid, 3–4-pinnate. ..........................2. C. montana

1. C. fragilis (L.) Bernh.  
**Fragile-fern**

*Filix fragilis* (L.) Gilib.

Fronds somewhat clustered or slightly scattered; stipe slender, about as long as the blade, brittle, stramineous or brownish below; blades extremely variable, nearly or fully bipinnate; pinnae deltoid to lanceolate or ovate-lanceolate, acute to acuminate, narrowly decurrent on the rachis, the lower ones slightly reduced; the segments toothed or incised; veinlets excurrent to the marginal teeth; indusia convex, rounded or usually pointed, toothed or lacerate at apex.

Common and very variable. The most widely distributed and cosmopolitan of all ferns. (Fig. 15.)

2. C. montana (Lam.) Bernh.  
**Mountain Cystopteris**

*Filix montana* (Lam.) Underw.

Rhizomes slender, widely creeping; fronds scattered, stipe slender, blade often subternate, 3–4-pinnate, 5–15 cm. long and wide; lower pinnae much the largest; the pinnules pinnatifid to the winged rachis, the final segments oblong, deeply toothed or divided; indusia convex, acute, soon thrown back or withering.

Bering Str. to Yukon Ter. Circumboreal. (Fig. 16.)

9. POLYSTICHUM Roth.

Ferns of rather firm texture, with pinnate or pinnately decompound, tufted fronds from the crown of the rhizome, the divisions with sharply toothed or spinulose margins (except in *P. aleuticum*); sori round, indusia peltate, attached by the middle, persistent to caducous; veins free. (Greek, many rows.)

1A. Blades simply pinnate.

1B. Low-grown, tissues thin. ......................... 1. *P. aleuticum*

2B. Taller, coriaceous, pinnae with spinulose teeth.

2C. Fronds short-stalked, lower pinnae reduced. 2. *P. lynchites*

2C. Fronds longer stalked, lower pinnae about as long as those above. .......................... 3. *P. munitum*

2A. Blades bipinnate.

1B. First upturned secondary segment longer than the others.......... 4. *P. andersoni*

2B. First upturned secondary segment not conspicuously longer than the others .......................... 5. *P. braunii*
1. *P. aleuticum* C. Chr. Aleutian Shield-fern

Fronds about 15 cm. tall, blades thin, pinnae not spinose or aristate and with the general appearance of *Woodsia alpina*.

Known only from a single collection made on Atka island.

2. *P. lonchites* (L.) Roth. Holly-fern

Fronds rigidly ascending in a close crown, 1-6 dm. tall, bearing pinnae almost to the base, densely chaffy at base, lanceolate in outline, broadest near the middle; rachis more or less chaffy; pinnae numerous, close, densely spinulose-toothed, glabrous above, somewhat chaffy beneath; auricles on upper side, sori usually in two rows, indusia orbicular, nearly entire.

Woods, Pacific coast districts. Circumboreal. (Fig. 17.)

3. *P. munitum* (Kaulf.) Presl. Dagger-fern

Fronds growing in a crown, 3-15 dm. tall; stipes 5-60 cm. long, together with the rachis decidedly chaffy; blades lanceolate, narrowed toward the base; pinnae numerous, spreading, 2-14 cm. long, sharply and often doubly serrate, the serrations with spinescent, often incurved teeth; indusia papillose-dentate to long ciliate.

In woods, southeastern Alaska—Mont.—Calif. (Fig. 18.)

4. *P. andersonii* Hopkins. Anderson’s Shield-fern

Similar in appearance to *P. braunii* but the rachis with proliferous buds, the first upturned pinnule conspicuously larger than the next, and the base of the pinnules decurrent and connecting, the blade scarcely bipinnate. Indusia ciliate-erose.

A rather rare woodland fern in southeastern Alaska and ranging to Mont. and Wash.

5. *P. braunii* (Spennier) Fée. Prickly Shield-fern

*P. alaskense* Maxon.

Fronds in a crown, 2-6 dm. tall; stipe and rachis chaffy with both broad and narrow bright-brown scales; blades lanceolate, gradually narrowed toward the base; pinnae numerous, lanceolate; segments ovate, oblique, spinulose-toothed, beset with long, soft hairs and scales; indusia orbicular, small, nearly entire.

In woods, Pacific coast districts of Alaska. Circumboreal. (Fig. 19.)

The form described as *P. alaskense* may be regarded as a variety. It has pinnules which are more cuneate at the base, more ellipsoid in form, and have a broader attachment at the base.

10. DRYOPTERIS Adans.

*Aspidium* Sw. in part.

Mainly woodland ferns of upright growth; rhizomes various, fronds borne singly or in a crown, the fertile and sterile usually alike, 1-3-pinnate or decompound; sori roundish, dorsal; indusia when present roundish-reniform, fixed at its sinus. (Greek, meaning oak-fern.)
1A. Blades long-stalked, triangular, fronds scattered.
   1B. Blades longer than broad, pinnate-pinnatifid.  1. *D. phegopteris*
   2B. Blades as broad as long, 2-3-pinnate.
      1C. Fronds glandless. ........................................ 2. *D. linnaeana*
      2C. Rachis and lower surface glandular. .................. 3. *D. robertiana*

2A. Blades clustered from short stout rhizomes.
   1B. Blades 1–2-pinnate.
      1C. Blades small, thick. ...................................... 4. *D. fragrans*
      2C. Blades large, thin. ...................................... 5. *D. oreopteris*
   2B. Blades 2–3-pinnate. .................................. 6. *D. austriaca*

1. *D. phegopteris* (L.) C. Chr.
   *Phegopteris phegopteris* (L.) Underw.
   *Thelypteris phegopteris* (L.) Slosson.
   Rhizome slender, wide-creeping; fronds scattered, 10–55 cm. long, the stipe usually longer than the blade, more or less scaly; blades triangular, long-acuminate, sparingly hairy on both surfaces, especially on the veins; pinnae mostly closely adnate, horizontal, linear-lanceolate, pinnatifid; segments oblong, obtuse, entire or slightly crenate; sori submarginal, naked.
   In woods, most parts of Alaska—Greenl.—Newf.—Va.—Ohio—Wash. (Fig. 20.)

2. *D. linnaeana* C. Chr.
   *D. dryopteris* (L.) Christ.
   *Phegopteris dryopteris* (L.) Fée.
   *Thelypteris dryopteris* (L.) Slosson.
   Rhizomes slender, wide-creeping; fronds scattered, erect, 1–6 dm. long; stipe slender, much longer than the blade, from a chaffy blackish base; blades deltoid, 8–25 cm. long and wide, subternate, the 3 primary divisions stalked, 1–2-pinnate, the larger pinnules pinnately lobed or divided; lobes oblong, entire to serrate-crenate; sori small, without indusia; leaf tissue thin, glabrous.
   In woods, common in most parts of Alaska. Circumboreal. (Fig. 21.)

3. *D. robertiana* (Hoffm.) C. Chr.
   *Thelypteris robertiana* (Hoffm.) Slosson.
   Very similar to *D. linnaeana* in appearance but the stipe and blade bearing minute stalked glands. The lateral main divisions of the blade are also somewhat smaller in proportion.
   In woods, central Yukon River district. Circumboreal.

4. *D. fragrans* (L.) Schott.
   *D. aquilonaris* Maxon.
   *Aspidium fragrans* (L.) Sw.
   Rhizome chaffy with brown shining scales; fronds borne in a dense crown, 4–40 cm. long, aromatic; stipe short and with the rachis very
chaffy; blade lanceolate, narrowed toward the base, bipinnate; pinnae triangular-lanceolate, the segments oblong, obtuse, adnate-decurrent, dentate or nearly entire; nearly covered by the large sori; indusia very large, persistent, ragged, somewhat glandular.

On rocks, Bering Sea—Wiseman—Matanuska east. Circumboreal. (Fig. 22.)

5. D. oreopteris (Ehrh.) Maxon. Mountain Wood-fern
Thelypteris oreopteris (Ehrh.) Slosson.
Aspidium oreopteris (Ehrh.) Sw.

Fronds in a crown, ascending, glandular, 4–11 dm. long; stipes short, stipe and rachis somewhat scaly; blades lanceolate, tapering below; pinnae pinnatifid, broadest at base, glabrous or nearly so above, sometimes short-hairy on the veins and midrib below; segments oblong, obtuse, subentire, the margins finely hyaline-papillose; sori rather small, submarginal; indusia round-reniform, toothed, deciduous.

On mountain slopes, Pacific coast districts of Alaska. Circumboreal. (Fig. 23.)

6. D. austriaca (Jacq.) Woynar. Spreading Wood-fern
D. dilatata (Hoffm.) A. Gray.
D. spinulosa (Muell.) Kuntze.
Aspidium spinulosum var. dilatatum Hook.

Rhizome chaffy; fronds in a crown, 3–12 dm. long, stipe stout, 15–50 cm. long, chaffy with brownish, often darker-centered scales; blades triangular to ovate, acuminate, nearly or fully tripinnate; pinnae unequally ovate or triangular; pinnules lanceolate to oblong, the larger ones not decurrent, pinnate or pinnately divided; the ultimate segments pinnatifid or toothed; indusia glabrous or sparsely glandular.

In woods, from Bering Sea east and south. Circumboreal. (Fig. 24.)

11. ASPLENIUM L.

Our species are small ferns of rocky ledges with simply pinnate leaves. Sori oblong or linear, oblique, borne on the veins; indusia straight or curved, attached by one edge, often nearly concealed by the sporangia at maturity. (Greek, alluding to the supposed medicinal properties.)

Rachis dark brown, shining. ............................................1. A. trichomanes
Rachis yellowish-green. ................................................2. A. viride

1. A. trichomanes L. Maidenhair Spleenwort

Fronds tufted, 5–20 cm. long; stipes short; blades linear, somewhat narrowed toward base and apex; pinnae oval or oval-oblong, 3–8 mm. long, rigid, evergreen, sessile, the margins usually crenulate; indusia usually crenulate.

Southeastern Alaska, rare. Circumboreal—Africa—Australia—S. Am. (Fig. 25.)
2. *A. viride* Huds.  
Green Spleenwort

Fronds tufted, 4–20 cm. long, laxly ascending; stipes 1–7 cm. long, reddish-brown at base only; blades linear-lanceolate, pinnae up to 25 pairs, roundish-ovate to rhombic, obtuse, cuneate at base, the margins deeply crenate; sori at maturity becoming confluent, concealing the delicate indusia.

Pacific and Bering Sea districts. Circumboreal. (Fig. 26.)

12. **Athyrium** Roth.

Medium to large ferns of upright habit growing in moist situations. Fronds usually large, long-stipitate, erect-spreading, ours 2–3-pinnate; veins free; sori dorsal, oblique to the midrib, oblong, or often crossing the vein and becoming horseshoe-shaped or roundish; indusia following the shape of the sori, attached along its length at the side next to the vein, delicate, sometimes minute or hidden. (Greek, shield-less, which seems hardly applicable.)

Fronds bipinnate .......................................................... 1. *A. filix-femina*
Fronds tripinnate or nearly so. ................................... 2. *A. alpestre*

1. *A. filix-femina* (L.) Roth.  
Lady-fern

*A. filix-femina* (L.) Roth. var. *sitchense* Rupr.

*Asplenium cyclosum* Rupr.  
"Asplenium cyclosum* Rupr." (Henry’s Flora of Southern B. C.)

Rhizomes erect or ascending, stout; fronds closely clustered, up to 2 m. long; stipes straw-colored, dark at base; blades lanceolate, attenuate toward both ends; pinnae linear to lanceolate, attenuate or acuminate, sessile; segments from crenate to incised or pinnatifid and dentate; sori oblong, linear or horseshoe-shaped; indusia subentire to toothed or ciliate. Our form is perhaps best classified as var. *cyclosum* (Rupr.) C. Chr.

Central Alaska and Bering Sea—Wash.—Ida. The entire species is circumboreal. (Fig. 27.)

Alpine Lady-fern

*A. americanum* (Butters) Maxon.

Rhizomes short, stout; fronds in a crown, 2–9 dm. long; stipes short, sparsely scaly, straw-colored from a dark base; blades oblong-lanceolate, narrowed toward the base; pinnae triangular-lanceolate, their rachises very narrowly winged; pinnules stalked, somewhat obliquely incised, the lower pinnatifid or pinnate; segments sharply toothed; sori round, small; indusia minute and evanescent. The general appearance is quite lacelike. Our form differs somewhat from the old world form and is the var. *americanum* Butters.

Alpine-arctic situations, southeastern Alaska—Calif. The entire species is circumboreal. (Fig. 28.)
3. EQUISETACEAE (Horsetail Family)

Rushlike plants with perennial, blackish, creeping rhizomes and hollow, jointed, simple or often much-branched stems bearing toothed sheaths at the joints. Spores borne in a terminal cone formed of verticels of peltate bracts bearing on the under surface a few sporangia which open on the inner side; spores uniform, provided with 4 hygroscopic bands; prothallia minute, green, lobed.

EQUISETUM L.

The only genus. (Latin, Equus, horse; and setum, bristle.)

1A. Stem annual, spike rounded at top, stomata scattered.
1B. Stems of 2 kinds, the fertile ones appearing earlier than the sterile ones.
   1C. Fertile stem simple, soon withering. ............1. E. arvense
   2C. Fertile stem later producing branches.
      1D. Branches simple. ................................2. E. pratense
      2D. Branches compound. ..........................3. E. sylvaticum

2B. Stems of one kind, branches simple or none.
   1C. Center cavity small. .............................4. E. palustre
   2C. Center cavity large. ............................5. E. limosum

2A. Stems perennial, evergreen; spike with a rigid tip; stomata in regular rows.
   1B. Central cavity wanting, stems filiform. .........6. E. scirpiodes
   2B. Central cavity present.
      1C. Stems slender, 5-10-grooved. ................7. E. variegatum
      2C. Stems medium, 8-12-grooved. ..............8. E. alaskanum
      3C. Stems stout, 16-36-grooved. .............9. E. hiemale

1. E. arvense L.  Common Horsetail

Rhizome slightly angled, felted, tuber-bearing; fertile stems erect, light-colored, 5-25 cm. tall; sheaths pale, loose, with 8-12 brownish, lanceolate teeth; spike ovoid, peduncled; sterile stems erect to decumbent, 1-5 dm. long, 6-14-furrowed, the numerous branches in verticels, 3-4-angled, solid; teeth of sheaths lanceolate, sharp-pointed. An extremely variable species. Seven varieties have been recognized in Alaskan material, but these do not seem to be permanent.

Common throughout the territory. Circumboreal, N. and S. Africa, Canaries. (Fig. 29.)

2. E. pratense Ehrh.  Thicket or Meadow Horsetail

Stems 1½-4 dm. long with 8-12 ridges, the fertile developing a few branches, spreading in age, the sterile with numerous long, simple branches; sheaths green, loose, the teeth lanceolate with dark middle; branches 3-ridged; teeth of the sheaths deltoid; cone peduncled; rhizome solid, acutely angled.

In woods, Bering Str. east and south. Circumboreal. (Fig. 30.)
3. *E. sylvaticum* L.

Wood Horsetail, Bottle-brush

Stems 1–5 dm. tall, 8–14-ridged, both fertile and sterile developing copious verticillate compound branches; sheaths loose, cylindrical or campanulate, the upper portion brown with more or less cohering teeth; primary branches 4–5-angled, the branchlets 3-angled, the sheaths with 3 divergent teeth.

In woods, Bering Str. east and south. Circumboreal. (Fig. 31.)

4. *E. palustre* L.

Marsh Horsetail

Rhizomes without felt or tubers; stems 2–9 dm. long, slender, the 5–10 angles of the stem with deep, winglike but rounded ridges; branches long, ascending, hollow, 5–7-angled; sheaths loose, widened upward, and the apices acute-subulate; spikes short-peduncled, terminating the stem with smaller ones terminating some of the branches.

Wet places, Bering Str. east and south. Circumboreal. (Fig. 32.)

5. *E. limosum* L.

Swamp Horsetail

*E. fluviatile* L.

Stems 5–15 dm. tall, 4–8 mm. thick, 10–30-grooved, with large central cavity, often simple, but more usually sparingly branched above with spreading or more often upcurved, 4–6-angled, simple branches; sheaths appressed with blackish, narrow, distinct teeth; cones short-peduncled.

In shallow water or swamps, Bering Sea east and south. Circumboreal. (Fig. 33.)


Little Horsetail

Stems tufted, simple or branched from the base, prostrate or weakly ascending, 5–15 cm. long, 6-ribbed by the deep grooving of the 3 angles, the ribs with a regular row of silica tubercles; sheaths loose, becoming black or dark brown, teeth 3, distinct, persistent, with a whitish border and a fragile subulate tip; cones 3–5 mm. long.

Damp situations, from above the Arctic Circle southward. Circumboreal. (Fig. 34.)

7. *E. variegatum* Schleich.

Northern Scouring-rush

Stems slender, tufted, 1–4 dm. long, 1–3 mm. thick, 5–10-grooved, the ridges bearing 2 lines of silica tubercles; sheaths loose, green below, dark above; teeth black with white border, persistent, with a filiform, deciduous tip; cones short-peduncled, 8–12 mm. long.

Throughout most of Alaska. Circumboreal. (Fig. 35.) A very small scirpoides-like form is var. *anceps* Milde.


*E. variegatum* var. *alaskanum* A. A. Eaton ex Gilbert.¹

Very similar to *E. variegatum* but much larger, growing up to at least 8 dm. long, the stems 2–4 mm. thick, 8–12-grooved.

Alaska Range and Bering Sea to Wash. Dr. Hultén has suggested

¹Gilbert, B. D., List N. Amer. Pterid., p. 9, 1901.
that this type as well as similar forms elsewhere may have originated from the crossing of *E. hiemale* and *E. variegatum*. It is generally classified as a variety of *E. variegatum* but it appears to be quite distinct.

9. *E. hiemale* L. Scouring-rush

Stems stiff, 5-15 dm. long, 5-10 mm. thick, unbranched, or with a few slender branches near the top, 16-36-ridged, rough with 2 rows of tubercles on the ridges; central cavity large; sheath with dark base and teeth with a light band between, the teeth adhering in groups by their pale, membranous margins; spike pointed, sessile or nearly so, 1-3 cm. long. Our form is the var. *californicum* Milde. which is more robust than the type.

Aleutian islands and central Alaska—Calif.—N. Mex. The entire species is circumboreal. (Fig. 36.)

4. **LYCOPODIACEAE** (Club-moss Family)

Low, evergreen, often mosslike, usually trailing plants with erect or ascending fruiting branches. Leaves very numerous, usually stiff, imbricate, 1-nerved, lanceolate or subulate; sporangia in the axils of the ordinary leaves, or more often in spikes at the base of modified leaves (sporophylls); spores minute and all of one kind; prothallia fleshy, subterranean.

**LYCOPODIUM** L.

Sporangia flattened, usually reniform, 1-celled; spores copious, sulfur yellow, inflammable. (Greek, wolf's foot.)

1A. Sporangia in the axils of ordinary leaves, not in spikes. ........................................

.................................................................1. *L. selago*

2A. Sporangia borne in the axils of bracts arranged in spikes.

1B. Spikes borne on bracteate pedicels more than 2 cm. long.

1C. Branches flat, leaves in 4 rows. ............2. *L. complanatum*

2C. Branches terete, leaves in many rows. ...3. *L. clavatum*

2B. Spikes sessile or nearly so.

1C. Aerial branches simple. .......................4. *L. inundatum*

2C. Aerial branches mostly branched.

1D. Aerial branches treelike. .......................5. *L. obscurum*

2D. Aerial branches not treelike.

1E. Leaves 4-ranked. .........................6. *L. alpinum*

2E. Leaves 5-ranked. .........................7. *L. sitchense*

3E. Leaves 8-ranked. .........................8. *L. annotinum*

1. *L. selago* L. Fir Club-moss

*L. porophilum* Lloyd and Underw.

Stem more or less curved below, erect or ascending above, 2–several times forked, forming tufts 3–20 cm. tall; leaves crowded, appressed or ascending, often spreading or reflexed near the base, narrowly triangular-
lanceolate or subulate, acute, usually entire, those bearing sporangia slightly shorter; plant usually producing gemmae. Very variable, the shade forms being dark green; the alpine and arctic form (var. adpressum Desv.) has closely appressed leaves and is yellowish-green in color. Moist, rocky situations, throughout our range. Circumboreal. (Fig. 37.)

2. L. complanatum L.

Main stem creeping on or slightly below the surface of the ground; aerial branches yellowish-green, 4–40 cm. tall, usually much branched, the branches flattened, glaucous, with minute, decurrent, 4-ranked leaves, the lateral broad, the upper narrow, incurved, the lower small; peduncle 1–10 cm. long, bearing 1–4 spikes, each 1½–4 cm. long; sporophylls broadly ovate, acuminate, erose.
Bering Sea and central Alaska east and south. Circumboreal. (Fig. 38.)

3. L. clavatum L.

Main stem creeping, often 1–3 m. long; ascending branches 4–35 cm. tall, pinnately branched; leaves crowded, about 1 × 4 mm., many-ranked, linear-subulate, incurved-spreading, entire or denticulate, mostly bristle-tipped; peduncles 4–10 cm. long, branched at apex and bearing 2–4 spikes, the whorled or scattered bracts mostly bristle-tipped; sporophylls deltoid-ovate, abruptly acuminate, usually bristle-tipped, the margins membranous and erose.
Coniferous woods, coastal districts. Circumboreal. (Fig. 39.)

Var. monostachyon Grev. & Hook. has more incurved leaves about ¾ × 3¼ mm. and with more persistent bristles; peduncles 1–5 cm. long, bearing a single spike. Found mostly in the interior but collected near Seward and Juneau in the coast region. This variety is quite distinct so far as Alaska material is concerned, but there are connecting forms found elsewhere.

4. L. inundatum L.

Plants small with simple or 1 or 2-forked, short-creeping leafy stems; fertile stems erect, 1–8 cm. tall; leaves of the creeping stems linear-lanceolate and upcurved; leaves of the ascending branches spreading; spike solitary; sporophylls similar to the leaves but with wider ovate base, spreading, usually entire.
Growing in mud, Wrangell—Ore.—Newf.—N. J. Also in Europe and eastern Asia. (Fig. 40.)

5. L. obscurum L.

L. dendroideum Michx.

Main stem creeping underground; aerial branches treelike, 10–35 cm. tall with bushy branches; leaves 8-ranked on the lower branches, 6-ranked on the terminal ones, narrowly lanceolate, spreading but curved upward and usually twisted, acute or mucronate; sporophylls broadly
ovate, abruptly acuminate, with scarious, erose margins. Our plant is usually classified as var. *dendroideum* (Michx.) D. C. Eat.

Woods, Alaska distribution scattered, Aleutian Islands, central and southeastern Alaska—Baffinland—Ala.—S. Dak.—Wash. Much used by florists. (Fig. 41.)

6. *L. alpinum* L. Alpine Club-moss

Main stem creeping on or near the surface of the ground, aerial branches ascending, 2½–11 cm. tall, repeatedly branched, the sterile branches flat with 4-ranked leaves; fertile branches terete with subulate leaves; spikes sessile or nearly so; sporophylls ovate, acute, erose; spores reticulated. Alaska material approaches *L. complanatum* on one hand and *L. sitchense* on the other.

Seward peninsula east and south. Circumboreal. (Fig. 42.)


*S. sabinaefolium* Willd. var. *sitchense* (Rupr.) Fern.

Main stem creeping on or near the surface of the ground, aerial branches several times dichotomous, forming compact tufts 4–8 cm. tall with longer projecting fertile branches; branches terete; leaves of the branchlets 5-ranked, appressed or somewhat spreading, linear, thick, entire, acute; spikes usually sessile, sometimes short-stalked; sporophylls broadly ovate, long-acuminate or subulate, greenish, with scarious, more-or-less erose margins.

Alaska—Lab.—N. Y.—Ore. (Fig. 43.)

8. *L. annotinum* L. Stiff Club-moss

Main stem creeping on or in moss, up to 4 m. in length; aerial branches 4–35 cm. tall, usually forked 1–4 times; leaves linear-lanceolate, usually serrulate, tipped with a rigid point, spreading or rarely reflexed, upcurved at apex; sporophylls broadly ovate, abruptly acuminate-attenuate. The var. *pungens* (LaPylaie) Desv. is an arctic-alpine form with small, entire, very acute, curved ascending leaves.

Woods, bogs, and alpine meadows, southward from about 68 degrees. Circumboreal. (Fig. 44.)

5. SELAGINELLACEAE (Little Club-moss Family)

Small, leafy, mosslike plants with branching, often prostrate stems and scalelike, 4–6-ranked leaves. Sporangia solitary in the axils of leafy bracts, some containing small, pollen-like spores (microspores), others containing large spores (macrospores) with a roundish base and a triangular-pyramidal apex.

SELAGINELLA Beauv.

Characters of the family. (Diminutive of Selago, ancient name of some *Lycopodium*).

Bracts thin, spreading, similar to the leaves. 1. *S. selaginoides*
Bracts broader, in quadrangular spikes. 2. *S. sibirica*
1. *S. selaginoides* (L.) Link.

Low Selaginella

Sterile stems prostrate, soft and usually slender, the fertile erect or ascending, 3–8 cm. tall; leaves lanceolate, acute, spreading, sparsely spinulose-ciliate, those of the spike longer, ascending, strongly ciliate; macrospores large, individually visible to the naked eye.

Aleutians, Bering Str., and Wiseman southward and eastward. Circumboreal. (Fig. 45.)

2. *S. sibirica* (Milde) Hieron.

Northern Selaginella

*S. schmidtii* Hieron.

Stems creeping and rooting, forming a dense mat; fertile branches ascending or erect, 1–5 cm. tall; leaves densely imbricated, those of the stem linear-oblong, stiff, about 1½ mm. long with deciduous apical awns about ½ mm. or more long, the margins minutely ciliate; spikes sharply 4-angled, about 1½ mm. thick, the bracts ovate-lanceolate, about 2 mm. long, with short awn.

Dry rocky situations, interior Alaska and Yukon. Also eastern Asia. (Fig. 46.)

6. ISOETACEAE (Quillwort Family)

Small aquatic or marsh plants with short cormlike stem and many crowded subulate or nearly filiform leaves bearing sporangia embedded in their bases. Spores of two kinds, the inner sporangia bearing the microspores, the outer leaves enclosing sporangia with macrospores.

**ISOETES** L.

The only genus. (Greek, equal at all seasons.)

*I. braunii* Durieu. Braun's Quillwort

*I. braunii* Durieu var. *maritima* (Underw.) Pfeiff.

*I. echinospora* Durieu var. *truncata* Eaton.

Leaves 7–20, erect or spreading, tapering, 2½–5 cm. long; macrospore nearly ½ mm. in diameter, densely covered with broad, often retuse spinules; microspores smooth.

Coastal districts, Aleutians to southeastern Alaska—Greenl.—N. J.—Colo.—Calif. (Fig. 47.)

**PHYLUM SPERMATOPHYTA** (Seed-bearing Plants)

Plants producing seeds containing young plants in a dormant condition until germination. This seed is the result of the fertilization of the egg-cell of the ovule by a sperm-cell from a pollen-grain. The grains of pollen correspond to the microspore of the heterosporous Pteridophytes while the macrospore is contained within the ovule.

There are probably 150,000 species in existence, and they form the predominant vegetation of the present geological epoch. The diversity and number of species grow progressively greater from the polar regions to the tropics.
Ovules and seed borne on the face of a scale, not enclosed..........................

......................................................................................... Class 1. Gymnospermae

Ovules and seed contained in a closed cavity (ovary)..........................

......................................................................................... Class 2. Angiospermae

CLASS 1. GYMNOSPERMAE

Ovules naked, borne on the flat surface of a scale which does not infold to form an ovary, such scale sometimes apparently wanting. Pollen grains dividing at maturity into two or more cells, one of which gives rise to the pollen-tube.

An ancient group which reached its peak in the Triassic geological time; now represented by scarcely 500 species of wide geographic distribution, some of which are of great economic value. Most of the lumber used by mankind is furnished by trees of this group. Only one order (Coniferales) of this class is represented in our area. There are two families.

Ovulate flowers without carpellary scales. .....................Fam. 1. Taxaceae

Ovulate flowers with carpellary scales. .....................Fam. 2. Pinaceae

1. TAXACEAE (Yew Family)

Evergreen trees or shrubs with linear leaves and dioecious flowers which are axillary and surrounded by bud-scales; the staminate globular, and formed of a few naked stamens; the fertile consisting of an erect ovule developing a fleshy coating.

TAXUS (Tourn.) L.

Branches horizontal or drooping with linear or lanceolate, flat, keeled leaves, revolute on the margins, and persisting 4–5 years. (The classical name.)

T. brevifolia Nutt.

Western Yew

In Alaska reduced to a small tree or shrub not over 10 m. tall. Leaves yellowish-green, 12–16 mm. long, 1–2 mm. wide, acute, 2-ranked by a twist of the flattened and decurrent petiole; fruit red, drupelike.

Extreme southeastern Alaska—Mont.—Calif.

2. PINACEAE (Pine Family)

Resinous trees or shrubs with linear, needle-like or scalelike leaves. Flowers usually monoecious, in scaly aments, the fertile ones becoming cones or berry-like; ovules 2 or more at the base of each fertile scale. All are evergreen except Larix. Our species naturally fall into two groups or subfamilies.

1A. Scales of the fertile cones few, opposite (Cupresseae).

1B. Fruit berry-like .................................................1. Juniperus

2B. Fruit a cone.

1C. Cone ovoid, its scales oblong.....................2. Thuja

2C. Cone globose, its scales peltate. ..................3. Chamaecyparis
2A. Scales of fertile cones many, alternate (Abieteae)

1B. Leaves in clusters of 2 or more.

1C. Leaves evergreen. .............................................. 4. Pinus
2C. Leaves deciduous ............................................. 5. Larix

2B. Leaves solitary.

1C. Cones erect. ..................................................... 6. Abies
2C. Cones pendent.

1D. Leaves flat, blunt. .......................................... 7. Tsuga
2D. Leaves quadrangular or thick, acute. 8. Picea

1. JUNIPERUS (Tourn.) L.

Aromatic trees and shrubs with subulate or scalelike sessile leaves; staminate aments oblong or ovoid, anthers 2-6-celled, each 2-valved; fertile aments of 3-6 fleshy coalescent scales, becoming berry-like, blue fruits, each with 1-6 wingless bony seeds. (The classical name).

Leaves all subulate. ........................................................... 1. J. communis
Leaves mostly scalelike on mature plants...................... 2. J. horizontalis

1. J. communis L. var. montana Ait.  
   J. sibirica Burgsd.
   J. nana Willd.
   J. communis L. var. sibirica Rydb.

   A depressed or trailing alpine-arctic shrub forming patches up to 3 m. in diameter. Leaves in whorls of 3, ascending or spreading, 6-10 mm. long, rigid, pungently acute, shining, keeled or strongly convex below, grooved above; staminate aments ovate, 3-6 mm. long; berries globose, 7-9 mm. broad, blue, covered with a white bloom. In some more southern regions this low-growing form intergrades with the upright type.

   Throughout most of Alaska. Circumboreal. (Fig. 48.)

2. J. horizontalis Moench.  
   J. prostrata Pers.

   A prostrate shrub with the stem often rooting. Leaves of young plants subulate, those of the mature stem scalelike, 4-ranked, acute or acuminate; fruits blue, somewhat glaucous, 7-9 mm. in diameter, on short recurved pedicel-like branches.

   Southeastern interior Alaska—Lab.—Newf.—Maine—Iowa—Colo.  
   (Fig. 49.)

2. THUJA L.

Forest trees with frondlike branches, the leaves small and scalelike, appressed, imbricated, opposite, 4-ranked; staminate aments ovate, with 4-6 peltate scales, each bearing 2-4 globose anther-sacs; ovulate aments oblong with 8-12 scales; cones pendulous, their scales thin and flexible. (Ancient name.)
T. *plicata* D. Don. Western Red Cedar, Giant Cedar

*T. gigantea* Nutt.

A large tree with thin, fibrous bark; branchlets bright green and shining above, paler beneath; leaves ovate, short-pointed, about 3 mm. long, obscurely glandular-pitted; cones clustered near the ends of the branches, soon reflexed, 10–14 mm. long; scales leathery. A valuable tree; the wood is soft, brittle, aromatic, light reddish-brown and very durable.

From about 57 degrees N.—Mont.—Calif. (Fig. 50.)

3. CHAMAECYPARIS Spach.

Resembling *Thuja* in general appearance; bark thin, scaly; branchlets 2-ranked in a horizontal plane; leaves scalelike, ovate, acuminate, opposite in pairs; staminate aments oblong; ovulate aments globose, the mature cones with woody, peltate scales, each with a central projection. (Greek, meaning low cypress.)

*C. nootkatensis* (Lamb.) Spach. Yellow Cedar, Alaska Cypress

A medium-sized tree with drooping branchlets; leaves hardly glandular, convex or ridged on the back, pointed, appressed except on vigorous shoots; staminate aments about 4 mm. long; cones subglobose, 10–12 mm. broad. The wood is aromatic, sulfur-yellow, fine-grained, and durable.

Along the coast, Prince William Sound to Ore. (Fig. 51.)

4. PINUS (Tourn.) L.

Trees or shrubs with scalelike deciduous primary leaves and needlelike secondary leaves, the secondary leaves borne in clusters of 2–5 terminating short rudimentary branchlets in the axils of the primary leaves and comprising the ordinary foliage which persists for 2–8 years; staminate aments clustered at the base of the seasons growth, forming a distinct zone which remains naked after the aments have fallen; ovulate aments solitary or clustered, borne on twigs of preceding season, composed of many scales and developing into cones the second season, the scales elongating and becoming woody; seeds 2, at the base of the scales, winged above. (The classical Latin name.)

*P. contorta* Loud. Lodgepole or Tamarack Pine, Scrub Pine

*P. murrayana* Balf.

Usually a low scrubby tree or shrub growing in and around muskeags in the coast region. Leaves in 2's, 3–5 cm. long; staminate aments orange-red, about 8 mm. long; cones oblique-ovoid, 3–5 cm. long, usually persisting for several years; wood hard, light reddish-brown, coarse-grained.

Glacier Bay—Calif. The form in Yukon Ter. is the var. *latifolia* Engelm. (Var. *murrayana* Engelm.), an upright-growing, slender tree up to 25 m. tall and distributed in the mountains from the upper Yukon Valley—Colo.—Calif. (Fig. 52.)
5. LARIX (Tourn.) L.

Trees with small, linear, deciduous leaves in fascicles on short, lateral, scaly, budlike branchlets; staminate aments from leafless buds; the ovulate from buds leafy at base, red; cones erect, ovoid, small, with thin scales. (Ancient name.)

*L. laricina* (DuRoi) Koch. American Larch, Tamarack
*L. americana* Michx.
*L. alaskensis* Wight.

A small tree, the trunk seldom more than 15 cm. in diameter; leaves 10–20 in a cluster, 15–25 mm. long; cones ovoid, 10–18 mm. long; scales 12–18, suborbicular, thin; wood hard, strong, light brown, resinous, durable.

Wet situations, interior Alaska, Bering Sea—Lab.—Newf.—Mass.—Ill. (Fig. 53.)

6. ABIES (Tourn.) Hill.

Trees with linear, flat, scattered leaves spreading and twisting so as to appear 2-ranked; except on fruiting branches where the leaves are 4-sided and curve upward; staminate aments axillary; ovulate aments lateral; cones erect, subcylindrical or ovoid, their scales deciduous from the persistent axis, thin, incurved at the broad apex. (Ancient name.)

Leaves with stomata on both sides. ........................................1. *A. lasiocarpa*
Leaves with stomata on lower surface only. ..........................2. *A. amabilis*

1. *A. lasiocarpa* (Hook.) Nutt. Alpine Fir

A small or medium-sized tree, or at timberline scrubby, with smooth bark except on the oldest and largest trees; branchlets rusty-pubescent; leaves rounded or notched at the apex, grooved on upper side, 20–35 mm. long; scales fan-shaped; wood fine-grained, soft, weak.

Copper river district and southeastern Alaska—Alta.—N. Mex.—Ore. (Fig. 54.)

2. *A. amabilis* (Dougl.) Forbes. Silver Fir, Lovely Fir

A large tree with smooth, gray, white-splotched bark; leaves grooved and green above, whitish beneath, 2–3 cm. long, recurved on the margins, obtuse or notched at apex, erect on the branches by the recurving of those on the lower side; cones oblong, 9–15 cm. long; wood pale brown, hard but weak.

Coast ranges, extreme southeastern Alaska—Ore.

7. TSUGA Carr.

Trees with slender, horizontal, or drooping branches; leaves linear, short-petioled, scattered, appearing 2-ranked by the spreading and twisting of the petioles, jointed to very short sterigmata and falling away on drying; staminate aments axillary, subglobose to ovate; ovulate aments terminal, erect; cones pendulous; scales thin. (Name Japanese.)
Cones small, about 2 cm. long ............................................ 1. *T. heterophylla*
Cones larger, about 5 cm. long ............................................ 2. *T. mertensiana*

Western Hemlock

A large forest tree up to 60 m. tall and 1½ m. in diameter; branchlets yellowish, pubescent; leaves flat, rounded at the apex, deeply grooved, 8–20 mm. long; staminate aments yellow; ovulate aments purple; cones 16–22 mm. long; scales puberulent; wood pale yellowish-brown, light, hard and strong. Comprises fully 70 per cent of the forest stand in southeastern Alaska.

Kenai Peninsula—Ida.—Ore. (Fig. 55.)

2. *T. mertensiana* (Bong.) Sarg.  
Mountain Hemlock

_Hesperopeuce mertensiana_ (Bong.) Rydb.

A small or medium-sized tree up to 30 m. tall and 9 dm. in diameter, but a mere shrub on muskeags and at timberline; leaves convex or keeled below, grooved above, narrowed toward the base, rounded at the apex, 12–22 mm. long; staminate aments purplish; ovulate aments deep purple; cones sessile, 4–6 cm. long; wood fine-grained, soft, and light.

Cook Inlet—Ida.—Mont.—Calif. (Fig. 56.)

8. *PICEA* Link.

Forest trees with whorled branches; leaves linear, short, hornitipped and spreading in all directions, persisting for several seasons, jointed at the base to short persistent stermig mata, falling away in drying; staminate aments axillary; ovulate aments terminal, erect; cones pendulous, their scales numerous, thin, obtuse, persistent. (Name ancient.)

1A. Cones 1½–3 cm. long, persisting for several years 1. *P. mariana*
2A. Cones 4–10 cm. long, falling off at maturity.

1B. Leaves quadrangular. ............................................. 2. *P. glauca*
2B. Leaves rather flat. ............................................. 3. *P. sitchensis*

1. *P. mariana* (Mill.) B.S.P.  
Black Spruce

A small tree, often scrubby, with pubescent branchlets; leaves stout, generally curved, glaucous, quadrangular, with blunt tip, 6–10 mm. long; cones oval or ovoid; the scales usually with slightly erose margins.

Muskeags and hillsides, southwest Alaska to north of the Arctic Circle—Ungava Bay—Newf.—N. Car.—Wis.—Alta. (Fig. 57.)

White Spruce

*P. canadensis* (Mill.) B.S.P.

A medium-sized tree up to 28 m. tall and nearly 1 m. in diameter; branchlets glabrous; leaves rather slender, acute, 12–20 mm. long, bluish-green with more or less bloom; cones cylindric or oblong-cylindric, 3–6 cm. long, the scales thin, entire.

Southwestern Alaska—Noatak River—Ungava Bay—Newf.—Maine—Wis.—Alta. Larger trees of this species furnish most of the lumber sawed in interior Alaska. (Fig. 58.)
3. *P. sitchensis* (Bong.) Carr.  

Sitka Spruce

Our largest tree, reaching a height of 50 m. and a diameter of 2½ m. or more; branchlets glabrous; leaves acute or acuminate, 15–25 mm. long, keeled on upper surface, rounded or slightly keeled on lower surface, with 2 narrow bands of whitish stomata above and 2 wide bands below; staminate aments dark red; cones cylindrical or narrowly oblong-oval, 5–10 cm. long; scales thin, denticulate above the middle.

Coast region, Kodiak Island and Cook Inlet—Calif. Our most valuable tree. Beside furnishing construction lumber and wood-pulp it is used in airplane construction and for piano sounding boards. (Fig. 59.)
PLATE I

Fig. 1. Botrychium lunaria
2. Botrychium boreale
3. Botrychium lanceolatum
4. Botrychium silaifolium
5. Blechnum spicant
6. Struthiopteris flicastrum
7. Cryptogramma acrostichoides
8. Cryptogramma stelleri
9. Adiantum pedatum
10. Pteridium aquilinum lanuginosum
11. Polypodium vulgare occidentalis
12. Woodsia glabella
PLATE II

Fig. 13. Woodsia alpina
14. Woodsia ilvensis
15. Cystopteris fragilis
16. Cystopteris montana
17. Polystichum lonchites
18. Polystichum munitum
19. Polystichum braunii
20. Dryopteris phegopteris
21. Dryopteris linnaeana
22. Dryopteris fragrans
23. Dryopteris oreopteris
24. Dryopteris austriaca
PLATE III

Fig. 25. Asplenium trichomanes
26. Asplenium viride
27. Athyrium filix-femina var. cyclosorum
28. Athyrium alpestre var. americanum
29. Equisetum arvense
30. Equisetum pratense
31. Equisetum sylvaticum
32. Equisetum palustre
33. Equisetum limosum
34. Equisetum scirpioides
35. Equisetum variegatum
36. Equisetum hiemale var. californicum
PLATE IV

Fig. 37. *Lycopodium selago*
38. *Lycopodium complanatum*
39. *Lycopodium clavatum*
40. *Lycopodium inundatum*
41. *Lycopodium obscurum*
42. *Lycopodium alpinum*
43. *Lycopodium sitchense*
44. *Lycopodium annotinum*
45. *Selaginella selaginoides*
46. *Selaginella sibirica*
47. *Isoetes braunii*
48. *Juniperus communis var. montana*
PLATE V

Fig. 49. *Juniperus horizontalis*
50. *Thuja plicata*
51. *Chamaecyparis nootkatensis*
52. *Pinus contorta*
53. *Larix laricina*
54. *Abies lasiocarpa*
55. *Tsuga heterophylla*
56. *Tsuga mertensiana*
57. *Picea mariana*
58. *Picea glauca*
59. *Picea sitchensis*
Class 2. ANGIOSPERMAE

Cotyledons 1, leaves mostly parallel-veined, stems endogenous....................... Subclass 1. Monocotyledoneae P.41
Cotyledons 2, leaves mostly net-veined, stems exogenous............................... Subclass 2. Dicotyledoneae P.181

Subclass 1. MONOCOTYLEDONEAE

1A. Very small, free-floating plants without differentiation into stem and leaves ........................................... Family 9. Lemnaceae P.143

2A. Plants rooted in the soil.
   1B. Strictly marine plants with ribbon-like leaves........................................... Family 4. Zosteraceae P.48

2B. Not marine but often growing in brackish water.
   1C. Plants submerged, but often with floating leaves........................................... Family 3. Potamogetonaceae P.43

2C. Plants terrestrial or if aquatic, emersed.
   1D. Flowers monoecious, aquatic or marsh plants.
      1E. Flowers in an elongated terminal spike........................................... Family 1. Typhaceae P.42

2E. Flowers in dense spherical heads ........................................... Family 2. Sparganiaceae P.42

3E. Flowers on a fleshy axis (spadix) and subtended by a large, conspicuous, fleshy bract (spathe)........................................... Family 8. Araceae P.142

2D. Flowers perfect.
   1E. Perianth conspicuous.
      1F. Ovary superior.
         1G. Styles distinct ........Family 11. Melanthaceae P.151

2G. Styles united.
   1H. Herbs with bulbs ........................................... Family 12. Liliaceae P.153

2H. Herbs with rootstocks ........................................... Family 13. Convallariaceae P.154

41
2F. Ovary inferior.
   1G. Perianth radial (regular) ...........................................
   ...........................................Family 14. Iridaceae P.157
   2G. Perianth bilateral (irregular) ....................................
   ...........................................Family 15. Orchidaceae P.158

2E. Perianth inconspicuous and scaly or absent. (See also Tofieldia in Melanthaceae.)

1F. Perianth 6-parted.
   1G. Perianth fleshy, inflorescence a raceme, usually spike-like ..........Family 5. Scheuchzeriaceae P.48
   2G. Perianth scalelike, inflorescence umbellate or paniculate ..........Family 10. Juncaceae P.143

2F. Perianth absent or represented by 1 or 2 minute scales. Grasslike plants.
   1G. Leaves 2-ranked, fruit a grain..................................
   ...........................................Family 6. Poaceae P.49
   2G. Leaves 3-ranked, fruit an achene .................................
   ...........................................Family 7. Cyperaceae P.107

1. TYPHACEAE (Cat-tail Family)

   Aquatic or marsh plants; leaves long, linear, flat, striate, sheathing at the base; flowers monoecious, in dense terminal spikes with the staminate part uppermost; perianth of bristles; stamens 2-7; ovary stipitate, 1-2-celled.

   TYPHA (Tourn.) L.

   The only genus. (Name ancient.)

   T. latifolia L.   
   Common Cat-tail

   Stem stout, 1-2.5 m. tall; leaves 6-25 mm. wide; spikes dark brown, the staminate portion lighter than the pistillate, and with bractlets; the pistillate portion without bractlets.

   In ponds near Fairbanks. Circumboreal. (Fig. 60.)

2. SPARGANIACEAE (Bur-reed Family)

   Marsh or water plants with creeping rootstocks; leaves linear, alternate, clasping at the base; flowers monoecious, in dense, globose heads, the staminate uppermost, the pistillate below, the lower ones peduncled; perianth reduced to a few scales; fruit nutlike.

   SPARGANIUM (Tourn.) L.

   The only genus (Greek, referring to the ribbon-like leaves).

   1A. Peduncles of the upper pistillate heads adnate to the stem (super-axillary).
   1B. Beak very short or lacking.................................1. S. hyperboreum
   2B. Beak nearly as long as the achenes.
   1C. Staminate heads remote ...............................2. S. simplex
   2C. Staminate heads approximate ..........................3. S. angustifolium
   2A. Pistillate heads all strictly axillary...............4. S. minimum
1. *S. hyperboreum* Laest.  
   Northern Bur-reed  
   Stem floating and elongated or when growing in mud decumbent and ascending, 1–2 dm. tall; leaves linear, 6–40 cm. long, 1–4 mm. wide, the sheaths somewhat dilated near the base; staminate heads 1 or 2, close to the upper pistillate ones; pistillate heads 2–4, the upper sessile, the lower peduncled, in fruit 8–11 mm. in diameter; achenes ellipsoid.  
   Generally distributed in our territory except the extreme arctic. Circumboreal. (Fig. 61.)

2. *S. simplex* Huds.  
   Simple-stemmed Bur-reed  
   Stem rather stout, 4–6 dm. tall, leaves linear, keeled, 4–9 dm. long, 8–15 mm. wide; inflorescence simple; staminate heads 4–8, pistillate heads 2–5, about 15 mm. in diameter at maturity; achenes stipitate, fusiform, 5–6 mm. long, often constricted at the middle; stigma linear.  
   Extreme southern part of southeastern Alaska. Circumboreal.

   Narrow-leaved Bur-reed  
   *S. affine* Schniz.  
   *S. multipedunculatum* (Morong) Rydb.  
   Stems floating and elongated or erect and 2–5 dm. tall; leaves 2–6 dm. long, 3–8 mm. wide, dilated and scarious-margined at base, more or less reticulated; staminate heads approximate but distant from the pistillate ones; pistillate heads 2–4, the lower ones peduncled, in fruit 15–20 mm. in diameter; achenes stipitate, fusiform, brown; stigma about 1 mm. long.  
   Aleutians and Bering Strait—Greenl.—Penn.—Calif. Also N. Europe and Kamtchatka. (Fig. 62.)

4. *S. minimum* (Hartm.) Fr.  
   Small Bur-reed  
   Stem usually slender and floating, 1–4 dm. long; leaves flat, thin, 2–6 mm. wide, bases of upper ones dilated; pistillate heads 1–3, axillary, the lower sometimes peduncled, less than 1 cm. wide in fruit; achenes ellipsoid to obovoid, sometimes constricted below the middle, short-beaked.  
   Central Alaska south and east. Circumboreal. (Fig. 63.)

3. **POTAMOGETONACEAE** (Pondweed Family)  
   Perennial, mostly fresh-water plants with slender branching stems and floating or submerged leaves or both. Flowers perfect or monoecious, in axillary spikes or clusters; perianth none but flowers sometimes enclosed in hyaline envelopes; stamens 1–4; pistil of 1–4 distinct, 1-celled, 1-ovuled carpels; fruit small druplets.

1A. Flowers perfect.  
2B. Stamens 4, druplets sessile ........................................ 1. *Potamogeton*  
2B. Stamens 2, druplets stipitate ................................... 2. *Ruppia*  
2A. Flowers monoecious, stamen 1 ...................................... 3. *Zannichellia*
1. POTAMOGETON (Tourn.) L.

Leaves alternate or the upper opposite, often of 2 kinds, the submerged thin, pellucid and narrow, the floating broader and coriaceous; stipules present, enclosing the young flower buds; inflorescence spicate, axillary, usually emersed; stamens 4, the connective tissue sometimes becoming perianth-like; carpels 4, distinct; fruit of 4 druplets. (Greek, in allusion to the aquatic habit.)

1A. Leaves of 2 sorts, floating and submerged.
   1B. Submerged leaves without proper blades......1. P. natans
   2B. Submerged leaves 2 mm. or more wide.
      1C. Submerged leaves very finely denticulate.............................................2. P. gramineus
   2C. Submerged leaves all entire.
      1D. Submerged leaves ribbon-like ..........3. P. epiphydrus
      2D. Submerged leaves narrowly lanceolate

2A. Leaves all submerged.
   1B. Stipules free, spike compact.
      1C. Stem flattened, leaves narrow.
         1D. Leaves 9-17-nerved .....................5. P. porsildorum
         2D. Leaves 1-3-nerved .....................6. P. pusillus
         3D. Leaves 5-nerved ........................7. P. friesii
   2C. Stem not conspicuously flattened, leaves broader.
      1D. Leaves with broad blades.
         1E. Leaves half-clasping ....................8. P. praelongus
         2E. Leaves cordate-clasping ...............9. P. perfoliatus
      2D. Leaves narrowly lanceolate ............2. P. gramineus
   2B. Stipules adnate, spike interrupted.
      1C. Stigmas sessile.
         1D. Leaves filiform ........................10. P. filiformis
         2D. Leaves narrowly linear ..............11. P. interior
      2C. Stigmas on a distinct style.
         1D. Leaves blunt ...........................12. P. vaginatus
         2D. Leaves acute ............................13. P. pectinatus

1. P. natans L.          Floating Pondweed

Stems simple or sparingly branched, 6-14 dm. long; floating leaves ovate or elliptical, thick, short-pointed at the apex, rounded or cordate at the base, 4-10 cm. long, 2-5 cm. wide, on rather long petioles; submerged leaves of bladeless petioles and early perishing; stipules 5-10 cm. long, acute, 2-keeled; spike cylindric, dense, 3-5 cm. long; druplets obovoid, 4-5 mm. long; stone 2-grooved on the back.

Coast districts, not common. Circumboreal and nearly cosmopolitan. (Fig. 64.)

2. P. gramineus L.          Various-leaved Pondweed

   P. heterophyllus Schreb.

Stems slender, branching, and often very long; floating leaves usually present, oval, pointed at the apex, usually rounded at the base, 1.5-8 cm.
long, 8–28 mm. wide, 9–19-nerved; submerged leaves linear or linear-lanceolate, pellucid, reticulated, 5–15 cm. long, 2–16 mm. wide, 3–9-nerved; peduncles 3–8 cm. long; spikes 2–4 cm. long, many flowered; druplets indistinctly 3-kkeeled, 2–3 mm. long.

From Bering Str. east and south. Circumboreal. (Fig. 65.)

3. *P. epihydrus* Raf. *Nuttall Pondweed*  
*P. epihydrus* Raf. var. *nuttallii* (Cham. & Schlecht.) Fern.

Stems slender, compressed, 3–18 dm. long; floating leaves opposite, elliptic to obovate, petioled, obtuse, narrowed at the base, 3–8 cm. long, 6–18 mm. wide, many nerved; submerged leaf-blades linear or linear-lanceolate, 2–4 mm. wide, reticulate along the midrib, 5-nerved, the outer nerves nearly marginal; spikes cylindric, many-flowered, 1.5–6 cm. long; druplets round-ovoid, pitted, 3-kkeeled; style short, apical.

Revillagigedo Island—Labr.—Newf.—Ga.—Colo.—Calif.

4. *P. alpinus* Balbis var. *tenuifolius* (Raf.) Fern. *Northern Pondweed*  
Plants with a ruddy tinge, simple or branching; floating leaves oblanceolate or spatulate, 5–12 cm. long, sometimes wanting; submerged leaves thin, oblong to linear-lanceolate, 7–30 cm. long; spikes cylindric, 2–4 cm. long; druplets ovoid, lenticular, 2.5–3.5 mm. long, with a sharp middle keel and a short recurved style.

Most of our territory south of the Arctic Circle. Circumboreal. The var. *tenuifolius* is eastern Asiatic and American. (Fig. 66.)

5. *P. porsildorum* Fern. *Porsild Pondweed*  
Stem simple or branching, 1–6 dm. long; leaves 3.5–9.5 cm. long, 1.5–2 mm. wide, 9–17-nerved, apex rounded, subacute to mucronate; base with 2 prominent glands; stipules subrigid, subpersistent, many-nerved, 1–2.5 cm. long; spikes with 3 or 4 verticils; druplets oblong-ovoid, 3–4 mm. long, 1.5–2 mm. wide, base obliquely truncate.

Known from Buckland River and Takotna to the Mackenzie Delta and James Bay. (Fig. 67.)

6. *P. pusillus* L. *Small Pondweed*  
Entirely submerged with filiform branched stem; leaves linear, 2–6 cm. long, with strong midrib and usually inconspicuous side veins, 1–1.5 mm. wide, inconspicuous glands at base, the tip often narrowed into a short acumination; peduncles 6–25 mm. long; spikes few-flowered, about 5 mm. long; druplets broadly ovoid, about 2 mm. long, indistinctly 3-keeled. A variable species, of which three varieties of doubtful distinction have been reported from Alaska.

Bering Sea region south and east. Circumboreal. (Fig. 68.)

7. *P. friesii* Rupr. *Fries Pondweed*  
Stems branching, 4–12 dm. long; leaves linear, 3–6 cm. long, about 2 mm. wide, usually 3-nerved, acute or cuspidate at apex, 2-glandular at base; stipules white, finely nerved, 10–20 mm. long; peduncles often
thicker than the stem; mature spikes often somewhat interrupted; druplets with recurved style and usually a shallow pit on sides.

Matuskua. Circumboreal. (Fig. 69.)

8. *P. praelongus* Wulf. White-stemmed Pondweed

Stems white, flexuous, much-branched, somewhat flattened, up to 25 dm. long; leaves oblong-lanceolate, 5–25 cm. long, 15–30 mm. wide, with 3–5 main nerves; stipules white, scarious, 15–30 mm. long; spikes cylindric, thick, 2–4 cm. long; druplets slightly keeled, 4–5 mm. long.

Atka and Kodiak. Circumboreal.

9. *P. perfoliatus* L. Clasping-leaved Pondweed

*P. perfoliatus* L. var. *gracilis* Fries.

*P. richardsonii* (A. Benn.) Rydb. Clasping-leaved Pondweed

Stems very leafy; leaves all submerged, thin, lanceolate, with cordate-clasping base, 4–10 cm. long, 8–15 mm. wide; stipules usually conspicuous, often in shreds; peduncles 3–10 cm. long, thickened upward and somewhat spongy; spikes cylindric, 2–3.5 cm. long; druplets obscurely 3-keeled, 3–4 mm. long. This species is represented in central and western Alaska by a near typical form (var. *gracilis* Fries) and in the coastal districts by var. *richardsonii* A. Benn. which has narrower leaves and longer stipules.

Circumboreal. Also northern Africa and southern Australia. (Fig. 70.)

10. *P. filiformis* Pers. Filiform Pondweed

Stems from running rootstocks, branching, slender above, stouter toward the base; leaves linear-filiform, 5–30 cm. long, less than 1 mm. wide; sheaths 2–3 cm. long; peduncles 4–7 cm. long; spikes interrupted, the verticels 3–20 mm. apart; druplets ovoid, 2–3 mm. long, nearly 2 mm. wide; stigma sessile, forming a broad truncate projection on the druplet.

In most parts of Alaska and Yukon. Circumboreal. (Fig. 71.)

11. *P. interior* Rydb. Interior Pondweed

Stems slender, much-branched; leaves capillary or linear, 3–15 cm. long, about 1 mm. wide, mostly 1-nerved, with acute, pungent apex; adnate portion of stipules 14 mm. or more long, free portion 2–4 mm. long; spikes few-flowered, 15–85 mm. long; druplets obliquely ovoid, 2-grooved on back; stigma subsessile.

Pacific coast districts—Ont.—N. Mex.—Calif.

12. *P. vaginatus* Turcz. Sheathed Pondweed

Stem compressed, 4–12 dm. long; leaves 0.5–2 mm. wide, up to 3 dm. long; peduncles filiform, 5–10 cm. long; spikes 3–5 cm. long, interrupted; druplets 2.5–3 mm. long, without keel. Related to *P. pectinatus*.

In brackish and salt water, Bering Sea and Pacific coasts. More or less circumboreal.
FLORA OF ALASKA

13. P. pectinatus L.  
Fennel-leaved Pondweed

Stems filiform, much-branched, the branches repeatedly forking; leaves narrowly linear or setaceous, attenuate at the apex, 3–15 cm. long, less than 1 mm. wide; stipular sheaths 1–2 cm. long, adnate one-half their length or more; peduncles filiform, 5–25 cm. long; spikes interrupted with 2–6 verticels; druplets obliquely ovoid, 3–4 mm. long, rounded on the back and with 2 obscure keels.

Matanuska, Cordova, and Circle. Cosmopolitan. (Fig. 72.)

2. RUPPIA L.

Slender, widely-branched water plants with capillary stems and filiform, alternate leaves with membraneous sheaths at the base. Flowers on a capillary spadix-like peduncle which becomes long and coiled in fruit; flowers consisting of 2 sessile anthers and 4 pistils, sessile at first, in fruit long-stipitate; fruit a small obliquely-pointed druplet. (Heinrich Bernhard Rupp was a German botanist.)

Stipular sheaths 15 mm. long .................................................. 1. R. spiralis
Stipular sheaths 20 mm. long .................................................. 2. R. canadensis

1. R. spiralis L.  
Ditch-grass. Widgeon-grass

Stems much branched, often long; leaves up to 15 cm. long, less than 0.5 mm. wide, and with a sharp tip; stipular sheaths 6–15 mm. long; peduncles in fruit elongating and coiling into a loose spiral; fruit ovoid, about 2 mm. long, obliquely attached.

Salt and brackish water along the coast from St. Paul Island eastward. Cosmopolitan in distribution. (Fig. 73.)

2. R. canadensis S. Wats.

R. lacustris Macoun.

Differs from R. spiralis in having stipules 2–4 cm. long, leaves up to 25 cm. long, and generally stouter stems.

Unalaska Island and B. C.—Wash.—Nebr.

3. ZANNICHELLIA L.

Submerged aquatics with capillary, sparsely-branched stems; leaves linear-filiform, 1-nerved; staminate and pistillate flowers in the same axil, the staminate of a single 2-celled anther on a short pedicel-like filament, the pistillate of 2–6 sessile pistils in a cup-shaped involucre; fruit a flattish falcate nutlet with a slender beak, ribbed or toothed on the back. (J. H. Zannichelli was an Italian physician and botanist.)

Z. palustris L.  
Horned Pondweed

Stems capillary from creeping rhizomes; leaves 2–10 cm. long, 0.5 mm. or less wide, acute at the apex; fruits 2–6 together, 2–4 mm. long, sometimes pedicelled.

In Alaska, known only from the delta of the Buckland River. Cosmopolitan in distribution.
ZOSTERACEAE (Eel-grass Family)

Submerged marine plants with creeping rootstocks, flattened branching stems, 2-ranked, ribbon-like leaves, monoecious or dioecious flowers borne on a spadix, enclosed in a spathe, and without perianth but enclosed in a hyaline scale. Staminate flowers consisting of single 1-celled anthers in 2 rows on the spadix which produce filamentous pollen; pistillate flowers of single, 1-celled ovaries composed of two carpels.

Flowers monoecious ................................................. 1. Zostera
Flowers dioecious .................................................. 2. Phyllospadix

1. ZOSTERA L.

Marine plants with 2-ranked leaves sheathing at the base, the sheaths with inflexed margins; flowers arranged alternately in two rows on the spadix; pollen threadlike; pistillate flowers fixed on the back near the middle; style elongated; stigma capillary; mature carpels flask-shaped, beaked. (Greek, referring to the ribbon-like leaves.)

Z. marina L. Eel-grass

Stems branched, arising from a thickish rootstock; leaves ribbon-like, obtuse at apex, 3–15 dm. long, 2–8 mm. wide; spadix 25–60 cm. long, the flowers crowded; at anthesis the anthers escaping and releasing the glutinous, filamentous pollen in the water; fruit strongly 20-ribbed, about 3 mm. long and 1 mm. wide.

Along the coast from Bering Strait south. Circumboreal, but absent from most of the Arctic coasts. (Fig. 74.)

2. PHYLLOSPADIX Hook.

Rootstocks thickened, stems slender, bearing the inflorescence at the summit; leaves linear, sheathing; flowers in spathes, the spadix with a series of short, dilated, foliaceous flaps, which close over the flower; staminate flowers of numerous sessile anthers in 2 rows, producing threadlike pollen; pistillate flowers of single sessile ovaries, tapering into a short style with 2 stigmas; fruit beaked, cordate-sagittate. (Greek, referring to the leaflike appendages of the spathe.)

P. scouleri Hook. Scouler Surf-grass

Stem winged, 1–4 dm. long; leaves 2–4 mm. wide with 3 primary nerves.


5. SCHEUCHZERIACEAE (Arrow-grass Family)

Marsh herbs with rushlike leaves and small, perfect flowers in spikes or panicles. Perianth 4–6-parted in 2 series; stamens 3–6; anthers 2-celled; carpels 3–6, 1–2-ovuled, more or less united but separating at maturity.

Stems scapose ................................................................. 1. Triglochin
Stems leafy .............................................................. 2. Scheuchzeria
1. TRIGLOCHIN L.

Seaside or marsh herbs with half-round, elongated, linear leaves, sheathing at the base; flowers in long terminal racemes or spikes on a naked scape; stamens 6, the anthers sessile or nearly so; carpels 3–6, 1-celled, 1-ovuled, united at first, at maturity separating from the base upward; stigmas plumose; seed compressed or angular. (Greek, referring to the fruit of the 3-carpelled species.)

Carpels 6, fruit obtuse at base ........................................... 1. T. maritima
Carpels 3, fruit with subulate base .................................. 2. T. palustris

1. T. maritima L. Seaside Arrow-grass

Scape stout, 1–10 dm. tall; leaves 1–6 dm. long, about 3 mm. wide; raceme often 4 dm. long; pedicels 2–4 mm. long, decurrent along the stem, ascending in fruit; fruit 5–6 mm. long, 3–5 mm. wide; carpels triangular, depressed on the back. A form collected near mile 280 on Richardson Highway has fruit only 3–4 mm. long.

Beaches and salt meadows, Kotzebue southward. Occasional in interior from Wiseman south. Circumboreal and to S. America. (Fig. 75.)

2. T. palustris L. Marsh Arrow-grass

Scape slender, 1–5 dm. tall; leaves slender, tapering to a sharp point, 5–30 cm. long; pedicels slender, 2–6 mm. long, erect in fruit; fruit 6–7 mm. long, about 1.5 mm thick, pointed at the lower end.

On very wet soil, Kotzebue and Wiseman south. Circumboreal and in Chile. (Fig. 76.)

2. SCHEUCHZERIA L.

Rushlike, bog plants with creeping rhizomes and erect, leafy stems; leaves elongated, striate, half-round below, flat above, with pore at the apex; flowers small, regular, perfect; perianth 6-parted in 2 series, persistent; stamens 6; anthers linear; ovaries 3, rarely more, separate or connected at the base; stigmas sessile, carpels divergent, 1- or 2-seeded. (Johan Jacob Scheuchzer was a Swiss scientist.)

S. palustris L. Scheuchzeria

Stems leafy, 1–3 dm. tall; leaves 1–4 dm. long, the upper reduced to bracts; sheaths of the lower leaves up to 1 dm. long; flowers white, segments 1-nerved, 3 mm. long; pedicels 6–20 mm. long, in fruit spreading; follicles 5–9 mm. long.

Extreme southern part of southeastern Alaska. Circumboreal. The American form has longer follicles and styles than the European and has been described as var. americana Fern.

6. POACEAE (Grass Family)

Herbs, or in warm climates sometimes woody plants with usually hollow stems (culms) closed at the joints and 2-ranked, parallel-veined
leaves, the lower portion forming a sheath enveloping the culm, with an appendage (ligule) at the junction of sheath and blade. Flowers usually perfect, small, with no typical perianth, arranged in spikelets consisting of a shortened axis (rachilla) and 2 to many 2-ranked bracts, the lowest 2 (glumes) empty or rarely obsolete, the succeeding 1 or more (lemmas) bearing a single floret in the axil, and between the floret and the rachilla a second 2-nerved bract (palea); stamens usually 3; pistil of a 1-celled, 1-ovuled ovary with usually 2 styles; fruit a seedlike grain (caryopsis). A large family of cosmopolitan distribution and the most valuable of all plants. Here belong corn, wheat, oats, rye, barley, rice, sugar-cane, bamboo, the sorghums, millet, and most of the hay and forage crops. Indirectly it furnishes most of our meats by furnishing the bulk of the food for all grazing animals.

The family is divided into 2 subfamilies, Festucoidae and Panicoideae. The latter is not represented in our area. The subfamilies are divided into tribes of which six are represented in our area.

1A. Spikelets distinctly pedicelled, panicles sometimes contracted and spike-like.
1B. First (lowest) and second florets staminate or neuter

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>subgroup</th>
<th>description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1. Phalarideae</td>
<td>First (lowest) and second florets staminate or neuter</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

2B. Lowest floret perfect, imperfect florets, if any, uppermost.
1C. Spikelets 1-flowered
2C. Spikelets 2-many-flowered.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>subgroup</th>
<th>description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2. Agrostideae</td>
<td>Lowest floret perfect, imperfect florets, if any, uppermost</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1A. Lower floret staminate; spikelets brown and shining

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>subgroup</th>
<th>description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1. Hierochloe</td>
<td>Lower floret staminate; spikelets brown and shining</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

2A. Lower floret neuter, spikelet green or yellowish.
1B. Lower florets reduced to small awnless scalelike lemmas; spikelets compressed laterally

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>subgroup</th>
<th>description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2. Phalaris</td>
<td>Lower florets reduced to small awnless scalelike lemmas; spikelets compressed laterally</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

2B. Lower florets consisting of awned, hairy lemmas; spikelets subterete

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>subgroup</th>
<th>description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>3. Anthoxanthum</td>
<td>Lower florets consisting of awned, hairy lemmas; spikelets subterete</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

2. Agrostideae

1A. Lemmas with long terminal awn and closely enveloping the grain

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>subgroup</th>
<th>description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>4. Stipa</td>
<td>Lemmas with long terminal awn and closely enveloping the grain</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

2A. Lemmas awnless or short-awned; awn when present dorsal.
1B. Entire spikelet deciduous at maturity.
1C. Glumes awnless
2C. Glumes awned

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>subgroup</th>
<th>description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>5. Alopecurus</td>
<td>Lemmas awnless or short-awned; awn when present dorsal</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

6. Polypogon | Glumes awned |
2B. Lemmas deciduous above the glumes.
   1C. Glumes awned ........................................ 7. *Phleum*
   2C. Glumes awnless.
      1D. Lemmas 1-nerved .................................. 8. *Phippsia*
      2D. Lemmas 3–5-nerved.
         1E. Stamen 1; lemma stipitate .................... 9. *Cinna*
         2E. Stamens 3, lemmas sessile.
            1F. Lemmas copiously hairy at base...10. *Calamagrostis*
            2F. Lemmas naked or short-hairy at base.
               1G. Glumes longer than the lemmas, spikelets small....
                  .....................................................11. *Agrostis*
               2G. Glumes shorter than the lemmas, spikelets large....
                  .....................................................12. *Arctagrostis*

3. Aveneae
1A. Spikelets with 1 perfect and 1 staminate floret.
   1B. Lower floret perfect, awnless, upper staminate with hooked awn....
      ..........................................................13. *Holcus*
   2B. Lower floret staminate, awned, upper perfect, awnless.............
      ..........................................................14. *Arrhenatherum*

2A. Perfect florets 2 or more.
   1B. Lemmas usually awnless.
      1C. Articulation below the glumes, glumes dissimilar..............
         ..........................................................15. *Sphenopholis*
      2C. Articulation above the glumes, glumes nearly alike...........
         ..........................................................16. *Koeleria*
   2B. Lemmas with twisted awn arising from between 2 terminal teeth...
      ..........................................................17. *Danthonia*

3B. Lemmas with dorsal awn.
   1C. Spikelets large, more than 1 cm. long........18. *Avena*
   2C. Spikelets small, less than 1 cm. long.
      1D. Lemmas keeled, awn arising from above the middle ..........
         ..........................................................19. *Trisetum*
      2D. Lemmas convex, awn arising from below the middle..........
         ..........................................................20. *Deschampsia*

4. Chlorideae
Glumes equal, broad boat-shaped .......................21. *Beckmannia*

5. Festucae
1A. Spikelets nearly sessile in dense one-sided clusters at the ends of the few panicle branches .................22. *Dactylis*
2A. Spikelets not as above.
   1B. Callus barbellate or pilose.
      1C. Panicle erect, the rigid branches often divergent...........
         ..........................................................23. *Dupontia*
      2C. Panicle nodding, the spreading branches capillary.
         1D. Lemmas awned ........................................ 24. *Schizachne*
         2D. Lemmas awnless ........................................ 25. *Colpodium*
2B. Callus naked.
1C. Lemmas rounded on back.
1D. Nerves of the lemmas prominent.
1E. Lemmas long acuminate-pointed.................26. Melica
2E. Lemmas obtuse ............................................. 27. Glyceria
2D. Nerves of lemmas obscure or evident only near the apex.
1E. Lemmas obtuse, awnless.
1F. Glumes usually small and shorter than the lemmas...
.................................................................................28. Puccinellia
2F. Glumes usually about as long as the nearest lemma, the lemma usually more or less pubescent...........
.................................................................................29. Poa
2E. Lemmas acute or obtuse, often awned.
1F. Lemmas acute or awned from the apex...........
.................................................................................30. Festuca
2F. Lemmas obtuse, usually awned from below the apex ..................................................................31. Bromus
2C. Lemmas compressed-keeled.
1D. Spikelets 1 cm. or more long............................. 31. Bromus
2D. Spikelets less than 1 cm. long...........................29. Poa

6. Hordeae

1A. Spikelets solitary at each node of the rachis.
1B. Spikelets placed edgewise to the rachis..................32. Lolium
2B. Spikelets placed flatwise to the rachis ..................... 33. Agropyron
2A. Spikelets 2 or 3 at each node of the rachis.
1B. Spikelets 1-flowered ........................................ 34. Hordeum
2B. Spikelets several-flowered ................................ 35. Elymus

1. HIEROCHLOE R. Br.

Savastana Schrank.
Torresia Ruiz & Pav.

Perennial, erect, sweet-smelling grasses with small panicles of broad, bronze-colored spikelets; spikelets 3-flowered, the terminal floret perfect, the others staminate; glumes equal, 3-nerved, broad, smooth, acute; staminate lemmas about as long as the glumes, boat-shaped, hispidulous, hairy along the margins; fertile lemma indurate; smooth or nearly so, awnless. (Greek, sacred plus grass.)

1A. Staminate lemmas awned ......................................1. H. alpina
2A. Staminate lemmas awnless.
1B. Culm 16 cm. tall or less ......................................2. H. pauciflora
2B. Culm 20 cm. long or more ..................................3. H. odorata

1. H. alpina (Sw.) Roem. & Schult. Alpine Holy-grass
Savastana alpina (Sw. ) Scribn.

Culms tufted, 1–4 dm. tall, with leafy shoots at the base and short rhizomes; blades 1–2 mm. wide, those of the culm short and wider; panicle
2–4 cm. long; spikelets 5–8 mm. long; glumes glabrous; staminate lemmas ciliate on the margins, the first with a short straight awn, the second with a bent awn, 5–8 mm. long; fertile lemma pubescent near the apex.

Alpine-arctic situations throughout our territory. Circumboreal. (Fig. 77.)

2. *H. pauciflora* R. Br.

*Savastana pauciflora* (R.Br.) Scribn.

Stems glabrous, erect, simple; basal sheaths overlapping; blades about 1 mm. wide, up to 7 cm. long, involute when dry; stem leaves flat, short and wider, the uppermost almost obsolete; panicle 1–2.5 cm. long, contracted; spikelets few, 3–5 mm. long; glumes smooth and glabrous; staminate lemmas scabrous, erose-truncate; fertile lemma shorter than the others, obtuse with villous apex.

Arctic regions. Circumpolar. (Fig. 78.)


Holy-grass. Sweet-grass

*Savastana odorata* (L.) Scribn.

*Torresia odorata* (L.) Hitchc.

Culms 2–6 dm. tall with some leafy shoots and creeping rhizomes; blades 2–6 mm. wide, those of the sterile shoots elongate; panicle 4–12 cm. long, open; spikelets about 5 mm. long; lemmas awnless or nearly so, brown-pubescent.

From about the Arctic Circle south. Circumboreal. (Fig. 79.)

2. **PHALARIS** L.

Grasses with numerous flat leaves and narrow or spike-like inflorescence; spikelets crowded, laterally compressed, with 1 terminal perfect floret and 2 sterile lemmas below, the rachilla disarticulating above the glumes, the usually inconspicuous sterile lemmas falling close appressed to the fertile floret; glumes equal, boat-shaped, often winged on the keel; fertile lemma coriaceous, enclosing the faintly 2-nerved palea. (Greek, alluding to the shining grain.)

*P. arundinacea* L.

Reed Canary-grass

Perennial with creeping rhizomes; culms 6–22 dm. tall, glaucous; leaves 6–18 mm. wide, up to 3 dm. long; panicle 7–18 cm. long, the branches spreading during anthesis, later erect; glumes about 5 mm. long, 3-nerved, acute, the keel scabrous; fertile lemma lanceolate, 4 mm. long, with a few appressed hairs; sterile lemmas villous, about 1 mm. long.

Wet places, central Alaska south and east—N. B.—N. Car.—Oka.—Ariz.—Calif. (Fig. 80.)

*P. canariensis* L., Canary-grass, which furnishes the chief constituent of the bird seed of commerce has been collected a few times, but it is not yet known to be able to maintain itself. It is a glabrous annual with stems branched at the base, 3–9 dm. tall; leaves 4–12 mm. wide; the spikelets broad, imbricate, in a dense, ovoid, headlike panicle; glumes pale with
green stripes and a narrowly winged keel. Native of the Mediterranean region.

3. ANTHOXANTHUM L.

Fragrant grasses with spike-like panicle inflorescence; spikelets with 1 terminal perfect floret, 2 sterile lemmas and unequal glumes; glumes acute or acuminate; sterile lemmas awned from the back, shorter than the glumes but longer than the fertile lemma; fertile lemma awnless; stigmas elongated, plumose. (Greek, referring to the yellowish color of the spikelets of some species.)

A. odoratum L. Sweet Vernal-grass

A tufted perennial 3-6 dm. tall; sheaths shorter than the internodes; leaves 2-5 mm. wide, flat; spike-like panicle greenish yellow-brown, 2-6 cm. long; spikelets 8-10 mm. long; first glume 1-nerved, half as long as the 3-nerved second glume; sterile lemmas subequal, appressed-pilose, the first with a straight awn from near the middle, the second with a long geniculate awn from near the base; fertile lemma smooth and shining, about 2 mm. long.

Established at Unalaska and perhaps elsewhere in Alaska. Native of Eurasia. (Fig 81.)

4. STIPA L.

Tufted perennial grasses; leaves usually convolute; panicles mostly narrow; spikelets 1-flowered, disarticulating above the glumes, the articulation oblique, leaving a bearded, sharp-pointed callus attached to the base of the floret; glumes membranous, acute, acuminate, or aristate; lemma narrow, terete, firm, enclosing the palea and jointed to a usually bent and twisted awn. (Greek, in reference to the feathery awns of the type species.)

Awn 2-2.5 cm. long ................................................................. 1. S. columbiana
Awn 10-15 cm. long ...................................................... 2. S. comata

1. S. columbiana Macoun. Columbia Needle-grass

Stems 3-6 dm. or more tall; sheaths smooth; ligule short; blades 1-3 dm. long, 1-3 mm. wide, mostly involute, those of the stem sometimes flat; panicle 6-20 cm. long, narrow, rather dense, often purplish; glumes about 1 cm. long; lemmas 6-7 mm. long, pubescent; awn twice geniculate, 2-3 cm. long.

Dry plains and meadows, Yukon—Texas—Calif. [Fig. 82 (from a Wyo. specimen).]

2. S. comata Trin. Needle and Thread

Stems 3-6 dm. or more tall; sheaths usually longer than the internodes, smooth or scabrous, the upper one long and inflated, enclosing the base of the panicle; ligule 3-4 mm. long; basal leaves involute-filiform, those of the stem somewhat wider; panicle 1-2 dm. long; glumes 15-20
mm. long with attenuated tips; lemmas 8–12 mm. long, finally brownish with callus about 3 mm. long; awn 10–15 cm. long, very slender, flexuous, indistinctly twice geniculate.

Plains, prairies, and dry hills, Yukon—Ind.—Texas—Calif. [Fig. 83 (from a Wyo. specimen).]

5. ALOPECURUS L.

Our perennial grasses with flowers in dense spike-like panicles; spikelets 1-flowered, disarticulating below the glumes, compressed; glumes equal, united at the base, ciliate on the keel; lemmas about as long as the glumes, 5-nerved, obtuse, with dorsal awn or point, the margins united at the base; palea none. (Greek, fox plus tail.)

1A. Spikelets 5–6 mm. long .................................................. 1. A. pratensis

2A. Spikelets 2–4 mm. long.

1B. Spikelets densely wooly all over.

1C. Tall-growing, up to 1 m. ................................. 2. A. glaucus

2C. Lower-growing, 15–50 cm. ................................. 3. A. alpinus

2B. Spikelets not densely wooly all over.

1C. Awn scarcely exceeding the glumes................ 4. A. aequalis

2C. Awn exserted 2–3 mm. ................................. 5. A. geniculatus

1. A. pratensis L.  

Meadow Foxtail

Culms erect, 3–10 dm. tall; leaves 2–6 mm. wide; panicle 3–10 cm. long, 7–10 mm. thick; glumes 5–6 mm. long, ciliate on the keel and pubescent on the side nerves; awn exserted, 2–5 mm.

Southeastern Alaska—Labr. and southward. Introduced from Eurasia. (Fig. 84.)

2. A. glaucus Less.  

Glaucous Foxtail

A. occidentalis Scribn. & Tweedy.

Culms from long-creeping rhizomes, glaucous, up to 1 m. tall; panicle 15–40 mm. long, 8–12 mm. wide. This species has been confused with A. alpinus but has longer, more leafy, glaucous culms, longer and more cylindrical panicles, decidedly scabrous leaves.

Bering Sea—Yukon—Alta.—Mont.—Utah—Colo. Asia.

3. A. alpinus J. E. Sm.  

Mountain Foxtail

Culms from creeping rhizomes, often decumbent at base, 1–6 dm. tall; sheaths glabrous, often inflated, longer than the internodes; blades 3–6 mm. wide; panicle 1–3 cm. long, 7–10 mm. wide; glumes 3–4 mm. long, very wooly; lemmas villous on upper portion, awn attached below the middle, usually exserted. Var. stejnegeri (Vasey) Hult. (A. stejnegeri Vasey) is characterized by narrow outwardly-curved and very acute glumes which are conspicuously longer than the lemmas. The awn is often longer and the panicle, 12–16 mm. thick. This is the form in the Aleutian Islands. Wet situations, Arctic coast—Central Alaska (Fig. 85.)
4. *A. aequalis* Sobol. Short-awned Foxtail

Culms erect or spreading, 12–60 cm. long; leaves 1–4 mm. wide; panicle cylindric, 2–7 cm. long, 3–5 mm. wide; spikelets about 2 mm. long; awn scarcely exerted or exerted up to 1 mm.; anthers about 1 mm. long.

In water or wet soil, Aleutians, Bering Sea, and central Alaska east and south. Circumboreal. (Fig. 86.)

5. *A. geniculatus* L. Marsh Foxtail

Similar to *A. aequalis*. Culms often rooting at the nodes; spikelets about 2.5 mm. long, the tip purple; anthers about 1.5 mm. long; awn of lemma about twice as long as the spikelet, exerted and giving the panicle a bristly appearance.

Introduced into southeastern Alaska. Native of Eurasia. (Fig. 87.)

6. POLYPOGON Desf.

Mostly decumbent annual grasses with spike-like panicles; spikelets 1-flowered, disarticulating below the glumes, leaving a short-pointed callus attached; glumes equal, awned from the tip; lemma shorter than the glumes, hyaline, usually with a short, straight awn. (Greek, many plus beard, referring to the bristly inflorescence.)

*P. monspeliensis* (L.) Desf. Rabbit-foot Grass. Annual Beard-grass

Culms erect from a usually decumbent base, 15–50 cm. tall, sometimes depauperate or taller; leaves flat, 4–12 cm. long, 2–6 mm. wide; inflorescence dense, 2–15 cm. long, 1–2 cm. thick; glumes hispidulous, about 2 mm. long; awn 6–8 mm. long; lemma scarcely 1 mm long, its awn 0.5–1.5 mm. long.

Sparingly introduced as a weed. Native of Europe. (Fig. 88.)

7. PHLEUM L.

Perennial grasses with flat leaves; inflorescence a dense, cylindric, spike-like panicle; spikelets 1-flowered, compressed, disarticulating above the glumes; glumes equal, persistent, keeled, abruptly mucronate or awned; lemma shorter, hyaline, truncate, denticulate; palea narrow, nearly as long as the lemma. (Greek, a kind of reed.)

Panicle 1.5–3 times as long as broad ........................................ 1. *P. alpinum* Panicle several times as long as broad............................... 2. *P. pratense*

1. *P. alpinum* L. Mountain Timothy

Culms 15–50 cm. tall from a decumbent base; leaf-blades 2–10 cm. long, 3–8 mm. wide; inflorescence 1–5 cm. long, 7–12 mm. thick; glumes 3–4 mm. long exclusive of the awns which are about 2 mm. long.

Aleutian and Pribilof Islands and Pacific Coast regions of Alaska. Circumboreal and in South America. Our form averages taller and has shorter awns and more inflated upper sheaths than the European plant and has been described as var. *americanum* Fournier. (Fig. 89.)
2. *P. pratense* L.  

Common Timothy

Culms erect, 5–10 dm. tall from a more or less swollen base; leaf-blades 5–25 cm. long, 4–8 mm. wide; inflorescence cylindric, 3–10 cm. long, 5–8 mm. thick; glumes 3–4 mm. long, scabrous, ciliate on the keel; awns about 1 mm. long.

A native of Eurasia and widely introduced in America, being cultivated for hay and pasture. Spontaneous in all Pacific Coast sections of Alaska and to some extent in the interior. (Fig. 90.)

8. *PHIPPSIA* R. Br.

Low annual tufted grass; leaves flat; panicle narrow; spikelets 1-flowered, disarticulating above the glumes; glumes unequal, minute, the first sometimes wanting; lemma thin, slightly keeled, 3-nerved, abruptly acute; palea somewhat shorter than the lemma. (John Constantine Phipps, 1744–1792, was an Arctic navigator.)

*P. algida* (Soland.) R. Br.  

Glabrous; culms 3–15 cm. long; leaves soft, narrow, with boat-shaped tips; panicles 5–30 mm. long; spikelets 1–1.5 mm. long; grain oblong, enclosed in the lemma and palea.

Arctic Coast to St. Paul Island. Circumpolar. (Fig. 91.)

9. *CINNA* L.

Tall perennials with broad flat leaves and numerous spikelets in large, often nodding panicles; spikelets 1-flowered, the rachilla forming a stipe below the floret and produced beyond the palea as a minute bristle; glumes nearly equal, keeled, acute; lemma similar, nearly as long, 3-nerved, short-awned or awn-pointed; palea shorter, 1-nerved. (Greek name for some grass.)

*C. latifolia* (Trev.) Griseb.  

Slender Reed-grass

Culms 5–15 dm. tall; leaf-blades 5–15 mm. wide; panicle 15–30 cm. long, the branches in verticils, capillary, flexuous, often drooping; spikelets about 4 mm. long; glumes hispidulous; lemma nearly as long as the glumes, hispidulous toward the apex; awn short.

Alaska Range and Pacific Coast districts of Alaska—Labr.—Newf.—N. Car.—Ill.—N. Mex.—Calif. (Fig. 92.)

10. *CALAMAGROSTIS* Adans.

Erect perennial grasses with paniced inflorescence; spikelets 1-flowered, the rachilla prolonged beyond the palea as a short, usually hairy bristle; glumes nearly equal, persistent, acute or acuminate; the lemma shorter with a basal ring of long hairs and a dorsal awn. Some of the species of this genus are very variable. This variability has resulted in much confusion regarding species and varieties. Some hybridization may have taken place. (Greek, signifying reed-grass.)
1A. Awn comparatively long, bent or geniculate, exserted.
1B. Low-grown, less than 3 dm. tall.
  1C. Awn fixed at or below the middle of the lemma..........................1. C. deschampsioides
  2C. Awn fixed near the apex of the lemma....2. C. holmii

2B. Taller, stout grasses, 3–15 dm. tall.
  1C. 4–8 dm. tall, awn long-exserted ..........3. C. purpurescens
  2C. 6–15 dm. tall, awn but slightly exserted...4. C. nutkaensis

2A. Awn not exserted, callus hairs as long or nearly as long as the lemma.
1B. Panicle open, spreading......................5. C. canadensis
2B. Panicle narrow or condensed.
  1C. Awn fixed at or above the middle of the lemma..............................6. C. neglecta
  2D. Leaves and panicle stiff ..................7. C. inexpansa
  2D. Leaves and panicle soft .......................8. C. lapponica

1. C. deschampsioides Trin.
   Stems slender, erect, or decumbent at base, sheaths glabrous; leaves
   narrow, glabrous, mostly clustered at base, more or less involute, at least
   when dry; panicle erect, ovate, shining, 2–5 cm. long; spikelets 4–5 mm.
   long; glumes nearly equal, the lower 1-nerved, the upper 3-nerved, acute;
   lemma nearly equaling the glumes, bidentate, 5-nerved, awned at or be­
   low the middle; palea about equaling the lemma, bidentate; awn slightly
   longer than the lemma.
   Western coast of Alaska, Eurasia, west coast of Hudson Bay. (Fig.
   93.)

2. C. holmii Lange.
   Holm Reed-grass
   Relatively low-grown; upper ligules rudimentary; panicle open,
   small, rather dense; resembles C. deschampsioides, but the callus hairs
   are relatively shorter and the short, bent, or twisted awn is fixed near
   the apex of the lemma.
   St. Paul Island, northeastern Asia, Nova Zembla, Arctic Siberia.

3. C. purpurescens R. Br.
   Purple Reed-grass
   C. yukonensis Nash.
   Deyeuxia purpurescens (R. Br.) Schult.
   Stems tufted, mostly 4–6 dm. tall; sheaths scabrous; leaves 2–4 mm.
   wide, flat or involute, scabrous; panicle dense, usually pinkish or purplish,
   somewhat spike-like, 2–12 cm. long; glumes 5–8 mm. long; lemma as long
   as the glumes, 4-toothed at apex, awned from near the base; hairs of the
   callus about one-third as long as the lemma.
   Ssp. arctica (Vasey) Hult. [var. arctica (Vasey) Kearney] (C. vaseyi
   Beal) is a form growing up to 1 m. tall with hyaline abruptly pointed
   glumes. It occurs from the Alaska Peninsula to Japan.
   Alaska—Victoria Land—Baffin Land—Greenl.—Que.—S. Dak.—
   Colo.—Calif.—N. Asia. (Fig. 94.)
*C. aleutica* Trin.

Culms stout, 7–15 dm. tall; leaf-blades elongate, flat, becoming involute, gradually narrowed into a long point; panicle usually purplish, narrow, 12–30 cm. long, the branches stiffly ascending; glumes 5–7 mm. long, acuminate; lemma nearly as long as the glumes, indistinctly nervèd; awn from below the middle, slightly geniculate, scarcely as long as the lemma; callus hairs and rachilla scarcely half as long as the lemma.

Along the coast, Aleutian Islands to Calif. (Fig. 95.)

5. *C. canadensis* (Michx.) Beauv.  
*Bluejoint*

Culms tufted, 6–15 dm. tall, with numerous creeping rhizomes; leaf-blades elongate, flat, 2–8 mm. wide, scabrous; panicle 8–25 cm. long, open, usually purplish, the branches spreading; glumes 3–4 mm. long, acute, more or less scabrous; lemma nearly as long as the glumes, thin in texture, the awn delicate and extending to or slightly beyond its tip; callus hairs abundant, fully as long as the lemma.

The ssp. *langsdorfii* (Link) Hult. [var. *scabra* (Presl) Hitchc.] [C. *langsdorfii* (Link) Trin.] is the form most abundant in the coast districts. It has spikelets 4.5–6 mm. long, firm glumes which are hispid-ciliate on the keel, and the culms may attain a length of 23 dm.

Alaska—Greenl.—N. Car.—Kans.—Ariz.—Calif. (Fig. 96.)

6. *C. neglecta* (Ehrh.) Gaertn.  
*Narrow Reed-grass*

Resembling *C. inexpansa* but averages smaller. Culms 3–8 dm. tall; leaves smooth or nearly so, narrow, often filiform; panicle 5–10 cm. long; spikelets 3–4 mm. long; glumes often nearly smooth except on the keel; callus hairs long but distinctly shorter than the lemma.

Var. *borealis* (Least.) Kearney differs from the type in its low growth, broad and short, flat leaves, and dark, purplish very acute glumes.

Bering Sea—Greenl.—Maine—Wis.—Utah—Ore. The variety is circumpolar.

7. *C. inexpansa* A. Gray.  
*Northern Reed-grass*

*C. hyperborea* Lange.

Culms often scabrous below the panicle, 6–12 dm. tall, rhizomes present; leaf-blades loosely involute, scabrous, 2–4 mm. wide; panicle narrow, dense, 5–20 cm. long, the branches erect and spikelet-bearing from the base; glumes 3–4 mm. long, scabrous, abruptly acuminate; lemma about as long as the glumes, scabrous, green on the back with purplish tip; awn short, attached about the middle of the lemma or below; some of the rachilla hairs about reaching to the tip of the lemma.

Meadows and marshes, central Alaska—Greenl.—Maine—Mo.—N. Mex.—Calif. (Fig. 97.)

8. *C. lapponica* (Wahl.) Hartm.  
*Lapland Reed-grass*

*C. alaskana* Kearney

Culms 4–9 dm. tall; leaves and panicle soft; panicle narrow, not very compact, often nodding; glumes purplish on back, brownish at the
tip, more or less evenly covered with scattered scabrous pubescence and a few comparatively large spinelike hairs on the middle of the keel; awn fixed near the base of the lemma, reaching about to the top of the glumes, longest callus-hairs as long as the lemma.

Bering Sea—Yukon—Mack.—Eurasia.

11. AGROSTIS L.

Delicate to moderately tall tufted grasses with paniculate inflorescence; spikelets small, numerous, 1-flowered; glumes obtuse, usually shorter and thinner than the glumes, awned or awnless; often hairy on the callus; palea small or obsolete. (Greek, referring to the field habitat of many of the species.)

1A. Palea evident, 2-nerved, at least half as long as the lemma.
   1B. Rachilla prolonged beyond the palea (Podagrostis).
      1C. Spikelets 3 mm. long ...................................... 1. A. aequivalvis
      2C. Spikelets 2 mm. long ...................................... 2. A. thurberiana
   2B. Rachilla not prolonged.
      1C. Branches of panicle naked at the base ..... 3. A. tenuis
      2C. Branches of panicle or some of them floriferous from base.
         1D. Panicles contracted, the branches appressed...................... 4. A. palustris
      2D. Panicles open, the branches ascending.
         1E. Stems decumbent at base, rhizome wanting...................... 5. A. stolonifera
         2E. Stems erect, rhizome present................................. 6. A. alba
  2A. Palea obsolete or minute.
     1B. Panicle narrow, contracted, branches spikelet-bearing from the base .......................................... 7. A. exerata
     2B. Panicle open.
        1C. Panicle very diffuse ...................................... 8. A. scabra
        2C. Panicle open but not diffuse.
           1D. Lemma awnless ...................................... 9. A. idahoensis
           2D. Lemma awned.
              1E. Awn straight ...................................... 10. A. alaskana
              2E. Awn geniculate ..................................... 11. A. borealis

1. A. aequivalvis Trin. Northern Bent-grass

Podagrostis aequivalvis (Trin.) Scribn. & Merr.

Culms tufted, ascending from a spreading base, 2–6 dm. tall; leaves flat, 1–3 mm. wide; panicle usually purplish, 5–15 cm. long, the branches slender; spikelets 3 mm. or more long; glumes about equal, minutely scabrous beneath the tip of the keel; lemma about as long as the glumes, the palea nearly as long as the lemma; prolongation of the rachilla one-fifth to one-half as long as the lemma.

Western Aleutians south to Calif.
2. *A. thurberiana* Hitchc.  
*Podagrostis thurberiana* (Hitchc.) Hult.

Culms in small tufts, erect, 2–4 dm. tall; leaves about 2 mm. wide; panicles rather narrow, lax, 5–9 cm. long; spikelets about 2 mm. long, lemmas a little shorter than the glumes; palea about two-thirds as long as the lemma; prolongation of the rachilla short, hairy.

Aleutians—Central Alaska—Mont.—Colo.—Calif.  (Fig. 98.)

3. *A. tenuis* Sibth.  
Colonial Bent. Rhode Island Bent

Culms slender, erect, 2–5 dm. tall; stolons short; leaves 1–3 mm. wide; panicle 3–10 cm. long, open, delicate; glumes 2 mm. long or less, sometimes slightly scabrous on the keel near the apex.

Introduced into southeastern Alaska. Native of Europe.

*A. maritima* Lam.

Culms tufted, erect, usually with a decumbent base, 2–4 dm. tall; leaves erect, rough on both surfaces, 4–8 cm. long, 1–3 mm. wide; panicle dense and compact, 3–10 cm. long; spikelets crowded, acute at both ends, lanceolate when closed, about 2 mm. long, on hispidulous pedicels thickened at apex; glumes acute, hispidulous on the upper part of the keel; lemma hyaline, palea one-half to two-thirds as long as the lemma.

Along the coast, Hyder—Calif. Also east coast and in Europe.  (Fig. 99.)

5. *A. stolonifera* L.

Culms ascending, 2–7 dm. tall, with decumbent base and with stolons; leaves flat, 2–4 mm. wide, light or glaucous-green and scabrous; panicle 5–15 cm. long, pale or purple, somewhat open, some of the branches spikelet-bearing to the base; glumes acute, glabrous except the scabrous keel, 2–2.5 mm. long; lemma shorter than the glume, usually awnless, palea more than half as long as the lemma.

Central Alaska—N. Jer.—Ore. Also northern Europe. This form may be native.  (Fig. 100.)

6. *A. alba* L.  
Redtop

Culms 3–15 dm. tall, erect or decumbent at base, with strong creeping rhizomes; leaves flat, 3–10 mm. wide, panicle reddish, 5–30 cm. long, lower branches verticillate, spreading; glumes acute, 2.5–3 mm. long; lemmas rarely awned.

Often used in lawn and pasture mixtures. Introduced. Native of Europe.

Spike Redtop

Culms usually tufted, 2–12 dm. tall; ligule prominent, leaves flat, 1–8 mm. wide; panicle narrow, from somewhat open to spike-like, 10–25
cm. long; glumes acuminate or awn-pointed, 2.5–4 mm. long, scabrous, especially on the keel; lemma about 2 mm. long, often bearing an awn; palea about 0.5 mm. long.

Moist soil, common and variable, Aleutians—Man.—Nebr.—N. Mex.—Mex. and eastern Asia. (Fig. 101.)

Var. purpureascens Hult. 3–4 dm. tall, inflorescence dark purple. May be a hybrid with A. alaskana.

8. A. scabra Willd.
   A. hiemalis Auct.
   Culms tufted, 2–8 dm. long; leaves mostly basal, the blades usually narrow or even setaceous; panicle large and diffuse, 2–5 dm. long; spikelets crowded at the ends of the branchlets; glumes acute or acuminate, usually purplish; lemma shorter than the glumes, awnless or rarely awned; palea none. At maturity the panicle branches spread widely, and the whole panicle breaks away and rolls before the wind.

Var. geminata (Trin.) Hult. (A. geminata Trin.) Caespitose perennial; culms 1–3 dm. long; glumes about 3 mm. long; lemma usually awned.

Var. aristata Hult. Spikelets about 2.4 mm. long; awns geniculate, exserted; panicle rather contracted. Central and southern Alaska.

Alaska—Newf.— Fla.— Mex.— Calif. (Fig. 102.)

   Culms slender, tufted, 1–3 dm. tall; leaves mostly basal, narrow; panicle loosely spreading, 5–10 cm. long, the flexuous branches capillary and minutely scabrous; spikelets 1.5–2 mm. long; lemma awnless; palea minute.

Fairbanks— Wash.— Mont.— N. Mex.— Calif.

10. A. alaskana Hult.
   A. melaleuca Am. auct.
   Culms tufted, 1–5 dm. tall; panicles 5–20 cm. long, open, the branches in whorls; glumes dark purple, 2.5–3 mm. long, acute, smooth except the scabrous keel; lemmas white, about 2 mm. long, with a short, straight, variable awn; palea none. The var. breviflora Hult. has shorter and broader lemmas.

Coastal districts, Aleutians to southeastern Alaska. (Fig. 103.)

11. A. borealis Hartm.
   Red Bent-grass
   Culms tufted, 1–4 dm. tall; leaves mostly basal, 5–10 cm. long, 1–3 mm. wide; panicle 4–12 cm. long, the lower branches whorled and usually spreading; glumes 2.5–3 mm. long, acute, the lower usually slightly longer and more acute than the upper; lemma slightly shorter than the glumes, awned, the awn exserted; palea obsolete or nearly so.

Aleutians and Bering Sea Coast eastward. Circumboreal. (Fig. 104.)
12. **ARCTAGROSTIS** Griseb.

Perennial grasses; leaves flat; panicle contracted; spikelets 1-flowered; glumes unequal, membranous, acute; lemma longer than the glumes, obtuse; palea obtuse, 2-nerved; the lemma and palea strongly hispidulous. (Latin, Arctic and Agrostis.)

Spikelets 3–4.6 mm. long .........................................................1. *A. latifolia*
Spikelets 2–3 mm. long ..........................................................2. *A. poaeoides*

1. **A. latifolia** (R.Br.) Griseb.  
Arctagrostis

Culms 3–12 dm. tall, ligule prominent; blades 4–30 cm. long, 4–14 mm. wide; panicle rather narrow, somewhat open, 7–28 cm. long; glumes unequal, smooth, acute; lemma densely hispidulous, appearing acute in side view; palea similar to the lemma. A variable species, the typical form, seldom exceeding 5 dm. in height with purple spikelets 4 mm. or more long, is common in the Bering Sea and Arctic regions.

Var. *arundinacea* (Trin.) Griseb. [*A. arundinacea* (Trin.) Beal] is usually more than 5 dm. tall; spikelets usually less than 4 mm. long; usually purplish. This is the form common in central and southern Alaska. (Fig. 105.)

Var. *angustifolia* (Nash) Hult. (*A. angustifolia* Nash) has long, narrow, very flexible panicles with short branches bearing greenish spikelets and long, lax, bluish-green leaves. Dr. Hulten believes this form to be a hybrid between *A. latifolia* var. *arundinacea* and *A. poaeoides*.

This species is circumboreal.

2. **A. poaeoides** Nash.

Somewhat tufted and with running, branched rootstocks; culms 6–9 dm. tall, erect; sheaths striate, shorter than the internodes; ligule prominent; blades rough on both surfaces, 5–8 mm. wide; panicle about 15 cm. long, the main axis smooth, the pedicels rough; spikelets numerous, 2–3 mm. long; first glume 1-nerved, two-thirds as long as the 3-nerved second glume; lemma short, broad; the glumes, lemma, and palea all thin and translucent.

Central Alaska—Sask.—Man.

13. **HOLCUS** L.

Perennial grasses; leaf-blades flat; panicles contracted; spikelets 2-flowered, the pedicel disarticulating below the glumes, the rachilla curved and somewhat elongated below the first floret, not prolonged beyond the second floret; glumes about equal, longer than the lemmas; upper lemma bearing a short awn. (Old Latin name for a grass.)

**H. lanatus** L.  
**Velvet Grass**

Plant grayish velvety-pubescent; culms erect, 3–7 dm. tall; leaves 4–8 mm. wide; panicles 6–15 cm. long, pale, purple-tinged; spikelets about 4 mm. long; glumes villous, hirsute on the nerves, the second broader than the first, 3-nerved; lemmas smooth and shining; awn hooklike.
A European grass sometimes cultivated and naturalized in southeastern Alaska. (Fig. 106.)

14. ARRHENATHERUM Beauv.

Tall perennial grasses; lower floret staminate, the upper perfect, the rachilla disarticulating above the glumes and produced beyond the upper floret; glumes rather broad and papery, the first 1-nerved, the second longer and 3-nerved, about the full length of the spikelet; lemmas 5-nerved, hairy on the callus, the lower bearing a short, minute, straight awn from near the tip; panicle rather dense. (Greek, for masculine plus awn, referring to the awned staminate floret.)

*A. elatius* (L.) Mert. & Koch. Tall Oat-grass

Culms erect, smooth, 10–15 dm. tall; leaves flat, scabrous on both sides, 3–8 mm. wide; panicle shining, narrow, 1–3 dm. long, the short branches verticillate; spikelets 7–8 mm. long; lemmas scabrous. Introduced in southeastern Alaska. Native of Europe. (Fig. 107.)

15. SPHENOPHOLIS Scribn.

Slender perennials; leaves flat; panicles narrow, shining; spikelets 2- or 3-flowered, the pedicel disarticulating below the glumes; the rachilla produced beyond the upper floret; glumes unlike, the first narrow, acute, 1-nerved, the second broadly ovate, 3–5-nerved, somewhat coriaceous, the margin scarios; lemmas scarcely nerved, awnless; palea hyaline, exposed. (Greek, wedge plus scale.)

*S. intermedia* (Rydb.) Rydb. Slender Wedgegrass

Culms tufted, erect, 3–10 dm. tall; panicle erect and spike-like, somewhat interrupted and lobed; 5–20 cm. long; spikelets 2.5–3.5 mm. long. Occurs at Manly Hot Springs. B. C.—Newf.— Fla.—Ariz. (Fig. 108.)

16. KOELERIA Pers.

Tufted grasses; leaf-blades narrow; panicle spike-like; spikelets 2–4-flowered, the rachilla disarticulating above the glumes and between the florets, prolonged beyond the perfect floret and often bearing a rudimentary floret at the tip; first glume narrow, 1-nerved, somewhat shorter than the second, which is wider and 3–5-nerved; lemmas somewhat scarios and shining, a little longer than the glumes, acute or short-awned. (George Ludwig Koeler was a German botanist.)

Culms and sheaths glabrous ..................................................1. *K. yukonensis*

Culms and sheaths pubescent ..............................................2. *K. cairnesiana*

1. *K. yukonensis* Hult. Yukon Koeler-grass

Densely caespitose; culms 20–25 cm. tall, glabrous; basal leaves filiform, 0.2–0.3 mm. wide, glabrous, acute, ashy-green; cauline leaves wider, involute; spikelets about 7 mm. long, 3–5-flowered, long-pedicelled; glumes of about equal length; lemmas 5–7 mm. long, 5-nerved. Known only from the upper Yukon district.

Cairnes Koeler-grass

Culms 25–30 cm. tall, upper part pilose, slender; basal leaves filiform, about 0.5 mm. wide, glabrous; cauline leaves about 1 mm. wide, ciliate; panicles about 25 mm. long, dense, violet-tinged; spikelets 2-flowered, short-stipitate; glumes wide-lanceolate, scarious; lemmas about 3.5 mm. long, sparingly long-pilose, hyaline-margined.

Known only from the upper Yukon region.

17. **DANTHONIA** DC.

Tufted perennials; panicles spike-like; spikelets several-flowered; rachilla pubescent, extending beyond the florets; glumes about equal, broad, papery, acute, usually exceeding the florets; lemmas rounded on the back, the apex bifid, the lobes acute, often extending into slender awns, with a stout, flat, twisted, geniculate awn arising between them. (Etienne Danthione was a French botanist.)

Glumes pilose on the back ......................................................1. *D. spicata*

Glumes glabrous on the back .................................................. 2. *D. intermedia*

1. *D. spicata* (L.) Beauv. 

Poverty Oat-grass

Culms 2-5 dm. tall, slender; sheaths pubescent at the mouth; blades filiform to 2 mm. wide; panicle 2-5 cm. long, often 1-sided; spikelets 3-10; glumes 10-12 mm. long, acute; lemmas 4-5 mm. long, sparsely villous except the 2-toothed summit, the teeth acuminate or subsetaceous, 1.5-2.5 mm. long, flat.

Southeastern Alaska—Newf.—Fla.—N. Mexico—Ore. (Fig. 109.)

2. *D. intermedia* Vasey

Timber Oat-grass

Culms 1-5 dm. tall; blades subinvolute, or those of the stem flat; panicle 2-5 cm. long, few-flowered, purplish; branches appressed; glumes 12-16 mm. long, appressed-pilose along the margin below and on the callus, the teeth acuminate, aristate-tipped; awn 7-8 mm. long.

Extreme northwestern B. C.—Labr.—W. Newf.—Mich.—N. Mex.—Calif. Also Kamtchatka.

18. **AVENA** (Tourn.) L.

Annual or perennial grasses; spikelets usually large, in open or contracted panicles, 2–several-flowered, the rachilla bearded, disarticulating above the glumes and between the florets; glumes about equal, longer than the first floret and usually exceeding the upper one; lemmas indurate, except near the tip, 5-9-nerved, bidentate at tip, bearing a dorsal, bent, and twisted awn which is much reduced in the cultivated oat. (Old Latin name for the oat.)

*A. fatua* L. 

Wild Oat

Annual; culm 3-12 dm. tall; leaves numerous, the blades flat, 1-3 dm. long, 5-15 mm. wide; panicle loose and open, 1-3 dm. long, the rachilla and
lower part of the lemmas with brownish hair; lemmas 12–20 mm. long; awn 15–40 mm. long.

Introduced in southeastern Alaska. (Fig. 110.)

*A. sativa* L., the cultivated oat, has usually smooth lemmas, 2-flowered spikelets, and the awn straight or wanting. It is occasionally found along roadsides.

19. **TRISETUM** Pers.

Tufted perennial grasses; leaf-blades flat; inflorescence a spike-like, contracted, or open panicle; spikelets usually 2–3, rarely 4- or 5-flowered, the rachilla extending beyond the florets; glumes unequal, acute, entire at the apex, awnless, persistent; lemmas 2-toothed at the apex, the teeth acuminate and often bristle- or awn-pointed; awn often twisted and inserted below the apex on the back of the lemma. (Latin, referring to the awn and the two sharp teeth of the lemma.)

1A. Glumes nearly equal .................................................. 1. *T. spicatum*

2A. Second glume much longer than the first.

1B. Panicle lax or drooping .............................................. 2. *T. cernuum*

2B. Panicle dense ...................................................... 3. *T. sibiricum*

1. *T. spicatum* (L.) Richt.  

*Culms densely tufted, 15–50 cm. tall; sheaths and usually the blades puberulent; panicle dense and spike-like, often interrupted at the base, pale or more often purplish, 5–15 cm. long; spikelets 2–3-flowered, 5–6 mm. long; glumes somewhat unequal, acute or acuminate; lemmas 4–5 mm. long, the teeth setaceous; awn 5–6 mm. long, bent and twisted.

An arctic-alpine plant of cosmopolitan distribution and exceedingly variable. (Fig. 111.)


*Culms 6–12 dm. tall; leaves thin, flat, 1–2 dm. long, 4–8 mm. wide; panicle open, lax, drooping, 1–3 dm. long, the branches verticillate, flexuous, spikelet-bearing toward the ends; spikelets 6–12 mm. long, 2–3-flowered; lemmas 5–6 mm. long, the teeth setaceous, the awn twice as long as the lemmas.

Woods, southeastern Alaska—Ida.—Calif. (Fig. 112.)


*Culms erect, simple, smooth, 3–6 dm. tall; sheaths glabrous; leaves sometimes sparingly hairy; panicle contracted, 5–10 cm. long, brownish, shining; spikelets 5–10 mm. long, mostly 3-flowered; second glume much longer than the first; lemmas brown, about 5 mm. long; awn twisted and curved, 4–7 mm. long.

An Asiatic species. The plant here described and figured is the arctic
form which is found on the tundra in the northern part of the Bering Sea region. (Fig. 113.)

20. DESCHAMPSIA Beauv.

Mostly perennial grasses; panicles contracted or open; spikelets shining, pale or purplish, 2-flowered, the rachilla articulated above the glumes and prolonged beyond the florets; glumes nearly equal, persistent, keeled, acute; lemmas thin, almost hyaline, 2-4-toothed at the apex, bearded at the base, bearing a slender awn at or below the middle. (J. C. A. Loiseleur-Deslongchamps was a French physician and botanist.)

1A. Glumes extending beyond the lemmas.
2B. Perennial.
   1C. Panicle very narrow .................................. 2. D. elongata
   2C. Panicle spreading ........................................... 3. D. atropurpurea
2A. Upper lemma extending to or beyond the glumes.
   1B. Awn exserted, geniculate, twisted ................... 4. D. flexuosa
   2B. Awn included or slightly exserted, nearly straight.
      1C. Panicle open.
         1D. Spikelets 6-7 mm. long ....................... 5. D. beringensis
         2D. Spikelets 3-5 mm. long ....................... 6. D. caespitosa
      2C. Panicle narrow ........................................ 7. D. holciformis

1. D. danthonioides (Trin.) Munro. Annual Hair-grass
   D. calycina Presl.

   Stems slender, erect, 15-60 cm. tall; leaves few, short, narrow; panicle open, 7-20 cm. long, the capillary branches usually in twos, ascending, naked below; glumes 4-8 mm. long, 3-nerved, smooth except on the keel; lemmas smooth, shining, 2-3 mm. long, those of the base floret and the rachilla pilose; awns geniculate, 4-6 mm. long.

   Probably introduced; Alaska-Mont.—Lower Calif. Also in Chile.

2. D. elongata (Hook.) Munro. Slender Hair-grass

   Culms densely tufted, erect, slender, 3-12 dm. tall; leaves 1-1.5 mm. wide, those of the basal tuft filiform; panicle very narrow, 1-3 dm. long, the capillary branches appressed; glumes 3-nerved, 4-6 mm. long, equaling or exceeding the florets; lemmas 2-3 mm. long, pilose at base, finely toothed at apex; rachilla pilose; awn inserted near the base of the lemma, 4-6 mm. long.

   Alaska—Wyo.—Calif.—Mexico. Also in Chile. (Fig. 114.)

3. D. atropurpurea (Wahl.) Scheele. Mountain Hair-grass
   Vahlodea atropurpurea (Wahl.) Fr.

   Culms loosely tufted, purplish at base, 3-8 dm. tall; leaves flat, 2-6 mm. wide; panicle loose, open, 5-10 cm. long; spikelets mostly purplish, broad; glumes about 5 mm. long, broad, exceeding the florets; lemmas
about 2.5 mm. long; awn attached at about the middle, bent. Our plant differs from the eastern American and European form in having wider leaves, upper part of inflorescence hairy, and shorter callus hairs which are one-third to one-half as long as the lemma. It was described as var. *paramushirensis* Kudo (ssp. *paramushirensis* Hult.) (var. *latifolia* Scribn.).

Var. *patentissima* has large panicle branches in verticels of 4–6, the lower up to 15 cm. long and bearing spikelets only on the distal fourth of their length.

The Pacific form occurs in the coastal districts of eastern Asia around the Bering Sea and south to Calif. (Fig. 115.)


Wavy Hair-grass

Stems densely tufted, erect, slender, 3–8 dm. tall; leaves numerous, mostly in a basal tuft, the sheaths scabrous, the blades involute, slender or setaceous, flexuous; panicle open, nodding, 5–12 cm. long, spikelets 4–5 mm. long, purplish or bronze; glumes 1-nerved, acute; lemmas scabrous, the callus hairs about 1 mm. long, awn attached near the base; awn geniculate, twisted, 5–7 mm. long.

Attu and Sitka—Greenl.—N. Car.—Okla. Also Eurasia, S. Am., E. Africa.

5. *D. beringensis* Hult.

Bering Hair-grass

*D. bottnica* Am. auct. not Trin.

Culms tufted, 3–12 dm. tall; leaves 1.5–4 mm. wide; panicle 7–20 cm. long, open, nodding, the branches scabrous; spikelets often 3-flowered, 6–7 mm. long; glumes about reaching to the top of the second floret, narrow, acute; lemmas 4–5 mm. long with long hairs at the base; palea scabrous. Hybridizes with *D. caespitosa* giving rise to intermediate forms.

Eastern Asia—Aleutian and Pribilof Islands—Ore. (Fig. 116.)


Tufted Hair-grass

*D. alaskana* L. & M.

Culms in dense tufts, erect, 2–12 dm. tall; panicle 1–3 dm. long, loose, open, nodding; spikelets 3–5 mm. long, pale or purple-tinged, the rachilla joint half the length of the flower floret; glumes acute, 3–4.5 mm. long, lemmas 2.5–3.5 mm. long; awn about as long as, or slightly exceeding the lemma. A very variable species of circumboreal distribution. (Fig. 117.)

Hultén recognizes two forms as sufficiently distinct from the type to be entitled to recognition. Both are usually less than 3 dm. tall. Var. *glauca* (Hartm.) Sam. (D. *curtifolia* Scribn.) has filiform basal leaves which are bluish-green, the florets are very small, and the awn is fixed close to the base of the lemma.

Ssp. *orientalis* Hult. Basal leaves broad, flat, usually yellowish-green. This is the form found along the Arctic and Bering Sea Coasts.

7. *D. holciformis* Presl.

California Hair-grass

Culms caespitose, 5–12 dm. tall, relatively robust; leaves mostly basal, tightly folded or involute, firm, the lower ones long; panicle 10–25
cm. long, rather dense, purplish to brownish; spikelets 6–8 mm. long; glumes and lemmas scaberulous, the glumes about equaling or a little shorter than the spikelet; lemmas awned from below the middle; awns erect, exceeding the spikelet.

Along the coast, Ketchikan—Calif. (Fig. 118.)

21. BECKMANNIA Host.

Rather tall, more or less erect annuals; leaves flat; inflorescence consisting of numerous short, appressed or ascending spikes in a narrow somewhat interrupted panicle; spikelets 1–2-flowered, on one side of a slender rachis, falling off entire; glumes equal, saccate, 3-nerved; lemmas narrow, 5-nerved, about as long as the glumes. (Johann Beckmann, 1739-1811, taught natural history in St. Petersburg, now Leningrad.)

*B. syzigachne* (Steud.) Fern. Slough-grass

*B. erucaeformis* Am. Auct.

Culms 3–10 dm. long; leaf-blades 4–8 mm. wide; panicle 10–25 cm. long; spikes crowded, 1–2 cm. long; spikelets 1-flowered, 3 mm. long; glumes transversely wrinkled, and with a deep keel; lemma with an acuminate apex protruding above the glumes.

Growing in mud or water, Alaska—Man.—Ill.—N. Mex.—Calif. Also in N. Y., Ohio, Asia. (Fig. 119.)

22. DACTYLIS L.

Tall perennial grass; panicle contracted, the spikelets crowded at the ends of the branches in unilateral clusters; spikelets 3–5 flowered; glumes unequal, acute, hispid-ciliate on the keel; lemmas compressed-keeled, mucronate, 5-nerved, ciliate on the keel. (Greek, finger, referring to the stiff branches of the panicle.)

*D. glomerata* L. Orchard Grass

Culms 6–12 dm. tall, arising from large, dense tussocks; leaves flat, elongate, 2–8 mm. wide; panicles 5–20 cm. long, the branches spreading in anthesis, appressed at maturity, the rachis hispid; lemmas about 6 mm. long, mucronate or short-awned.

Introduced, native of Europe. (Fig. 120.)

23. DUPONTIA R. Br.

An arctic perennial grass; leaf-blades flat; panicle narrow; spikelets 2–4-flowered; glumes extending beyond the lemmas, membranous; lemmas membranous, entire, with a tuft of hair at the base. (J. D. Dupont was a French botanist.)

*D. fischeri* R. Br. Dupontia

Culms smooth, erect, simple, 12–50 cm. tall; sheaths overlapping; blades 3–15 cm. long, 2–4 mm. wide; panicle usually contracted, 4–12 cm. long; spikelets mostly 2-flowered, 6–8 mm. long; glumes thin, generally acute, the first 1-nerved and usually shorter than the second which is
usually 3-nerved; lemmas 4–6 mm. long, 1-nerved or obscurely 3-nerved. The typical form with blunt-tipped glumes and subsericeous lemmas is a low-growing plant of the Arctic Coast. Ssp. *psilosantha* (Rupr.) Hult. (*D. psilosantha* Rupr.) is a taller growing form with acute glumes and glabrous lemmas. Intermediate forms occur where both types are found. Arctic and Bering Sea coasts. (Fig. 121.)

24. SCHIZACHNE Hack.

Rather tall perennials with simple culms and open, rather few-flowered panicles; spikelets several-flowered, disarticulating above the glumes and between the florets; glumes unequal, 3-nerved and 5-nerved; lemmas lanceolate, strongly 7-nerved, long-pilose on the callus, awned from just below the teeth of the strongly bifid apex; palea with softly pubescent submarginal keels, the hairs longer toward the summit. (Greek, schizein, to split, plus achne, chaff, referring to the teeth of the lemma.)

*S. purpurescens* (Torr.) Swallen. False Melic

*Avena striata* Michx.

Culms erect from a loosely tufted, decumbent base, 5–10 cm. tall; blades flat, narrowed at the base, 1–5 mm. wide; panicles about 1 dm. long, the branches more or less drooping, bearing 1 or 2 spikelets; spikelets 20–25 mm. long; glumes purplish; lemmas about 1 cm. long, the awn as long or longer than the lemma.

Woods, southern Alaska—Newf.—Penn.—S. Dak.—Mont.—N. Mex.—B. C.—Siberia—Japan. (Fig. 122.)

25. COLPODIUM Trin.

Annual or perennial grasses; leaf-blades flat or almost setaceous; panicles diffuse, pyramidal, the branches capillary; spikelets 1–6 flowered, often colored, the rachilla disarticulating above the glumes and between the florets; glumes membranous or hyaline, 1–3-nerved or nerveless, obtuse or rather acute, unequal; lemmas with texture of the glumes, broad, obtuse, more or less 5-nerved, the lateral ones short or almost obsolete; palea almost as long as the lemma, hyaline.

Leaves 5–8 mm. broad .................................................. 1. *C. fulvum*
Leaves 1 mm. or less broad ........................................... 2. *C. wrightii*

1. *C. fulvum* (Trin.) Griseb.

*Arctophila fulva* (Trin.) Rupr.

A stout perennial, 2–9 dm. tall, rarely taller; culms and leaves smooth; blades flat, pungent-pointed or sometimes obtuse, 5–25 cm. long, 5–8 mm. wide; panicle open, ovoid, 8–15 cm. long, the branches drooping and bearing spikelets on the outer half; spikelets pedicellate, ovate or oblong, 5–6 mm. long, 4–6-flowered; first glume 1-nerved, second glume 3-nerved and about as long as the lemma; lemmas 3–5-nerved, 3–4 mm. long. The Arctic form of this species has the branches of the panicle ascending and
the spikelets are smaller, often only 1 or 2-flowered. This is the var. *effusum* (Lange) Polunin. There are intermediate forms.

Shallow water or mud, throughout most of our territory. Circumpolar. (Fig. 123.)

2. *C. wrightii* Scribn. & Merr.

*Poa wrightii* (Scribn. & Merr.) Hitchc.

Densely caespitose perennial, glabrous, 3-5 dm. tall; basal leaves rather short, linear, involute, about 5 cm. long, 1 mm. or less wide, those of the culm shorter; panicles open, purplish, 4-9 cm. long, the branches glabrous, the lower ones usually in pairs, spreading or ascending; spikelets 3- or 4-flowered, 6-8 mm. long; glumes unequal, the first 1.5-2.5 mm. long, the second 2.5-3.5 mm. long, obtuse, 3-nerved; lemmas lanceolate, rather obtuse, 4.5-5 mm. long, quite prominently 5-nerved, appressed silky-pubescent on the back toward the base, glabrous above.

Seward Peninsula and eastern Asia.

26. *MELICA* L.

Moderately tall perennial grasses with the base of the culm often swollen into a corm; spikelets 2- several-flowered, the rachilla disarticulating above the glumes and between the fertile florets, prolonged beyond the perfect florets and bearing at the apex 2 or 3 smaller empty lemmas each enclosing the one above; glumes somewhat unequal, thin, papery, scarious-margined, 3-5-nerved, sometimes nearly as long as the lower lemma; lemmas convex, membranous or rather firm, scarious-margined, usually awnless. (Italian for a sorghum, from the Greek, mel, honey.)

*M. subulata* (Griseb.) Scribn. *Alaska Onion-grass*  
*Bromus subulatus* Griseb.

Culms 6-12 dm. tall, mostly bulbous at the base; leaves thin, usually 2-5 mm. wide; panicle usually narrow, the branches appressed or sometimes spreading; spikelets narrow, 15-20 mm. long, loosely several-flowered; glumes narrow, obscurely nerved; lemmas prominently 7-nerved, narrowed to an acuminate point, awnless, the nerves more or less pilose-ciliate.

Apparently rare, Unalaska—Wash.—Mont.—Wyo.—Calif. [Fig. 124. (From a Wash. specimen).]

27. *GLYCERIA* R. Br.

Mostly perennial aquatic or marsh grasses with flat leaves and paniculate inflorescence; spikelets few—many-flowered, suberete or slightly compressed, the rachilla disarticulating above the glumes and between the florets; glumes unequal, short, usually scarious; lemmas broad, convex on the back, firm, scarious at the apex, 5-9-nerved; palea 2-keeled. (Greek, sweet, the seed of the type species being sweet.)

1A. Spikelets linear, more than 1 cm. long.

1B. Lemmas glabrous between the nerves .............. 1. *G. borealis*

2B. Lemmas scaberulous between the nerves .......... 2. *G. leptostachya*
2A. Spikelets less than 1 cm. long.
   1B. Lemmas appearing to be 5-nerved .................. 3. G. pauciflora
   2B. Lemmas plainly 7-nerved.
      1C. Lemmas less than 2 mm. long .................. 4. G. striata
      2C. Lemmas more than 2 mm. long.
         1D. Culms usually more than 1 m. tall .......... 5. G. grandis
         2D. Culms less than 1 m. tall .................. 6. G. pulchella

1. G. borealis (Nash) Batch.  Northern Manna-grass
   Panicularia borealis Nash.
   Culms glabrous, 6–15 dm. tall; sheaths smooth or slightly scabrous, keeled; leaves flat, or usually folded, 1–2 dm. long, 2–4 mm. or more wide; panicle narrow, 2–4 dm. long, the branches and slender pedicels appressed; spikelets narrow, 10–15 mm. long, 6–12-flowered; glumes about 1.5 and 3 mm. long; lemmas 3–4 mm. long, 7-nerved, smooth except on the scabrous nerves.
   In shallow water, central Alaska—Newf.—Conn.—Iowa—N. Mex.—Calif. (Fig. 125.)

2. G. leptostachya Buckl.  Davy Manna-grass
   Culms 1–2 m. tall, rather stout or succulent; leaves flat, scaberulous on the upper surface, 4–10 mm. wide; panicle 2–6 dm. long, narrow with ascending branches; spikelets 1–2 cm. long, 8–14-flowered, often purplish; lemmas firm, broadly rounded toward the apex, about 3 mm. long, scaberulous both on the nerves and in between.
   Wrangell—central Calif. (Fig. 126.)

3. G. pauciflora Presl.  Weak Manna-grass
   Panicularia pauciflora (Presl.) Kuntze.
   Culms 5–12 dm. long, from a decumbent, rooting base; leaves thin, flat, scabrous, mostly 10–15 cm. long, 5–15 mm. wide; panicle 10–25 cm. long, the branches usually more or less flexuous, the spikelets crowded on the upper half; spikelets 4–6 mm. long, 4–8-flowered; glumes short, broad; lemmas scabrous, about 2 mm. long, rounded and somewhat erose at the summit, prominently 5-nerved, the 2 marginal nerves short and inconspicuous.
   Central Pacific Coast region of Alaska—S. Dak.—Colo.—N. Mex.—Calif. (Fig. 127.)

4. G. striata (Lam.) Hitchc. ssp. stricta (Scribn.) Hult.  Fowl Manna-grass
   Panicularia nervata (Willd.) Kuntze var. stricta Scribn.
   Culms 3–5 dm. tall, erect; blades 5–15 cm. long, 2–4 mm. wide; panicle about 1 dm. long; spikelets about 3 mm. long, 4–6-flowered; glumes about 0.5 and 1 mm. long; lemmas 1.5–2 mm. long, prominently 7-nerved, usually purplish, scarious tip inconspicuous; palea about as long as the lemma.
   Central Alaska—Labr.—Newf.—N. Hamp.—Iowa—N. Mex.—Ariz.—
northern Calif. The type form is found in eastern America and extends to northern Florida.

5. *G. grandis* S. Wats. American Manna-grass

*G. maxima* (Hartm.) Holm. ssp. *grandis* (S. Wats) Hult.

*Panicularia americana* (Torr.) MacM.

Culm stout, glabrous, 1–2 m. tall; blades flat, 15–35 cm. long, 6–15 mm. wide; panicle 2–4 dm. long, very compound and spreading; spikelets 5–8 mm. long, 4–7-flowered; glumes scarious; lemmas purplish, about 2.5 mm. long.

Central Alaska—Pr. Edward Isl.—Tenn.—N. Mex.—Nev.—eastern Ore. (Fig. 128.)


Culms 4–6 dm. tall, stout, smooth; leaves crowded, blades 15–30 cm. long, 2.5–5 mm. wide, long-acuminate; panicle open, 15–30 cm. long, naked toward the base; spikelets 5–6 mm. long, 4–6-flowered; glumes brownish or purplish, scarious-margined, obtuse, much shorter than the lemmas; lemmas usually purplish, with broad hyaline margins above, strongly but minutely hispidulous, prominently 7-nerved, about 3 mm. long.

Central Alaska—Mack.—Alta.—B.C.


Spikelets several-flowered, usually terete or only slightly flattened, the rachilla disarticulating above the glumes and between the florets; glumes unequal; lemmas rounded on the back, usually 5-nerved, scarious and often erose at the tip; palea nearly equaling the lemma. Our species are tufted perennials with narrow or open panicles. Closely related to *Poa* and *Glyceria*, the species often being listed under one or the other of those genera. The treatment of the genus here followed is that of Mr. Jason R. Swallen in a paper recently published in the Journal of the Washington Academy of Sciences. (Puccinelli was an Italian botanist.)

1A. Anthers 1.8–2 mm. long ................................. 1. *P. phryganodes*

2A. Anthers less than 1.5 mm. long.

1B. Panicle branches distinctly scabrous.

1C. Anthers 0.3–0.5 mm. long ............................ 2. *P. hauptiana*

2C. Anthers 0.7–1.5 mm. long.

1D. Lemmas 3–4 mm. long, anthers 1.3–1.5 mm. long.................... 3. *P. grandis*

2D. Lemmas 2–3 mm. long, anthers less than 1 mm. long................ 4. *P. borealis*

2B. Panicle branches glabrous or only very sparsely scabrous.

1C. Lemmas 3.5–4 mm. long, anthers 1.2–1.5 mm. long.

1D. Panicle branches ascending, elongate... 5. *P. glabra*

2D. Panicle branches stiffly spreading or reflexed.

1E. Spikelets 2- or 3-flowered ........................ 6. *P. triflora*

2E. Spikelets 4–8-flowered .......................... 7. *P. andersoni*
2C. Lemmas about 3 mm. long or less.

1D. Anthers 0.3–0.6 mm. long.

1E. Lemmas about 3 mm. long, culms up to 30 cm. tall...........

................................................................. 8. *P. alaskana* ..................

2E. Lemmas 2–2.5 mm. long, culms less than 2 dm. tall...........

................................................................. 9. *P. paupercula*

2D. Anthers mostly 0.8–1 mm. long.

1E. Palea longer than the lemma...........13. *P. kantschatica*

2E. Palea as long as or slightly shorter than the lemma.

1F. Panicle branches slender, usually closely appressed....

............................................................... 12. *P. nutkaensis*

2F. Panicle branches stout, stiffly spreading or reflexed,
naked in the lower half.

1G. Culms stout, erect from a decumbent base.............

........................................................... 10. *P. hulteni*

2G. Culms relatively slender, erect or ascending,
densely tufted...........11. *P. pumila*


Culms 5–15 cm. tall and in addition creeping decumbent culms resembling stolons, up to 4 dm. long; leaves short, rarely more than 4 cm. long and 1 mm. wide; panicle 1–4 cm. long, barely exerted, with comparatively few spikelets; spikelets 5–8 mm. long, 3–6-flowered; second glume nearly as long as the lemma; lemmas 3–4 mm. long. Easily distinguished from the other species by the stolon-like culms and the long anthers. Fruits more freely in the northern parts of its range.

Saline or brackish flats along the coast, circumpolar. (Fig. 129.)

2. *P. hauptiana* Krecz. Haupt Alkali-grass

Densely tufted; culms 2–6 dm. tall; leaf-blades 1.5–2 mm. wide, loosely involute; panicle 4–16 cm. long, the branches ascending, spreading or reflexed; spikelets 3–5 mm. long, 3–6-flowered; first glume 1 mm. long; second glume 1.5 mm. long, mostly obtuse, laciniate; lemmas 2 mm. long or less, obtuse, laciniate.

Siberia—Alaska—Alta. (Fig. 130.)

3. *P. grandis* Swallen. Large Alkali-grass

Culms 4–9 dm. tall, erect or geniculate at the lower nodes; leaf-blades 0.5–3 mm. wide, flat or involute on drying; panicles 1–2 dm. long, the branches at first appressed but later spreading; spikelets appressed, tinged with purple, 8–15 mm. long, 5–12-flowered; first glume 2–3 mm. long, subacute; second glume more than 3 mm. long, obtuse; lemmas 3–4 mm. long, sparsely pilose at the base.

Salt marshes, southwestern Alaska—Calif. (Fig. 131.)

4. *P. borealis* Swallen. Northern Alkali-grass

Culms 3–7 dm. tall, erect from a decumbent base; leaf-blades 1–2 mm. wide, flat, glabrous below, scabrous above; panicles 1–2 dm. long, the
slender branches ascending to reflexed, in rather distant fasicles of 2–5;
spikelets 4–6 mm. long, 4–6-flowered, usually purplish; first glume more
than 1 mm. long; second glume less than 2 mm. long; lemmas 2–3 mm.
long, minutely erose-ciliolate; anthers 0.6–0.7 mm. long.
Along coast and rivers, Alaska and Yukon.  (Fig. 132.)

5. P. glabra Swallen.

Culms 25–40 cm. tall, erect or decumbent at the base; leaf-blades
1.5–3 mm. wide, flat or involute toward the tip, glabrous; panicles mostly
1–2 dm. long, the glabrous branches 4–10 cm. long, naked at the base;
spikelets appressed, pale or purplish, 8–10 mm. long, 5–7-flowered; first
glume 2–3 mm. long; second glume 3–4 mm. long, obtuse, minutely ciliolate;
lemmas 3.5–4 mm. long, rather thin and shining, the nerves obscure.
Tidal flats, Alaska Peninsula—Kenai Peninsula—Kodiak Isl.

6. P. triflora Swallen.

Culms densely tufted, erect, 45–60 cm. tall; leaf-blades 1–1.5 mm.
wide, soft, glabrous, flat or becoming involute; panicles 15–20 cm. long,
the glabrous branches in rather distant fasicles of 2–5, naked at the base;
spikelets appressed, deeply tinged with purple, 5–7 mm. long, 2 or 3-flow­
ered; first glume 1.5–3 mm. long; second glume 2.5–4 mm. long; lemmas
3.5–4 mm. long, the nerves evident.
Shores of Cook Inlet.

7. P. andersoni Swallen.

Culms densely tufted, 15–40 cm. tall, erect from a decumbent base,
shorter culms arising from the sides; leaf-blades 1–3 mm. wide, flat and
soft; panicle 4–10 cm. long, the branches ascending or spreading, slightly
scabrous, bearing 1–3 or up to 5 appressed spikelets, spikelets up to 1 cm.
long, 4–8-flowered; first glume about 2 mm. long, acute; second glume
2.5–3 mm. long, acute; lemmas 3–3.5 mm. long, acute, erose, sparsely
pilose at the base and lower part of the prominent nerves.
Known only from Point Lay on the Arctic coast.  (Fig. 133.)


Culms 6–30 cm. tall; leaf-blades 1–2 mm. wide, shorter than, to longer
than the culms, usually soft and flat; panicle contracted, 2–9 cm. long;
spikelets 4–6 mm. long, 3–5-flowered; first glume 1–1.5 mm. long, acute;
second glume 2.5–2.5 mm. long, obtuse; lemmas 2.5–3 mm. long, rather
prominently 5-nerved, appressed ciliolate on the nerves below.
Along the coast, Aleutian Islands and Bering Sea region.  (Fig. 134.)


Culms 5–20 cm. tall, longer than the leaves; leaf-blades 0.5–1 mm.
wide, rather stiff and often curved; panicles 1–7 cm. long, few-flowered;
spikelets 4–8 mm. long, 3–5-flowered; first glume 1–1.5 mm. long; second
glume 1.5–2 mm. long; lemmas 2–2.5 mm. long, elliptic to ovate, erose.
Aleutians and eastern Asia through arctic America.  (Fig. 135.)
10. *P. hulteni* Swallen.  
Hulten Alkali-grass

Culms 3–4 dm. tall; leaf-blades 0.5–2.5 mm. wide, mostly involute; panicle 6–14 cm. long, the branches ascending, spreading, or reflexed; spikelets 5–6 mm. long, 3–5-flowered; first glume 1.5–2 mm. long, acute, slightly keeled; second glume 2–2.5 mm. long, slightly keeled and with strong lateral nerves; lemmas 2.5–2.8 mm. long, minutely toothed.

Beaches, Kodiak Island—southeastern Alaska. (Fig. 136.)

Small Alkali-grass

Culms erect or somewhat decumbent at the base, 1–3 dm. tall; leaf-blades flat, scaberulous, 1–2.5 mm. wide; panicles 2.5–15 cm. long, the short branches usually stiffly ascending to reflexed, bearing only one to a few spikelets; spikelets 5–7 mm. long, 3–6-flowered; first glume 1.5–2.5 mm. long; second glume 2.5–3 mm. long; lemmas about 3 mm. long, rather abruptly narrowed toward the apex, the nerves conspicuous, sparsely pubescent on the callus.

Along the coast, Kodiak Isl.—Vancouver Isl. (Fig. 137.)

Pacific Alkali-grass

Culms 2–6 dm. tall, usually erect; leaf-blades 1–2 mm. wide, flat or loosely involute; panicle narrow, 5–20 cm. long, the few slender branches appressed; spikelets 6–9 mm. long, 4–9-flowered; glumes about 1.5 mm. and 2.5 mm. long; lemmas about 3 mm. long, narrowed to an obtuse apex which is erose or minutely fimbriate.

Along the coast, Aleutian Islands—Calif. (Fig. 138.)


Culms erect or somewhat decumbent at the base, 12–25 cm. tall; leaf-blades rather soft, smooth, flat or involute on drying, 2 mm. or less wide; panicle 4–10 cm. long, the branches narrowly ascending or later spreading, spikelet-bearing on the upper half; spikelets 3–4 mm. long, 3- or 4-flowered; first glume about half as long as the lemmas; second glume much broader and obtuse; lemmas about 2 mm. long, obtuse, glabrous.

Cold wet soil, Kamtchatka—southeastern Alaska.

29. **POA**

Grasses with contracted or open paniculate inflorescence and narrow, flat, folded, or involute leaves with a boat-shaped tip. Spikelets 2–6-flowered, flat, the rachilla disarticulating above the glumes and between the florets, the uppermost floret rudimentary; glumes acute, keeled, the first usually 1-nerved, the second 3-nerved; lemmas somewhat keeled, awnless, membranous, often scarious at the tip, 5-nerved, the nerves sometimes pubescent. (Greek for a grass.)

1A. Low grasses, usually 3 dm. tall or less.

1B. Plants annual ........................................ 1. *P. annua*

2B. Plants perennial.

1C. Spikelets 2–4-flowered.
1D. Stolons present.
1E. Lower branches of panicle usually in twos..................................12. P. arctica
2E. Lower branches of panicle in twos–fours..................................13. P. irrigata

2D. Plants tufted, not stoloniferous.
1E. Coma at base of lemma copious.....15. P. leptocoma
2E. Coma at base of lemma lacking.
1F. Panicle branches slender, capillary ........................................19. P. brachyanthera
2F. Panicle branches erect or appressed.
1G. Spikelets 5–6 mm. long ......24. P. glauca
2G. Spikelets 4–5 mm. long ......25. P. rupicola

1D. Plants with stolons.
1E. Plants dioecious ................................. 3. P. confinis
2E. Plants with perfect flowers.
1F. Culm flat with sharp edges ...... 2. P. compressa
2F. Culm terete or slightly flattened.
1G. Panicle nodding, lemmas 6 mm. long................................. 6. P. turneri
2G. Panicle erect, lemmas shorter..................................................23. P. komarovii

2D. Plants tufted, not stoloniferous.
1E. Spikelets but little compressed, much longer than wide ..................27. P. sandbergii
2E. Spikelets decidedly compressed.
1F. Leaves about 1 mm. wide...........20. P. abbreviata
2F. Leaves 2–5 mm. wide.
1G. Panicle compact ..................21. P. alpina
2G. Panicle open .........................18. P. merrilliana

2A. Medium and tall perennial grasses more than 3 dm. high.
1B. Plants with stolons.
1C. Spikelets 2–4-flowered.
1D. Glumes 6–8 mm. long, nearly as long as the spikelet............ 8. P. macrocalyx
2D. Glumes decidedly shorter than the spikelet .......................... 4. P. laxiflora

1D. Culm strongly flattened, 2-edged ...... 2. P. compressa
2D. Culm terete or slightly flattened.
1E. Lemmas 5–7 mm. long.
1F. Leaves 4–8 mm. wide .................. 7. P. eminens
2F. Leaves narrower.
1G. Lemmas lanate-pubescent on lower part.
1H. Panicle nodding, spikelets green .......................................... 6. P. turneri
2H. Panicle usually erect, spikelets violet or grayish ........................................ 5. *P. lanata*

2E. Lemmas shorter.
1F. Lemmas lanate-pubescent on lower part ........................................ 9. *P. norbergii*
2F. Lemmas smooth or scabrate, not lanate between the nerves.
1G. Panicle branches 2–4 (mostly 4) in lowest whorl ........................................ 11. *P. eyerdamii*
2G. Panicle branches 3–5 (mostly 5) in lowest whorl ........................................ 10. *P. pratensis*

2B. Plants tufted, without stolons.
1C. Spikelets 2–4-flowered.
1D. Lemmas about 4 mm. long, spikelets more than 5 mm. long.
1E. Spikelets much flattened .................. 15. *P. leptocoma*
2E. Spikelets but little flattened ........... 26. *P. hispidula*
2D. Lemmas about 3 mm. long or less, spikelets less than 5 mm. long.
1E. Panicle erect, narrow .................. 24. *P. glauca*
2E. Panicle open.
1F. Lemmas glabrous or the keel slightly pubescent.................. 14. *P. trivialis*
2F. Lemmas pubescent on the keel and marginal nerves.
1G. Glumes about as long as the first lemma .................. 16. *P. nemoralis*
2G. Glumes shorter than the first lemma .................. 17. *P. palustris*

2C. Spikelets 3–7-flowered.
1D. Spikelets 8–10 mm. long, 4–7-flowered ........................................ 29. *P. ampla*
2D. Spikelets 6–8 mm. long, 3–5-flowered.
1E. Lemmas about 4 mm. long .................. 28. *P. canbyi*
2E. Lemmas about 5 mm. long .................. 22. *P. stenantha*

1. *P. annua* L. 

Annual Bluegrass

Tufted, often decumbent, rooting at the nodes and forming mats; culms 5–25 cm. tall; leaf-blades soft, flat, lax, 1–3 mm. wide; panicle open, 3–7 cm. long; spikelets crowded, 3–6-flowered, about 4 mm. long; lemmas 2.5–3 mm. long, not webbed at base, 5-nerved, the nerves more or less pubescent on the lower half.

A weed, probably introduced from Europe but widespread and common in Alaska. (Fig. 139.)

2. *P. compressa* L. 

Canada Bluegrass

Culms 15–60 cm. tall, pale bluish-green, solitary or a few together, decumbent at the base, strongly flattened, with long creeping rhizomes; leaves rather short, 1–4 mm. wide; panicle narrow, 3–7 cm. long, the short branches usually in pairs; spikelets 4–7 mm. long, 3–9-flowered;
glumes 2–3 mm. long; lemmas firm, 2–3 mm. long, the keel and marginal nerves sparingly pubescent; web at base scant or wanting.

Roadsides, central and southeastern Alaska. Introduced. Native of Eurasia. (Fig. 140.)

3. *P. confinis* Vasey

Dune Bluegrass

Plants dioecious, the two kinds similar; culms often geniculate at the base, usually less than 15 cm. tall, sometimes much taller; sheaths and involute blades smooth, firm, narrow; panicle narrow, contracted, 1–3 cm. long; spikelets 4–5 mm. long, 3–4-flowered; glumes unequal; lemmas 3 mm. long, scaberulous, sparsely webbed at base, the nerves faint.

Sand dunes and sandy meadows near the coast, B. C.—Calif. Reported as growing in southeastern Alaska.

4. *P. laxiflora* Buckl.

Loose-flowered Bluegrass

*P. leptocoma elatior* Scribn. & Merr.

Culms scabrous, 10–15 dm. tall; sheaths slightly scabrous, leaves lax, 2–4 mm. wide; panicle loose, open, 10–15 cm. long, nodding or drooping; lower branches in whorls of 3 or 4; spikelets 5–6 mm. long, 3–4-flowered; lemmas about 4 mm. long, webbed at base, sparsely pubescent on lower part of nerves.

Southeastern Alaska—western Ore.

5. *P. lanata* Scribn. & Merr.

Lanate Bluegrass

Culms erect, 25–40 cm. tall, from creeping rootstocks; leaves glaucous, scabrous, rather rigid, 2–4 mm. wide, acute and hooded at the apex; panicle open, 5–12 cm. long, the branches usually in twos; spikelets ovate, acute, purplish or brownish, 8–10 mm. long, 3–6-flowered; glumes acute, 3-nerved, scabrous on the keel; lemmas 6–7 mm. long, with broad hyaline margins, 5-nerved, obtuse, densely webby on the lower half, strigose above. Viviparous forms are frequent.

Aleutian Islands—Lake Athabasca—B. C. (Fig. 141.)


Turner Bluegrass

Culms leafy, 2–4 dm. tall, from creeping rhizomes; leaves 3–5 mm. wide, 4–8 cm. long; panicles 6–9 cm. long, plumose and nodding; spikelets 7–10 mm. long, usually 3-flowered; glumes long and narrow; lemmas acute, about 6 mm. long, copiously pubescent on the keel and lower part of lateral nerves, less so between the nerves; coma at base copious. A beautiful grass.

Kenai Peninsula and Aleutian Islands. (Fig. 142.)

7. *P. eminens* Presl.

Large-flowered Spear-grass

*P. glumaris* Trin.

*P. trinii* Scribn. & Merr.

Culms glaucous, 4–10 dm. tall from creeping rootstocks; leaves thick, 4–8 mm. wide; panicle dense, 1–2 dm. long, contracted; spikelets 10–14 mm. long, 3–6-flowered; glumes up to 1 cm. long; lemmas 5–6 mm. long,
lacinate at the hyaline tip, pubescent at the base and lower part of the midrib and nerves.

All of our beaches except the high Arctic—Vancouver Island. Also Labr.—Que. (Fig. 143.)

8. *P. macrocalyx* Tr. & Mey.  

Large-glumed Bluegrass  

Culms smooth, up to 8 dm. tall; leaves flat, 2–5 mm. wide; panicle open, 1–2 dm. long, the lower branches in whorls of 3–5, spikelet-bearing near the ends; spikelets 6–9 mm. long, 2–4-flowered; glumes 3-nerved, narrow and long-acuminate, 6–8 mm. long, reaching to the apex of the second lemma; lemmas 5–6 mm. long, webbed at base, densely white-hairy on keel and marginal nerves.

Prince William Sound—Aleutian Islands—eastern Asia. (Fig. 144.)

9. *P. norbergii* Hult.  

Norberg Bluegrass  

Stoloniferous; culms 5–7 dm. tall, glabrous; culm leaves 3 or 4, 6–8 cm. long, 3.5–4 mm. wide, the upper surface minutely scaberulous, lower surface and margins scabrous; glumes 1-nerved, glabrous, glaucous, with wide hyaline margins, the apex tinged violet, the lower lanceolate, the upper ovate to acute lanceolate-ovate; lemmas minutely and densely scaberulous, sparsely long-pilose below, the keel and lateral nerves pilose for two-thirds their length.

Known only from Hoonah.

10. *P. pratensis* L.  

Kentucky Bluegrass  

Culms erect, 3–10 dm. tall, from creeping rhizomes; leaves flat or folded, 2–4 mm. wide, the basal often elongated; panicle open, the branches in fascicles of 3–5, ascending or spreading, naked below; spikelets 3–5-flowered, 3–6 mm. (mostly 4–5 mm.) long; lemmas about 3 mm. long, copiously webbed at base, silky pubescent on the keel and marginal nerves, the intermediate nerves prominent but glabrous. A very variable species and giving rise to many forms, some of which may be hybrids. The cultivated form has probably been introduced but the var. *alpigena* E. Fries [*P. alpigena* (E. Fr.) Hartm.] is native and in the far north has given rise to viviparous forms. On the average it is not so tall as the typical form, the culms arise singly and do not form mats, the leaves are narrower and the spikelets purplish. The var. *angustifolia* (L.) Kunth has been collected at Seward. It has basal shoots with long, narrow, involute leaves and was probably introduced.

The entire species is circumboreal. (Fig. 145.)

11. *P. eyerdamii* Hult.  

Eyerdam Bluegrass  

Rhizomes long-creeping; culms 5–7 dm. tall, slender, glabrous; leaves about 2 mm. wide, the margins and under surface smooth, the upper surface minutely scaberulous; panicles 10–15 cm. long; glumes 1–2-nerved, glabrous with hyaline margins and scaberulous keel; lemmas minutely scaberulous, webbed at base, the lower two-thirds of the keel and one-
third of the lateral nerves white-pilose, glabrous between; intermediate nerves indistinct, anthers 1.4–1.9 mm. long.

Kodiak Island and Prince William Sound region.

12. *P. arctica* R. Br. Arctic Bluegrass

*C. cenisia* All.

Culms loosely tufted, erect from a decumbent base, 1–3 dm. tall; leaves mostly basal, flat or folded, 1–4 mm. wide, a single culm-leaf at about the middle of the culm; panicle open, 5–10 cm. long, the lower branches usually 2, spreading or even reflexed; spikelets 2–4-flowered, 5–8 mm. long; lemmas densely villous on keel and marginal nerves, pubescent on lower part between the nerves; webbing at base very variable. A form with short runners and with long cobweb-like coma at the base of the lemmas is the ssp. *williamsii* (Nash) Hult. (*P. williamsii* Nash). Another form with long slender culm and involute leaves has been described as ssp. *longiculmis* Hult. There are also viviparous forms.

Circumpolar. (Fig. 146.)


Stoloniferous; culms 12–40 cm. tall, solitary or a few at the ends of the stolons, glaucescent; leaves clustered on innovations at the base of the culm, less than 1 dm. long, culm-leaf short; panicle small, rather lax; spikelets 3.5–6 mm. long, 2–3-flowered, the short peduncles scabrous; glumes subequal, usually acuminate; lemmas with cobwebby base, the keel and lateral nerves pubescent; the keel of the glumes scaberulous and incurved toward the apex.

Central and southeastern coast of Alaska, probably introduced. Described from Sweden. Range not definitely known. (Fig. 147.)

14. *P. trivialis* L. Rough Bluegrass

Culms erect from a decumbent base, 3–10 dm. tall, scabrous, at least toward the summit; leaves 2–4 mm. wide; panicle 6–15 cm. long, open, the branches spreading or ascending; spikelets 2 or sometimes 3-flowered, about 3 mm. long, lemmas about 2.5 mm. long, glabrous except the slightly pubescent keel and the prominent coma at the base, nerves prominent.

Aleutian Islands—southeastern Alaska—Newf.—Va.—S. Dak.—northern Calif. Introduced from Europe. (Fig. 148.)

15. *P. leptocoma* Trin. Bog Bluegrass

*P. paucispicula* Scribn. & Merr.

Culms solitary or a few together, smooth, rather lax, 2–6 dm. tall; leaves flat, flaccid, 2–4 mm. wide; panicle 5–10 cm. long; spikelets narrow, 5–6 mm. long, 2–4-flowered; glumes narrow, acuminate; lemmas 3.5–4.5 mm. long, narrowly lanceolate, acuminate. Var. *scabrinesvis* Hult. has the keel and nerves of the lemmas scaberulous and the tuft at the base lacking.

Boggy places, southeastern Alaska—Utah—northern Mex.—Calif. (Fig. 149.)
16. **P. nemoralis** L.  
Wood Bluegrass

Culms tufted, glabrous, 3-7 dm. tall; leaves rather lax, 1-2 mm. wide; panicle 4-12 cm. long, the branches spreading; spikelets 3-5 mm. long, 2-5-flowered; glumes narrow, sharply acuminate; lemmas 2-3 mm. long, faintly 5-nerved, sparsely webbed at base, silky-pubescent on keel and marginal nerves below.

Aleutian Islands—southeastern Alaska. Circumboreal. May have been introduced in our territory. (Fig. 150.)

17. **P. palustris** L.  
**P. triflora** Gilib.  
**P. crocata** Michx.

Culms loosely tufted, glabrous, with decumbent, flattened, purplish base, 3-15 dm. tall; leaves 1-4 mm. wide; panicle open, nodding, yellowish-green or purplish, 1-3 dm. long; spikelets 3-5 mm. long, 2-4-flowered; glumes acute; lemmas 2.5-3 mm. long, usually bronzed at the tip, webbed at base, villous on the keel and marginal nerves, intermediate nerves faint.

Wet or moist soil, Aleutian Islands and central Alaska south and east. Circumboreal. (Fig. 151.)

18. **P. merrilliana** Htichc.  
**P. glacialis** Scribn. & Merr. not Stapf.

Densely caespitose, glabrous, 2-3 dm. tall; leaves rather broad, thin, flat, glabrous, ascending, pale green, 4-6 cm. long, 3-4 mm. wide; panicles 3-9 cm. long, the branches flexuous with 2 or 3 spikelets near the ends; spikelets about 7 mm. long, 5-flowered, broadly lanceolate; glumes unequal, acute, the first 3 mm. long, the second 1 mm. longer, 3-nerved; lemmas acute, 5-nerved, 4-5 mm. long, with very few hairs on keel and marginal nerves, not webbed at base or only slightly so.

Southeastern Alaska. (Fig. 152.)

19. **P. brachyanthera** Hult.

Caespitose, about 1 dm. tall; culm leaves 2 or 3, 1-3 cm. long, 1-1.5 mm. wide; panicle branches in twos, glabrous, bearing spikelets at the ends; spikelets 2-5-flowered; glumes about 2.5 mm. long, glabrous, wide-lanceolate, acute; lemmas with lateral nerves and keel short white-ciliate; palea as long as the lemma; anthers about 0.5 mm. long.

Aleutian Islands to Copper River.

20. **P. abbreviata** R. Br.  
Low Spear-grass

Culms from close tufts, 15 cm. tall or less, erect, smooth; leaves crowded at the base, about 1 mm. wide; panicle contracted, 15-25 mm. long, branches short and erect; spikelets about 5 mm. long, 3-5-flowered; glumes acute, smooth; lemmas about 3 mm. long, obtuse, strongly pubescent all over.

Occurs on the Arctic Archipelago and has been reported from Alaska.
21. *P. alpina* L.  
Alpine Bluegrass

Culms erect from a rather thick vertical crown, 1-3 dm. tall; leaves mostly basal, short, 2-5 mm. wide; panicle rather compact, 2-7 cm. long; spikelets broad, purplish, 5-6 mm. long, 3-5-flowered; glumes broad, acute, scabrous on the keel; lemmas 3-4 mm. long, villous on the keel and lateral nerves.

Alpine-arctic, Bering Strait east and south. Circumboreal. (Fig. 153.)

22. *P. stenantha* Trin.  
Narrow-flowered Bluegrass

*P. acutiglumis* Scribn.

Culms tufted, 3-7 dm. tall; ligule prominent, as much as 5 mm. long; leaves flat or slightly involute, mostly basal; panicle lax, 5-13 cm. long, the branches in twos or threes; spikelets 3-5-flowered, 6-8 mm. long; glumes 3-nerved; lemmas about 5 mm. long, copiously pubescent on lower part of keel and marginal nerves, sparsely pubescent or glabrous between, intermediate nerves faint. Often the spikelets produce growing plants thus forming the var. *vivipara* Trin.

Aleutian Islands—Mont.—Colo.—Ore. (Fig. 154.)

Komarov Bluegrass

Subterranean stolons curved; culms not over 3 dm. tall, the base surrounded by a cylinder of hyaline sheaths; leaves relatively broad; panicle erect or nearly so, short-pyramidal, green or the scales brown-tipped; lemmas webbed at base and often with straight hairs between the veins below. Has the appearance of *P. alpina*. Produces viviparous forms.

Eastern Asia—Aleutian Islands—Arctic coast—southern Alaska.

Glaucous Spear-grass

Culms tufted, erect, rigid, 15-50 cm. tall; uppermost leaf usually below the middle of the culm; leaves usually short, 1-2 mm. wide; panicle 3-8 cm. long, the branches erect or ascending; spikelets 2-4-flowered; 5-6 mm. long; glumes 3-nerved, glabrous, rough on the upper part of the keel; lemmas 3-4 mm. long, strongly pubescent on lower part of keel and marginal nerves, slightly pubescent on the base of the faint intermediate nerves, not webbed at base.

A common grass in most parts of our territory. Circumboreal. (Fig. 155.)

25. *P. rupicola* Nash.  
Timberline Bluegrass

Culms tufted, erect, 10-25 cm. tall; leaf-blades erect or ascending, involute, 1-5 cm. long, 0.5-1.5 mm. wide; panicle 2-5 cm. long, purplish, the short branches ascending or appressed; spikelets 4-5 mm. long, 2-4-flowered; glumes 3-nerved, 2.5-3 mm. long; lemmas 3 mm. or more long, villous on the lower part of keel and marginal nerves, sometimes a few hairs on the internerves, no coma at the base.

Buffalo range of central Alaska, Mont.—N. Mex.—Calif. (Fig. 156.)
26. *P. hispidula* Vasey. Hispid Bluegrass

Tufted, culms 3–7 dm. tall; leaves 2–3 mm. wide; panicle somewhat contracted, 3–15 cm. long; spikelets about 3-flowered, 6 mm. long; glumes prominently nerved, lanceolate; lemmas narrow, acute, about 4 mm. long, the keel and marginal nerves with white lanate hairs, intermediate nerves sometimes slightly lanate, the intervening space scabrous with fine short hairs. The var. *aleutica* Hult. is a dwarf form with narrow leaves and small spikelets found in exposed spaces in the Aleutian Islands. This species also produces viviparous forms. It is probably responsible for the reports of *P. gracillima* Vasey from Alaska.

Bering Island and the Aleutians—southeastern Alaska. (Fig. 157.)

27. *P. sandbergii* Vasey. Sandberg Bluegrass

Culms up to 3 dm. or more tall form a dense tuft of short basal foliage; leaves soft, flat, folded or involute, about 2 mm. wide; panicle narrow, 2–10 cm. long, the branches short, erect or ascending; spikelets 5–7 mm. long; glumes about 4 mm. long; lemmas pubescent on the lower half, especially on the keel and near the margin.

As *P. secunda* this species has been reported as found in Yukon Territory—Nebr.—N. Mex.—Calif.

28. *P. canbyi* (Scribn.) Piper. Canby Bluegrass

Culms tufted, erect, smooth, 5–12 dm. tall; leaves scabrous above, leaves 1–2 mm. wide; panicle narrow, often compact, 10–15 cm. long; spikelets 6–8 mm. long, 3–5-flowered; glumes unequal, acute; lemmas about 4 mm. long, more or less crisp-pubescent on lower part of back.

Sandy or dry ground, Yukon—Que.—Isle Royal—Minn.—Colo.—Ariz.—eastern Ore.

29. *P. ampla* Merr. Big Bluegrass

Tufted; culms 8–12 dm. tall; leaves 1–3 mm. wide; panicle narrow, 10–15 cm. long, usually dense; spikelets 4–7-flowered, 8–10 mm. long; lemmas rounded on the back, smooth or minutely scaberulous, 4–5 mm. long.

Skagway and Yukon—Mont.—N. Mex.—Calif.

30. *FESTUCA* L.

Mostly tufted perennial grasses with paniculate inflorescence and 2–several-flowered spikelets with the rachilla disarticulating above the glumes and between the florets, the uppermost floret reduced; glumes narrow, acute, unequal; lemmas rounded on the back, more or less awned or sometimes awnless; palea scarcely shorter than the lemma. (An old Latin name for a weedy grass.)

1A. Basal leaves 3–10 mm. wide, flat, lax.

1B. Lemmas awnless or very short-awned ..........1. *F. elatior*

2B. Lemmas with awns 5–20 mm. long ..........2. *F. subulata*
2A. Basal leaves narrow, folded, or involute.

1B. Low-growing; less than 3 dm. tall ............................ 3. *F. brachyphylla*

2B. Culms 3-5 dm. tall .............................................. 4. *F. rubra*

3B. Culms 5-10 dm. tall ............................................. 5. *F. altaica*

1. *F. elatior* L.

Meadow Fescue

Culms smooth, 5-12 dm. tall; leaves flat, 3-8 mm. wide, somewhat scabrous above; panicle mostly erect, 1-2 dm. long, contracted after flowering, branches spikelet-bearing nearly to the base; spikelets usually 6-8-flowered, 8-15 mm. long; glumes about 3 mm. and 4 mm. long; lemma coriaceous, 5-7 mm. long, the apex hyaline, rarely short-awned. The var. *arundinacea* (Schreb.) Wimm. (*F. arundinacea* Schreb.) is a tall-growing form with usually 4-5-flowered spikelets.

Introduced at several places in Alaska. Native of Eurasia. (Fig. 158.)


Bearded Fescue

Culms 4-12 dm. tall; leaves flat, thin, green above, scabrous on both sides, 1-3 dm. long, 3-10 mm. wide; panicle loose, open, drooping, 15-40 cm. long, the branches in twos or threes, at length spreading or reflexed; spikelets loosely 3-5-flowered, 7-12 mm. long; lemma somewhat keeled, scabrous toward the apex, 5-7 mm. long, attenuate into a scabrous awn 5-20 mm. long.

Woods, southeastern Alaska—Wyo.—Utah—northern Calif. (Fig. 159.)

3. *F. brachyphylla* Schult.

Alpine Fescue

Densely tufted; culms 10-25 cm. tall; leaves narrow, involute, 2-7 cm. long; panicle narrow and spike-like, 2-7 cm. long; spikelets 2-6-flowered, often purplish; lemma 3-4 mm. long; awn scabrous, 2-3 mm. long. The type form has the leaves glabrous or nearly so. Ssp. *saximontana* (Rydb.) Hult. is a somewhat taller form with scabrous leaves, occurring in the interior.

Alpine-arctic situations throughout our territory. Circumboreal. (Fig. 160.)

4. *F. rubra* L.

Red Fescue

Culms more or less tufted, erect from a decumbent base, 3-10 dm. tall; leaves soft, smooth, usually involute, 7-15 cm. long; panicle 4-20 cm. long, usually contracted and narrow; spikelets 4-6-flowered, often purplish; lemma 5-7 mm. long, smooth to scabrous or villous; awn 1-4 mm. long. A very variable group from which species, subspecies, and varieties have been described. Geographical races can be distinguished, but some of the characters such as the amount and nature of the pubescence of the lemma, do not follow the variation of other characters. The following names have been used for species, subspecies, and varieties, and the plants reported under these names in the genus *Festuca* refer to this species: *aucta*, *arenaria*, *barbata*, *glabrata*, *kitaibeliana*, *lanuginosa*, *megastachya*, *mutica*, *richardsonii*, *subvillosa*. 
A common and widely distributed species in our territory. Circum­boreal. (Fig. 161.)


Rough Fescue

Plants forming dense tussocks; culms erect, smooth, 3–10 dm. tall; leaves narrow, involute, 15–30 cm. long; panicle loose and open, 1–2 dm. long; spikelets 10–15 mm. long, 3–5-flowered, usually suffused with purple; glumes unequal, nearly smooth; lemmas ovate, attenuate, finely and densely scaberulous, 7–11 mm. long, usually with a short awn:

Nearly throughout our territory and in eastern Asia. (Fig. 162.)

*F. duriuscula* L. [*F. ovina* L. var. *duriuscula* (L.) Koch], Hard Fescue, a native of Europe naturalized in America, has been found in Alaska. It resembles *F. brachyphylla* but is taller and has wider and firmer leaves.

*F. megalura* Nutt., the Western Six-weeks Fescue, a native of B. C.—Baja, Calif., has been found introduced in our area. It grows 2–6 dm. tall; has narrow panicles 7–20 cm. long, with appressed branches; spikelets 4 or 5-flowered; lemmas linear-lanceolate, scabrous on the back toward the apex, ciliate on the upper half and with awns 8–18 mm. long.

31. BROMUS L.

Spikelets several to many-flowered, the rachilla disarticulating above the glumes and between the florets; glumes unequal, acute, the first 1–3-nerved, the second 3–5-nerved; lemmas convex or keeled on the back, 5–9-nerved, 2-toothed at the apex, sometimes awnless but usually awned from between the teeth; palea shorter than the lemma; sheaths closed; leaf-blades flat; inflorescence a panicle of large spikelets. All species described here have been collected in Alaska, but it is not known if *B. brizaeformis*, *B. marginatus*, *B. racemosus*, and *B. secalinus* are able to maintain themselves. (Greek, an ancient name of the oat.)

1A. Lemmas compressed-keeled.

1B. Spikelets glabrous or slightly pilose.

1C. Panicle branches elongate, drooping..........1. *B. sitchensis*

2C. Panicle branches shorter, erect..............2. *B. aleutensis*

2B. Spikelets densely pilose ............................. 3. *B. marginatus*

2A. Lemmas rounded on the back, not compressed-keeled.

1B. Perennials.

1C. Creeping rhizomes present.

1D. Lemmas glabrous ..................................... 4. *B. inermis*

2D. Lemmas pubescent, at least near the margin ........................................ 5. *B. pumpellianus*

2C. Creeping rhizomes wanting.

1D. Lemmas glabrous .................................... 6. *B. ciliatus*

2D. Lemmas pubescent .................................... 7. *B. pacificus*

2B. Annuals.

1C. Lemmas rounded above, teeth short.
1D. Panicle contracted, rather dense.
1E. Lemmas glabrous ........................................ 8. B. racemosus
2E. Lemmas pubescent ........................................ 9. B. mollis
2D. Panicle open, the branches spreading.
1E. Awn short or wanting ................................. 10. B. brizaeformis
2E. Awn well developed.
1F. Sheaths glabrous ...................................... 11. B. secalinus
2F. Sheaths pubescent ...................................... 12. B. commutatus
2C. Lemmas narrow, the teeth long ...................... 13. B. tectorum

1. B. sitchensis Trin.
   Alaska Brome Grass
   Perennial; culms smooth, 10–18 dm. tall, sheaths smooth; leaves smooth beneath, sparsely pilose above, 6–12 mm. wide; panicle large, lax, drooping, 25–35 cm. long; spikelets 2–3.5 cm. long, 4–12-flowered; lemmas scabrous, often hairy toward the base, about 12 mm. long; awn 5–10 mm. long.
   Near the coast, southeastern Alaska—Wash. (Fig. 163.)

2. B. aleutensis Trin.
   Aleutian Brome Grass
   B. sitchensis Trin. var. aleutensis (Trin.) Hult.
   Culms 5–10 dm. tall; leaves 5–10 mm. wide; panicle erect with stiffly ascending branches; spikelets 3–7-flowered; lemmas often 15 mm. long; and awn nearly 1 cm. long.
   Near the coast, Aleutian Islands to Wash. (Fig. 164.)

3. B. marginatus Nees.
   Large Mountain Brome Grass
   Short-lived perennial; culms 6–12 dm. long, sheaths pilose; panicle erect, rather narrow, 1–2 dm. long; spikelets 25–35 mm. long, 7- or 8-flowered; glumes scabrous or scabrous-pubescent; lemmas coarsely pubescent, ovate-lanceolate, 11–14 mm. long; awn 4–7 mm. long.
  Introduced, native of B. C.—S. Dak.—N. Mex.—Calif. (Fig. 165.)

4. B. inermis Leyss.
   Smooth Brome
   Culms erect, 6–12 dm. tall, from creeping rhizomes; leaves smooth, 5–10 mm. wide; panicle 1–2 dm. long, erect with whorled branches; spikelets 20–25 mm. long; first glume 4–5 mm. long, second glume 6–8 mm. long; lemmas 9–12 mm. long, obtuse, glabrous or scabrous, emarginate, usually awnless, occasionally with an awn 1 or 2 mm. long.
   A cultivated grass from Europe that has become established in some places in our territory. (Fig. 166.)

5. B. pumpellianus Scribn.
   Arctic Brome-grass
   Culms 5–12 dm. tall, with creeping rhizomes; leaves 1–2 dm. long, 5-10 mm. wide, smooth beneath, scabrous or pubescent above; panicle 1–2 dm. long, rather narrow, with short, erect, or ascending branches; spikelets 2–3 cm. long, 7–11-flowered; lemmas 10–12 mm. long, 5–7-nerved, pubescent along the margin and across the back at the base; awn 2–3 mm. long. Var. arcticus (Shear) Porsild (B. arcticus Shear). Panicle purplish,
the branches spreading at flowering time, erect or ascending at maturity; spikelets 2–4.5 cm. long, 6–14-flowered; glumes and lemmas coarsely pubescent, the lemmas 5-nerved, 12–14 mm. long. Var. villosissimus Hult. Glumes and lemmas densely villous-gray; leaves and sheaths often also villous.

Northern Bering Sea region—Ida.—Black Hills—Colo. (Fig. 167.)

6. B. ciliatus L. Fringed Brome
   B. richardsonii Link

   Culms moderately robust, 7–12 dm. tall; sheaths often more or less pubescent; leaves up to 1 cm. wide; panicle 15–25 cm. long, open, the branches drooping; spikelets 2–3 cm. long, 5–10-flowered; lemmas nearly glabrous on the back, pubescent along the lower half to three-quarters of the margins, about 12 or 13 mm. long; awn 3–5 mm. long.

   Central Alaska—Newf.—N. Jer.—Tenn.—Texas—Calif.—northern Asia. (Fig. 168.)

7. B. pacificus Shear. Pacific Brome-grass

   Culms stout, erect, 10–15 dm. tall, pubescent at the nodes; sheaths more or less retrosely pilose; leaves sparsely pillose above, 8–14 mm. wide; panicle very open, 10–25 cm. long, the branches slender, drooping; spikelets 20–25 mm. long, pubescent; lemmas 11–12 mm. long; awn 4–6 mm. long.

   Along the coast, southeastern Alaska—Ore. (Fig. 169.)

8. B. racemosus L. Smooth-flowered Soft Cheat

   Resembling B. mollis but the panicle usually more open and lemmas glabrous or scabrous.

   An European annual species adventitive in central Alaska and Yukon.

9. B. mollis L. Soft Chess

   Softly pubescent throughout; culms erect, 2–8 dm. tall; panicle contracted, the branches erect or ascending, 5–10 cm. long; glumes broad; lemmas broad with hyaline margins and tip, obtuse, 7-nerved, bidentate, 7–9 mm. long; awn 4–8 mm. long. This species has been reported as B. hordaceus L.

   An introduced annual weed, native of Europe. (Fig. 170.)

10. B. brizaeforous Fisch. & Mey. Rattlesnake Grass

   Culms 3–6 dm. tall; sheaths and blades pilose-pubescent; panicle 5–15 cm. long, lax, secund, nodding; spikelets 15–25 mm. long, about 1 cm. wide, flat; lemmas about 1 cm. long, very broad, inflated, smooth, with broad scarious margins, awnless or nearly so.

   An European species that has been collected at Seward and Nome.

11. B. secalinus L. Chess or Cheat

   Culms erect, 3–6 dm. tall; sheaths smooth, panicle nodding, 7–12 cm. long, the lower branches 3–5, unequal, drooping; spikelets 1–2 cm. long,
6–8 mm. wide; lemmas 6–8 mm. long, the margin strongly involute at maturity; awns usually 3–5 mm. long.

Often a weed in fields of grain. Native of Europe.


Resembles \textit{B. secalinus}, but the sheaths are pilose with short retrorse hairs; lemmas at maturity are less plump and the awn straight and usually longer.

An introduced weedy grass that is native of Europe.

13. \textit{B. tectorum} L. 

Culms 3–6 dm. tall, glabrous; sheaths and blades more or less pubescent; panicle 6–15 cm. long, open, the branches slender and drooping, somewhat one-sided; spikelets nodding, 12–20 mm. long exclusive of awns; glumes villous; lemmas villous or pilose, 10–12 mm. long, the teeth 2–3 mm. long; awn straight, 12–18 mm. long.

An introduced weed that is becoming a pest in some localities. Native of Europe. (Fig. 171.)

\textit{Secale cereale} L., the cultivated rye, has infrequently been found along roadsides and in old fields where it sometimes persists for several years. It is doubtful if it can maintain itself indefinitely.

\textit{Triticum aestivum} L., the common wheat, like rye, is sometimes found along roadsides. It cannot be considered as really established and therefore a part of our flora.

32. \textit{Lolium} L.

Spikelets several-flowered, solitary, sessile, placed edgewise to the rachis, one edge fitting into the alternate concavities; first glume wanting (except in terminal spikelet), the second outward, 3–5-nerved, equaling or exceeding the second floret; lemmas rounded on back, 5–7-nerved. (Lolium, an old Italian name for darnel.)

Glume shorter than the spikelet.

Lemma awned ........................................1. \textit{L. multiflorum} 

Lemma awnless or nearly so ........................2. \textit{L. perenne} 

Glume as long as or longer than the spikelet ..........3. \textit{L. tremulatum}

1. \textit{L. multiflorum} Lam. 

A short-lived perennial with culms 4–10 dm. tall; spikes 8–30 cm. long, flat; spikelets 10–20-flowered, up to 25 mm. long; lemmas 7–8 mm. long, at least part of them awned.

Introduced. Native of Europe. (Fig. 172.)

2. \textit{L. perenne} L. 

Culms 3–6 dm. tall; spikelets 6–10-flowered; lemmas 5–7 mm. long, awnless. Often used in lawn grass mixtures.

Introduced. Native of Europe.
3. *L. temulentum* L.  
Darnel  
Annual, culms 6-9 dm. tall; leaves 3-6 mm. wide; spike 15-20 cm. long; glume about 25 mm. long, as long as or longer than the 5-7-flowered spikelet.  
Has been collected near Dawson and at St. Michael, but it is doubtful if it has become established. Native of Europe.

33. **AGROPYRON** Gaertn.  
Perennial grasses; leaves flat or involute; inflorescence a terminal spike; spikelets several-flowered, usually solitary, compressed, placed flat-wise at each joint of the rachis, the rachilla disarticulating above the glumes and between the florets; glumes firm; lemmas convex on the back, rigid, 5-7-nerved, acute or awned at the apex; palea nearly as long as the lemma.  
A difficult genus with many variable forms probably due to hybridization. (Greek, wild and wheat, referring to their growth in wheat fields.)

1A. Plants with creeping rhizomes  
1B. Glumes rigid, tapering to a short awn.............1. *A. smithii*  
2B. Glumes not rigid, acute or abruptly short-awned.  
1C. Lemmas glabrous ............................................2. *A. repens*  
2C. Lemmas pubescent ..........................................3. *A. yukonense*  

2A. Plants tufted, without creeping rhizomes.  
1B. Lemmas awnless or awn-tipped only.  
1C. Nodes of culm finely appressed-pilose ......4. *A. alaskanum*  
2C. Nodes of culm glabrous.  
1D. Lemmas pubescent.  
1E. Spikelets very narrow ................................5. *A. sericeum*  
2E. Spikelets comparatively broad ............6. *A. latiglume*  
2D. Lemmas glabrous ......................................7. *A. trachycaulum*  

2B. Lemmas awned.  
1C. Awns straight ....................................................8. *A. subsecundum*  
2C. Awns divergent ..........................................9. *A. spicatum*  

1. *A. smithii* Rydb.  
Western Wheat-grass  
Culms usually glaucous, 3-6 dm. or more tall; leaves firm, stiff, scabrous; striate, 2-4 mm. wide, sharp-pointed, becoming involute on drying; spikes 6-15 cm. long, the rachis scabrous on the angles; spikelets rarely 2 at a node, 5-10-flowered, 1-2 cm. long; glumes rigid, tapering into a short awn, faintly nerved, 7-12 mm. long; lemmas about 1 cm. long, acuminate, mucronate or short-awned.  
Central Alaska, probably introduced from the western states. (Fig. 173.)

2. *A. repens* (L.) Beauv.  
Quackgrass  
Culms 5-15 dm. tall, from long-jointed running rootstocks; leaves flat, smooth beneath, rough above, mostly 5-10 mm. wide; spike 5-15 cm. long,
the rachis scabrous on the margins; spikelets 3–7-flowered, 10–15 mm. long; glumes strongly 3–7-nerved, acute or awn-pointed; lemmas about 8 mm. long, acute or awned, the awn when present may approach that of the lemma in length.

Central Alaska south and east. A native of Eurasia and extensively introduced in North America. (Fig. 174.)


Culms glabrous, 4–8 dm. tall, from creeping rhizomes; leaves 2–6 mm. wide, flat or involute; spikes 5–12 cm. long; spikelets closely imbricate, 4–8-flowered, 10–15 mm. long; glumes acute, 3-nerved, pilose; lemmas villous, about 8 mm. long, acute or short-awned.

Upper and central Yukon River valley. (Fig. 175.)


Culms glabrous, erect, 4–9 dm. tall, the nodes pubescent; leaves flat or involute, 4–7 mm. wide, scabrous on both surfaces; spike 6–10 cm. long, rather slender; spikelets sometimes 2 at a node, 15–20 mm. long, 4–6-flowered, exceeding the scabrous internodes of the rachis; glumes 6–8 mm. long, oblanceolate; lemmas 8–10 mm. long exclusive of the short awn, lanceolate, hispid with short stiff hairs along the sides but the pubescence variable. The arctic variety *arcticum* Hult. has the glumes and lemmas hispid to pilose.

Matanuska—Arctic coast—upper Yukon district. (Fig. 176.)

5. *A. sericeum* Hitchc. Nome—Matanuska—upper Yukon valley. (Fig. 177.)

6. *A. latiglume* (Scribn. & Sm.) Rydb.
   *A. violaceum* (Hornem.) Lange var. *latiglume* Scribn. & Sm.

Culms loosely tufted, curved or geniculate below, 2–7 dm. tall; leaves flat, rather short, 3–5 mm. wide; spike 3–7 cm. long; spikelets imbricate, 10–18 mm. long, 3–5-flowered; glumes rather broad, flat or rounded, 9–12 mm. long; lemmas pubescent, acute or short-awned, 7–11 mm. long.

Most of our territory; circumpolar. (Fig. 178.)

7. *A. trachycaulum* (Link) Hitchc. Slender Wheat-grass
   *A. angustiglume* Nevski.
   *A. pauciflorum* (Schwein.) Hitchc.
   *A. tenerum* Vasey

Culms tufted, 6–12 dm. tall; leaves mostly 2–4 mm. wide; spikes slender, 5–20 cm. long; spikelets from rather remote to closely imbricate,
12–15 mm. long, 2–5-flowered; glumes firm, acute to awn-pointed, 10–12 mm. long; lemmas 8–10 mm. long, acute or short-awned. Very variable and our most common species.

Above the Arctic Circle in Alaska—Labr.—W. Va.—Mo.—N. Mex.—Calif. (Fig. 179.)

8. A. subsecundum (Link) Hitchc. Bearded Wheat-grass
   A. caninum Am. auct. not (L.) Beauv.
   A. richardsonii Schrad.

   Culms tufted, erect, 3–10 dm. tall; leaves scabrous, flat, 3–8 mm. wide; spike erect or slightly nodding, 6–15 cm. long, rather dense; spikelets 12–15 mm. long, 3–5-flowered; glumes unequal, acuminate or awn-pointed, 4–7-nerved; lemmas scabrous, 8–12 mm. long, with a nearly straight awn 1–2 cm. long.

   Central Alaska—Newf.—Md.—Nebr.—N. Mex.—Calif. (Fig. 180.)

9. A. spicatum (Pursh.) Scribn. & Sm. Bluebunch Wheat-grass

   Culms tufted, rigid, 6–10 dm. tall; leaves 1–4 mm. wide; spike slender, 8–15 cm. long; spikelets distant, often shorter than the internodes of the rachis, 3–8-flowered; glumes acute but not awned; lemmas 8–10 mm. long, terminating in a bent awn 10–25 mm. long, rachilla scabrous.

   Central Alaska—Mich.—N. Mex.—Calif. (Fig. 181.)

34. HORDEUM L.

   Leaf-blades flat; inflorescence a terminal spike; spikelets 1-flowered, usually in threes at each joint of the rachis, the middle spikelet sessile and perfect, the lateral usually pedicelled and imperfect; glumes narrow, often subulate and awned, rigid, standing in front of the spikelet; lemmas lanceolate, rounded on the back, tapering to a usually long awn. (Latin name for barley.)

   Awn less than 12 mm. long ........................................1. H. brachyantherum
   Awn 15–35 mm. long ...............................................2. H. caespitosum
   Awn 4–7 cm. long ..................................................3. H. jubatum

1. H. brachyantherum Nevski. Meadow barley
   H. boreale Scribn. & Sm. not Gavdoger.
   H. nodosum Auct. in part.

   Tufted perennial; culms 5–10 dm. tall; leaves 4–8 mm. wide, scabrous; spikes slender, 2–8 cm. long; glumes all setaceous, 8–15 mm. long; lemma of central spikelets 7–8 mm. long; awn exceeding the glumes; lemmas of lateral spikelets considerably reduced.

   Coastal regions of Alaska and northeastern Asia. Also Labr. and Newf. (Fig. 182.)

2. H. caespitosum Scribn. Bobtail barley

   Culms 3–10 dm. tall; glumes and awns 15–35 mm. long. In nearly all
characters this form is intermediate between *H. brachyantherum* and *H. jubatum* and since it is found only in the coastal sections where both these species occur, it is probably a hybrid between them. (Fig. 183.)

3. *H. jubatum* L.  
Squirrel-tail barley

Tufted perennial; leaves 2–4 mm. wide, scabrous; spikes nodding, 5–10 cm. long; glumes awnlike, 4–7 cm. long; lemma of central spikelet 6–8 mm. long with awn as long as the glumes; lemmas of lateral spikelets reduced almost to a short awn.

Open ground, all of Alaska except the Arctic—Labr.—Newf.—Md.—Mo.—Mex. Also Asia. (Fig. 184.)

*Hordeum vulgare* L., the annual, cultivated barley, like other grains, is sometimes found adventitious along roadsides.

35. ELYMUS L.

Perennials with spicate inflorescence; spikelets 2–6-flowered, usually 2 but sometimes 1 or 3 at each node of the rachis, the rachilla disarticulating above the glumes and between the florets; glumes equal, forming an apparent involucre to the cluster, rigid, narrow to subulate; lemmas oblong to lanceolate, rounded on the back, 5-nerved, usually awned; palea a little shorter than the lemma, 2-keeled. (Greek, an ancient name for a kind of barley.)

1A. Culms from creeping rhizomes.

1B. Spikelets 10–15 mm. long ......................................1. *E. innovatus*

2B. Spikelets 12–25 mm. long.

1C. Glumes nearly as long as the spikelet ..............2. *E. mollis*

2C. Glumes much shorter than the spikelet ...........3. *E. aleuticus*

2A. Culms tufted, no creeping rhizomes.

1B. Lemmas awnless or nearly so ................................4. *E. virescens*

2B. Lemmas awned.

1C. Awns curved, divergent ..................................5. *E. canadensis*

2C. Awns straight.

1D. Rachis tardily disjointing ...............................6. *E. macounii*

2D. Rachis continuous.

1E. Lemmas glabrous or scabrous ..........................7. *E. glaucus*

2E. Lemmas sparsely long-hirsute on the edge ............8. *E. hirsutus*

1. *E. innovatus* Beal.  
Downy Rye-grass

Culms erect from horizontal rhizomes, 4–9 dm. tall; leaves rather rigid, flat or involute, 2–8 mm. wide; spike rather dense, 4–10 cm. long; spikelets 10–15 mm. long, 3–6-flowered; the narrow glumes and the lemmas densely purplish or grayish villous, the lemmas 8–10 mm. long with awns 1–4 mm. long.

Grassy flats, central Alaska—mouth of the Mackenzie River—S. Dak.—Wyo.—B. C. (Fig. 185.)
  *E. arenarius* L. ssp. *mollis* (Trin.) Hult.  
  *E. villosoissimus* Scribn.

Culms stout, glaucous, erect, from a widely creeping rhizome, 6–20 dm. tall; sheaths smooth, leaves smooth or scabrous above, 7–12 mm. wide; often involute on drying; spikes erect, dense, thick, soft, 7–25 cm. long; glumes scabrous or pubescent, 12–24 mm. long, acuminate, nearly as long as the spikelet; lemmas scabrous to villous-pubescent, acuminate or mucronate. Attu baskets are made of the fibers from the leaf of this species. In the far north it becomes much dwarfed.

Sandy beaches, Alaska—Calif.; with closely related species, circum-boreal. (Fig. 186.)

  *E. howellii* Scribn. & Merr.

Culms 6–7 dm. tall, arising from elongated creeping rhizomes; ligule 0.7 mm. long, ciliate, spikes 10–15 cm. long; spikelets 3–5-flowered, about 25 mm. long; glumes lanceolate, 3–5-nerved, about 1 cm. long, scarios wing-margined, acute, sparsely pilose; lemmas 15–20 mm. long, acute, 5-nerved, short-pilose; awn 2–4 mm. long.

Known only from Atka Island.

4. *E. virescens* Piper  
  *E. howellii* Scribn. & Merr.

Somewhat tufted; culms 3–12 dm. tall; sheaths smooth; leaves flat, 5–15 mm. wide, minutely scabrous; spike 6–16 cm. long; spikelets few-flowered; glumes strongly nerved, pointed or awn-tipped; lemmas 10–12 mm. long, scabrous toward the sharp-pointed or short-awned apex.

Woods, southeastern Alaska—Calif. (Fig. 187.)

5. *E. canadensis* L.  
  *E. howellii* Scribn. & Merr.

Culms erect, tufted, smooth, 7–15 dm. tall; leaves 4–20 mm. wide; scabrous; spike 1–3 dm. long, nodding; spikelets 3–5-flowered; glumes narrow, scabrous; lemmas 8–14 mm. long, strongly nerved above, scabrous-hirsute; awns divergently curved, 2–3 cm. long.

Along the Alaska Railroad—Que.—N. Car.—Texas—Ariz.—Calif. Probably introduced in our area. (Fig. 188.)

  *E. howellii* Scribn. & Merr.

Culms densely tufted, erect, slender, 5–10 dm. tall; sheaths smooth; leaves usually scabrous on both sides, 2–5 mm. wide; spike slender, erect or somewhat nodding, 4–12 cm. long; spikelets imbricate, appressed, 1–3-flowered, about 1 cm. long; glumes narrow, scabrous, awned; lemmas 8–10 mm. long, scabrous and somewhat hirsute toward the apex; awns 1–2 cm. long.

Central Alaska—Alta.—Minn.—Nebr.—N. Mex.—Calif. (Fig. 189.)

7. *E. glaucus* Buckley.  
  *E. howellii* Scribn. & Merr.

Culms tufted, often bent at the base, 6–15 dm. tall; leaves more or less
scabrous on both sides, 6–15 mm. wide; spike erect or somewhat nodding, 5–20 cm. long; glumes lanceolate, 8–15 mm. long, with prominent scabrous nerves; lemmas 7–10 mm. long, scabrous toward the apex and with awns 8–20 mm. long.

Southeastern Alaska—Ont.—Mich.—Mo.—N. Mex.—Calif. (Fig. 190.)

8. **E. hirsutus** Presl.

**E. borealis** Scribn.

Culms rather weak, 5–14 dm. tall; leaves lax, 4–13 mm. wide, somewhat scabrous beneath, sparsely pilose above; spike loosely flowered, nodding, 10–18 cm. long; spikelets about 15 mm. long; glumes strongly nerved, awned; lemmas long-hirsute on the margins toward the summit, sometimes coarsely pubescent on the back; awn up to 2 cm. long.

Coastal sections. Alaska—Ore. (Fig. 191.)

**Pleuro pogon sabinii** R. Br. is a small grass found in the arctic regions of Canada and Eurasia and may be expected in the most northerly parts of Alaska and the Yukon. It is 15 cm. or less tall; leaves 1–5 cm. long or when growing in water longer; spikelets 2–6, about 1 cm. long on spreading or reflexed pedicels, 5–8-flowered; glumes small, unequal, scarious at the somewhat lacerate tip; lemmas 4–5 mm. long, 7-nerved, the midvein sometimes excurrent as a sharp point; keels of the palea winged on lower half, bearing awnlike appendages near the middle.
PLATE VI

60. *Typha latifolia* L. Inflorescence and flowers.
63. *Sparganium minimum* (Hartm.) Fr. Inflorescence, achene, and scale.
64. *Potamogeton natans* L. Leaves.
65. *Potamogeton gramineus* L. Leaves, fruit, and nutlet.
68. *Potamogeton pusillus* L. Leaf, fruit, and nutlet.
70. *Potamogeton perfoliatus* L. Leaf and nutlet.
72. *Potamogeton pectinatus* L. Leaf, fruit, and nutlet.
73. *Ruppia spiralis* L. Leaves, fruit, and nutlet.
74. *Zostera marina* L. Inflorescence, tip of leaf, and nutlet.
75. *Triglochin maritima* L. Leaf, flower, and fruit.
76. *Triglochin palustris* L. Flowers and fruits.
77. *Hierochloe alpina* (Sw.) Roem. & Schult. Spikelet and lemmas.
78. *Hierochloe pauciflora* R. Br. Spikelet.
PLATE VII

81. *Anthoxanthum odoratum* L. Glumes, sterile lemmas, and fertile lemmas.
84. *Alopecurus pratensis* L. Spikelet.
85. *Alopecurus alpinus* J. E. Sm. Spikelet and lemma.
86. *Alopecurus aequalis* Sobol. Spike, spikelet, and lemma.
87. *Alopecurus geniculatus* L. Spikelet.
89. *Phleum alpinum* L. Spikelet and floret.
90. *Phleum pratense* L. Spikelet and lemma.
94. *Calamagrostis purpureascens* R. Br. Spikelet and lemma.
96. *Calamagrostis canadensis* (Michx.) Beauv. Glumes and lemma.
97. *Calamagrostis inexpansa* A. Gray. Glumes and lemma.
100. *Agrostis stolonifera* L. Glumes and floret.
PLATE VIII

106. Holcus lanatus L. Glumes and florets.
108. Sphenopholis intermedia (Rydb.) Rydb. Spikelet.
110. Avena fatua L. Spikelet.
111. Trisetum spicatum (L.) Richt. Spikelet and lemma.
112. Trisetum cernuum Trin. Spikelet.
114. Deschampsia elongata (Hook.) Munro. Spikelet and lemma.
117. Deschampsia caespitosa (L.) Beauv. Spikelet and lemma.
118. Deschampsia holciformis Presl. Spikelet.
119. Beckmannia syzigachne (Steud.) Fern. Spikelet and floret.
120. Dactylis glomerata L. Spikelet.
121. Dupontia fischeri R. Br. Spikelet and floret.
122. Schizachne purpureascens (Torr.) Swallen. Spikelet and lemma.
123. Colpodium fulvum (Trin.) Griseb. Spikelet.
130. Puccinellia hauptiana Krecz. Spikelet.
133. Puccinellia andersonii Swallen. Spikelet.
PLATE IX

139. Poa annua L. Spikelet and lemma.
140. Poa compressa L. Spikelet and lemma.
142. Poa turneri Scribn. Floret.
143. Poa eminens Presl. Spikelet and lemma.
144. Poa macrocalyx Tr. & Mey. Spikelet and lemma.
145. Poa pratensis L. Glumes and a lemma.
146. Poa arctica R. Br. Lemma.
147. Poa irrigata Lindm. Glumes and lemmas.
148. Poa trivialis L. Glumes and lemma.
149. Poa leptocoma Trin. Glumes and lemma.
150. Poa nemoralis L. Glumes and lemma.
151. Poa palustris L. Glumes and lemma.
152. Poa merrilliana Hitchc. Spikelet and lemma.
153. Poa alpina L. Spikelet and lemma.
156. Poa ripicola Nash. Glumes and lemma.
158. Festuca elatior L. Spikelet.
159. Festuca subulata Trin. Spikelet.
161. Festuca rubra L. Spikelet.
162. Festuca altaica Trin. Spikelet.
166. Bromus inermis Leyss. Spikelet.
169. Bromus pacificus Shear. Floret.
171. Bromus tectorum L. Spikelet.
PLATE X

172. Lolium multiflorum Lam. Spikelet.
176. Agropyron alaskanum Scribn. & Merr. (a) Spikelet. (b) Var. arcticum Hult.
177. Agropyron sericeum Hitchc. Spikelet and floret.
178. Agropyron latiglume (Scribn. & Sm.) Rydb. Spikelet.
181. Agropyron spicatum (Pursh) Scribn. & Sm. Spikelet.
185. Elymus innovatus Beal. Lemma.
188. Elymus canadensis L. Spikelet and lemma.
190. Elymus glaucus Buckl. Spikelet.
7. CYPERACEAE (Sedge Family)

Grass-like or rush-like plants with usually solid stems and three-ranked leaves with closed sheaths and narrow blades. Flowers in spikes or spikelets, in the axil of two-ranked or spirally arranged scales; perianth composed of bristles, a sac-like organ (perigynium), or wanting; stamens and styles two or three; anthers two-celled, basifixed; ovary one-celled, one-ovuled; fruit an achene.

1A. Fertile flowers all perfect, sometimes staminate flowers present.
   1B. Base of style persistent as a tubercle.
      1C. Basal empty scales several..............................1. Rynchospora
      2C. Basal empty scales not more than two or three..2. Eleocharis
   2B. Base of style not persistent.
      1C. Bristles six to many, much elongated...............3. Eriophorum
      2C. Bristles few, short ...........................................4. Scirpus

2A. All flowers unisexual.
   1B. Pistillate flower partly enwrapped in the scale....5. Kobresia
   2B. Pistillate flowers enclosed in a sac ..................6. Carex

1. RYNCHOSPORA Vahl.

Leafy perennials with erect stems; leaves narrow, flat or involute; spikelets clustered, ovoid, oblong, or fusiform; scales imbricate, thin, one-nerved, usually mucronate by the excurrent midvein; perianth of one to twenty-four, mostly six, barbed or scabrous bristles; achenes lenticular, capped by the persistent base of the style or the whole style. (Greek, referring to the beak-like tubercle.)

*R. alba* (L.) Vahl. White Beaked-rush

Stem slender, glabrous, 10–25 cm. tall; leaves bristle-like, 1 mm. or less wide; spikelets several or numerous, 4–6 mm. long, in one to four dense heads; scales light-colored, acute; bristles nine to fifteen, downwardly barbed, about as long as the achene and the tubercle.

Southeastern Alaska; has an interrupted circumboreal distribution. (Fig. 192.)
Rush-like tufted plants growing in water or wet places; leaves reduced to mere sheaths or rarely the lower blade-bearing; inflorescence an erect, terminal spikelet; perianth of one to twelve, usually retrosely barbed, bristles; base of styles persistent, forming a tubercle at the summit of the achene. (Greek, referring to the growth of most species in marshy ground.)

1A. Culms low, 3-15 cm. long.
   1B. Achenes reticulate ...................................................... 1. *E. acicularis*
   2B. Achenes smooth.
      1C. Tubercle more than one-half as wide as the achene. ............................... 4. *E. uniglumis*
      2C. Tubercle less than one-half as wide as the achene.
         1D. Tubercle conical-triangular ........................................5. *E. palustris*
         2D. Tubercle cap-like ........................................ 6. *E. mamillata*

1. *E. acicularis* (L.) R. & S. Needle Spike-rush
   *Scirpus acicularis* L.
   Stems filiform, grooved, obscurely four-angled, 3-10 cm. tall; spikelet 3-6 mm. long; three- to ten-flowered; scales oblong, pale green, usually with a brown band on each side of the midvein; bristles three or four, short and fugacious; achenes pale, obscurely three-angled, with intermediate ribs; tubercle conic, about one-fourth as long as the achene.
   From Seward Peninsula south and east. Circumboreal. (Fig. 193.)

2. *E. nitida* Fern.
   *E. tenuis* (Willd.) Schult.
   *Scirpus nitidus* (Fern.) Hult.
   Perennial by slender rootstocks; culms slender, tufted, four-angled, striate, 2-8 cm. tall; tips of upper sheaths whitish; spikelets 2.5-4.5 mm. long, 1.5-2.5 mm. wide; scales ovate or ovate-oblong, the tips obtuse, purplish-brown with greenish midrib and narrow, scarious margins; bristles two to four, shorter than the achene, fugacious, or wanting; achene trigonous, very minutely roughened, 1 mm. or less long, tubercle conic, short, acute.
   Western Pacific district and Ottawa Valley—Newf.—N. S.—N. Hamp.

   *Scirpus kamtschaticus* C. A. Mey.
   Stems erect, 1-4 dm. tall; spikelet ovoid, 6-15 mm. long; scales ovate, purplish-brown with reddish midvein; bristles about as long as the achene and tubercle; achene greenish-yellow, about 1.5 mm. long, finely papillose; tubercle nearly as large as the achene, cap-like.
   Eastern Asia and the Bering Sea and Aleutian regions—Southeastern Alaska. (Fig. 194.)
4. *E. uniglumis* (Link) Schult.  
*Scirpus uniglumis* Link.

Stoloniferous and loosely caespitose; culms slender, 5–70 cm. tall, reddish at the base; spikelet 5–15 mm. long, 2–6 mm. thick, five- to thirty-flowered; basal scale roundish, completely clasping the base of the spikelet; fertile scales castaneous or purplish, firm, lustrous, 3–5 mm. long; achenes obovoid, yellowish or darker, tubercle conic-ovoid, one-half to two-thirds as wide as the achene.

Collected at Circle and at Hyder, a variable, circumboreal species. (Fig. 195.)

5. *E. palustris* (L.) R. & S.  
*Scirpus palustris* L.

Stems erect, striate, 3–15 dm. tall; spikelet ovoid-cylindric, 8–20 mm. long, many-flowered; scales brown with scarious margins; bristles usually four, longer than the achene and tubercle; achene lenticular, smooth, yellowish; tubercle conic-triangular, flattened, 0.25–0.5 as long as the achene.

Central Alaska south and east; circumboreal. (Fig. 196.)

*Scirpus mamillatus* Lindb. f.

Resembling *E. palustris*; culms 2–12 dm. tall, pale; spikelet subcylindric to lanceolate, 1–3 cm. long, 2–5 mm. thick, many-flowered, acute, scales narrowly ovate, obtuse to subacute, appressed, 2–4 mm. long; achenes yellow or pale brown; tubercle yellow, small, cap-like.

Pacific Coast districts; circumboreal.

3. **ERIOPHORUM** L.

Bog plants with erect stems and linear leaves or the upper one or two reduced to bladeless sheaths; spikes terminal, solitary and capitate, or several in an involucrate umbel; scales spirally imbricated; flowers perfect; perianth of soft capillary bristles which are much exerted at maturity; achenes three-angled, oblong, ellipsoid, or obovoid. (Greek, wool-bearing.)

1A. Spike solitary.

1B. Bristles six ........................................................ 1. *E. alpinum*

2B. Bristles numerous.

1C. Plants stoloniferous.

1D. Anthers 0.5–1 mm. long, bristles white .......................... 2. *E. scheuchzeri*

2D. Anthers longer.

1E. Middle scales blunt with broad hyaline margins .......... 3. *E. chamissonis*

2E. Middle scales acute with narrow hyaline margins ....... 4. *E. medium*
2C. Plants densely tufted, no stolons.
3D. Scales gray, translucent ................ 5. E. vaginatum
4D. Scales grayish or greenish-black, not translucent.
   1E. Plant 6–20 cm. tall ..................... 6. E. callitrix
   2E. Plants 3–7 dm. tall .................... 7. E. brachyantherum

2A. Spikes more than one.
   1B. Leaf-blades triangular-channeled throughout ................................... 8. E. gracile
   2B. Leaf-blades flat below the middle.
      1C. Midrib of the scales prominent to the very tip ........................................... 9. E. viridi-carinatum
      2C. Midrib of scales not prominent at the tip ................................................. 10. E. angustifolium

1. E. alpinum L.
   Alpine Cotton-grass
   Stems scattered or somewhat tufted, triangular, 10–25 cm. tall; leaves subulate, 6–20 mm. long, borne near the base, lower sheaths often bladeless; involucral bract blunt-subulate, shorter than the spike; spike small, erect; glumes yellowish-brown with slender midvein; bristles six, white, flat, crisped, 10–20 mm. long; achene obovate, apiculate.
   Cook Inlet—central Alaska—Hudson Bay—Conn.—Mich.—B. C. (Fig. 197.)

2. E. scheuchzeri Hoppe.
   White Cotton-grass
   Stems slender, 2–6 dm. tall; sheaths all blade-bearing except the uppermost one; blades filiform, channeled, shorter than the culm; spike erect, globose at maturity; bristles numerous, white, or in drying often yellowish, 15–30 mm. long; achenes narrowly oblong, acute with a subulate beak, scarcely 2 mm. long.
   Throughout our area; circumboreal. (Fig. 198.)

   Russet Cotton-grass
   Culms triangular, 3–7 dm. tall; upper sheaths somewhat inflated. This species closely resembles E. scheuchzeri but is of taller growth, the scales are broader with wide, hyaline margins, the achene is broader and narrowed at the base, the numerous bristles 2–4 cm. long and usually of a russet-brown color, although a pale form occurs. This pale form which is usually nearly white is the only one found in the Bering Sea region and on the Arctic Coast. It has been described as var. albidum Fern. (var. leucothrix (Blomg.) Hult.
   Throughout our area; circumboreal. (Fig. 199.)

4. E. medium Anders.
   This name is applied to plants forming a connecting link between E. chamissonis and E. scheuchzeri. It is probably a hybrid of these two species and occurs where both parent species are found, but according to Hultén it does not occur in regions where E. scheuchzeri alone is found. In
E. scheuchzeri the anthers are 1 mm. or less in length, in E. chamissonis they are 2–3 mm. long, and in E. medium they are 1-2 mm. long. The bristles are tinged with brown.

5. E. vaginatum L.  
Niggerheads, Sheathed Cotton-grass

Densely tufted, forming “niggerheads”; culms stiff, obtusely triangular, 2–5 dm. tall; leaves filiform, triangular, channelled; upper sheaths inflated; spike oblong, 1–3 cm. long; glumes ovate-lanceolate, acuminate, thin, mostly hyaline; anthers 2–3 mm. long; bristles white or slightly dingy, 10–16 mm. long; achene narrowly ovoid, scarcely apiculate. Ssp. spissum (Fern.) Hult. (E. spissum Fern.) spikes ovoid to subglobose, the rachis 6–10 mm. long compared to 9–15 in the type form, anthers 1–2 mm. long, achenes broadly ovoid. This is the form found in the Bering Sea and Arctic regions.

The typical form from central Alaska eastward; circumboreal. (Fig. 200.)

6. E. callitrix Cham.  
Arctic Cotton-grass

Culms low, 6–20 cm. tall; usually only one sheath which is close to the base and often bears a short blade; leaves rigid, spreading, the blades forming an angle with the sheath; scales nearly uniform in color; bristles pure white.

Northeastern Asia and Bering Sea islands—Baffin Island—E. Greenl.—N. Newf.

7. E. brachyantherum Trautv.  
Close-sheathed Cotton-grass
E. opacum Am. Auct.

Culms 3–7 dm. tall, from dense tussocks; basal leaves elongate, continuous with the sheath; uppermost sheath scarcely inflated; scales dark, ovate-lanceolate or the inner linear-lanceolate, acuminate; bristles white or slightly tinged brown, 1–2 cm. long; achenes obovate-oblong, smooth, conspicuously apiculate.

Throughout most of our territory; circumboreal. (Fig. 201.)

8. E. gracile Koch.  
Slender Cotton-grass

Culms slender, smooth, terete, 3–6 dm. tall; sheaths all blade-bearing, the blades narrowly linear, not over 2 mm. wide; spikes two to six, some of them on slender, drooping, pubescent peduncles; scales ovate with prominent midribs; bristles white, 15–25 mm. long; achenes linear-oblong, about 2.5 mm. long.

Central Alaska east and south; circumboreal. (Fig. 202.)

Thin-leaved Cotton-grass

Similar in appearance to E. angustifolium; leaves thin, flat, black at the base; spikes usually numerous, up to thirty; peduncles finely hairy, elongated or short; scales ovate-lanceolate, the midvein extending to the tip and sometimes excurrent; achene oblong-ovoid; bristles white or slightly yellowish.
Sphagnum bogs, Cook Inlet region and B. C.—Hudson Bay—Newf.—N. Y.—Ohio—Wyo.

10. *E. angustifolium* Roth. Tall Cotton-grass

Culms smooth, obtusely triangular above 3–7 dm. tall; leaf-blades more than 3 mm. wide; bracts two to four, often blackish at the base; spikes two to twelve, in a terminal umbel; peduncles smooth; scales ovate-lanceolate, purple-green or brown; bristles white or tawny, up to 3 cm. long; achenes nearly black, sharp-pointed, about 2.5 mm. long. Forms of this species have been reported as *E. polystachyon* L.

Common throughout our territory; circumboreal. (Fig. 203.)

4. **SCIRPUS** L.

Ours all perennials of swamps or wet places; leaves grass-like or in some species reduced to sheaths; spikelets solitary, clustered, or umbellate, the inflorescence usually subtended by one or more leafy bracts, often appearing lateral; scales arranged spirally, the lower often empty; flowers perfect; perianth of one to six usually barbed or pubescent bristles; styles and stamens two or three. (Latin name for the bulrush.)

1A. Spikelet small, solitary, terminal.
   1B. None of the sheaths leaf-bearing ........................................ 1. *S. pauciflorus*
   2B. One or more of the sheaths leaf-bearing ............................. 2. *S. caespitosus*

2A. Spikelets normally more than one.
   1B. Spikelets few, appearing lateral ..................................... 3. *S. americanus*
   2B. Spikelets several.
      1C. Spikelets spicate .................................................. 4. *S. rufus*
      2C. Spikelets umbellate ............................................. 5. *S. pacificus*
   3B. Spikelets numerous.
      1C. Sheaths bladeless, culms terete .................................. 6. *S. validus*
      2C. Plant leafy, culms triangular .................................... 7. *S. microcarpus*

1. *S. paucifloris* Light. Few-flowered Club-rush

Similar in appearance to the common *C. caespitosus* but less densely tufted; culms three-angled; upper sheath truncate, without trace of a leaf; no involucral bract; bristles two to six, hispid.

Known from Manly Hot Springs and B. C.—Que.—N. Y.—Calif.

2. *S. caespitosus* L. var. *callosus* Bigel. Tufted Club-rush


Culms slender, densely tufted, 1–3 dm. tall; basal sheaths numerous, the upper one bearing a short blade; spikelet 4–5 mm. long, glumes yellowish-brown; bristles six, smooth, longer than the acute achene.

Central Alaska southward; circumboreal. (Fig. 204.)

3. *S. americanus* Pers. Three-square

Culms sharply triangular, erect, 3–12 dm. tall; leaves 1–3, linear, keeled, shorter than the culm; spikelets one to seven, oblong-ovoid, acute, 8–15 mm. long, appearing as if lateral; bract 2–10 cm. long; glumes broadly
ovate, brown, often emarginate or two-cleft; awned; bristles two to six, barbed.

Circle Hot Springs and B. C.—Newf.—Bermuda—S. Am.—Calif.—Europe. (Fig. 205.)

4. *S. pacificus* Britt.  
Pacific Bulrush  
Culms leafy, stout, sharply three-angled with flat sides, 5-8 dm. tall; leaves 1 cm. or less wide, the longer often as long as the culm; bracts two to five, some of them longer than the inflorescence; spikelets ovoid, 1-2 cm. long, usually densely clustered; scales brown-tipped with a recurved awn; bristles shorter than the achene; achene light brown, about 2.5 mm. wide, nearly 4 mm. long.

Saline marshes along the coast, Anchorage—s. Calif. (Fig. 206.)

Red Club-Rush  
Culms in small clusters from slender rootstocks, erect, 8-30 cm. tall; leaves narrow, channeled, up to 15 cm. long, the lower reduced; spikelets reddish-brown, few-flowered, ovoid-oblong, 5-7 mm. long, in a terminal two-ranked spike 1-2 cm. long; bract 5-25 mm. long; scales lanceolate, acute, one-nerved; bristles one to six, shorter than the achene, deciduous.

Matanuska—N. W. Terr.—Newf.—N. S.—James Bay. Also N. Europe. (Fig. 207.)

Great Bulrush  
*S. lacustris* Am. Auct.  
Culms stout, terete, smooth, spongy, 1-3 m. tall, 1-2 cm. thick, sheathed below; spikelets 5-12 mm. long, numerous in a compound cluster; scales ovate to suborbicular, reddish-brown, with strong midrib; achenes gray, plano-convex, about 1.5 mm. by 2 mm., bristles four to six, downwardly barbed.

Cook Inlet region—Newf.—West Indies—Calif. (Fig. 208.)

7. *S. microcarpus* Presl.  
Small-fruited Bulrush  
Culms stout and leafy, 6-15 dm. tall; leaves 7-18 mm. wide, up to 1 m. long, rough-margined; spikelets very numerous in a very compound inflorescence, ovoid-oblong, acute, 3-4 mm. long; scales greenish; bristles four, barbed, longer than the smooth whitish achene.

Western Pacific Coast of Alaska—Newf.—Conn.—Calif. (Fig. 209.)

5. KOBRESIA Willd.

Slender arctic and mountain sedges; culms erect, leafy below; spikelets very small, one- or two-flowered, in our species arranged in spikes; stamens three; perianth bristles and perigynium wanting; ovary oblong, narrowed into the style; stigmas two or three, linear; achenes obtusely three-angled, sessile. (von Kobres was a naturalist of Augsberg, Germany.)

Spike one .................................................................1. *K. myosuroides*  
Spikes more than one ..................................................2. *K. simpliciuscula*

*K. bellardii* (All.) Degland.

Culms tufted, very slender, 1–4 dm. tall, longer than the leaves; leaves near the base, 2–20 cm. long, 0.25–0.5 mm. wide, acicular; spike bractless, 1–3 cm. long, 2–4 mm. in diameter, the terminal spikelet staminate, the lateral ones with one staminate and one pistillate flower; scales 2–3 mm. long; achenes about 2.5 mm. long, 1 mm. wide.

Arctic and alpine; circumpolar. (Fig. 210.)


Culms and leaves similar to *K. myosuroides*; spikes three to ten, 3–8 mm. long, 1.5–2.5 mm. wide, in a head 10–35 mm. long, which sometimes appears spike-like; terminal spikelets staminate, the lateral androgy nous or pistillate and one-flowered; achenes about 3 mm. long, 0.5 mm. wide.

Bering Sea and Alaska Range regions; circumpolar.

6. **CAREX** L.

Perennial grass-like sedges with mostly triangular stems (culms) and three-ranked leaves, the upper (bracts) subtending the spikes or wanting; plants monoecious or sometimes dioecious; spikes one-many, either wholly staminate, wholly pistillate, or producing both staminate and pistillate flowers in different ends of the same spike; flowers solitary in the axils of scales; perianth none; staminate flowers of three (rarely two) stamens with filiform filaments; pistillate flowers of a single pistil with a style and two or three stigmas, forming an achene enclosed in a sac (perigynium) through the orifice of which the stigmas protrude; achenes triangular, lenticular, or plano-convex and enclosed in the perigynium or rarely rupturing it. (Greek, to cut, on account of the sharp leaves.)

A vast genus, well represented in our area. The division of genus here adopted is that of Kukenthal which is much easier to use though more artificial than that adopted for the American species by Mackenzie. The illustrations are of glume, perigynium and achene. They are not drawn to any particular scale but the parts illustrated are in proportion for that species.

1A. Spike single, terminal

2A. Spikes two or more.

1B. Spikes sessile, bisexual

2B. Spikes peduncled, usually unisexual, sometimes bisexual.

1C. Stigmas two

2C. Stigmas three

**Primocarex**

1A. Pistillate scales persistent.

1B. Stigmas two.

1C. Spike androgy nous.

1D. Perigynia with rounded base

3. *C. capitata*
2D. Perigynia tapering to a stipulate base.
   1E. Beak scabrous, leaves filiform ....... 1. C. nardina
   2E. Beak smooth, leaves flat ............ 2. C. jacobi-peteri
2C. Spike unisexual ............................... 4. C. gynocrates
2B. Stigmas three.
   1C. Perigynia lanceolate with long beak.
      1D. Leaves flat, rhizomes long .......... 6. C. anthoxanthea
      2D. Leaves canaliculate, rhizomes short... 7. C. circinata
   2C. Perigynia with short beak or beakless.
      1D. Spike unisexual ....................... 5. C. scarpoidea
      2D. Spike androgynous.
         1E. Perigynia beakless, flat .......... 8. C. leptalea
         2E. Perigynia with short beaks, trigonous.
            1F. Perigynia obovate.
               1G. Leaves filiform, plant tufted 9. C. filifolia
               2G. Leaves keeled or flat, plant
                   with creeping rhizomes .......10. C. rupestris
         2F. Perigynia ovate .....................11. C. obtusata
2A. Pistillate scales early deciduous.
   1B. Spike densely flowered, only lower perigynia reflexed.
      1C. Stigmas two ..........................12. C. pyrenaica
      2C. Stigmas three ........................13. C. nigricans
   2B. Spike few-flowered, perigynia all reflexed in age.
      1C. Perigynia 6–7 mm. long .............14. C. pauciflora
      2C. Perigynia 4–5 mm. long .............15. C. microglochin

Vignea

1A. Spikes androgynous.
   1B. Stigmas two.
      1C. Rhizome long, creeping.
         1D. Perigynia not wing-margined.
            1E. Spikes densely aggregated, per-
                gyinia inflated ....................16. C. maritima
            2E. Spikes distinct, perigynia not inflated.
               1F. Rootstock slender, leaves 1–1.5
                   mm. wide .....................17. C. stenophylla
               2F. Rootstock stout, leaves 1.5–3
                   mm. wide .....................19. C. praegracilis
            2D. Perigynia wing-margined ............18. C. chordorrhiza
      2C. Rhizome short, plants tufted.
         1D. Leaves 4–8 mm. wide ...............20. C. stipata
         2D. Leaves 1–2.5 mm. wide .............21. C. diandra
      2B. Stigmas three ........................22. C. macrocephala
2A. Spikes gynaecandrous.
   1B. Margins of perigynia winged.
      1C. Spikes aggregated into a dense head.
         1D. Bracts leaf-like, exceeding the head...23. C. athrostachya
2D. Bracts shorter than the head.
   1E. Perigynia very conspicuous ........ 24. C. macloviana
   2E. Perigynia not conspicuous .......... 26. C. phaeocephala

2C. Spikes not aggregated into a head.
   1D. Perigynia lanceolate ................... 27. C. crawfordii
   2D. Perigynia ovate.
      1E. Beak of perigynia flattened and ser- 
           rulate to the tip ...................... 28. C. aenea
      2E. Beak of perigynia terete, not ser- 
           rulate toward the tip .................. 25. C. praticola

2B. Margins of the perigynia not winged.
   1C. Perigynia white-puncticulate, beak short.
      1D. Plants tufted, lacking stolons.
         1E. Spikes two to four, congested.
            1F. Leaves 2 mm. wide, flat .......... 29. C. lachenalii
            2F. Leaves narrower.
               1G. Culms scabrous, scales yellowish-brown.
                  1H. Perigynia distinctly 
                      nerved ................................ 31. C. neurochleana
               2H. Perigynia almost nerve-
                  less .................................. 30. C. heleonastes
               2G. Culms glabrous or nearly so, scales darker.
                  1H. Perigynia many-nerved, 
                      1.5 mm. wide ...................... 32. C. pribylovensis
                  2H. Perigynia few-nerved, 
                      narrow ................................ 33. C. glareosa

2E. Spikes four to eight, the lower ones distant.
   1F. Beaks of the perigynia scabrous on the margins.
      1G. Beak and part of perigynia.
         with a distinct hyaline suture 38. C. brunnescens
      2G. Beak and perigynia without such suture.
         1H. Perigynia 1.5-1.8 mm. 
            long .................................. 37. C. bonanzensis
         2H. Perigynia 2-3 mm. long.. 35. C. canescens
      2F. Beaks of perigynia smooth.
         1G. Perigynia about 3 mm. long.. 34. C. mackenziei
         2G. Perigynia much smaller ...... 36. C. lapponica

2D. Plants loosely tufted, stolons present.
   1E. Spikes androecandrous .................. 39. C. disperma
   2E. Spikes gynaeandrous.
      1F. Spikes aggregated at top of 
          culm ................................... 40. C. tenuiflora
      2F. Spikes at some distance from 
          each other ............................ 41. C. loliacea

2C. Perigynia not white-puncticulate, beaks long.
   1D. Perigynia broadest near base.
      1E. Perigynia 2.5-4 mm. long ........... 42. C. stellulata
2E. Perigynia 4-4.5 mm. long ..................43. C. phyllomanica
2D. Perigynia tapering toward base ..........44. C. laeviculmis

**Eucarices distigmaticae**

1A. Beaks with truncate mouths ..................................98. C. physocarpa
2A. Perigynia short-beaked or beakless.
   1B. Lowest bract long-sheathing.
       1C. Sheath 2-4 mm. long with black auricles.45. C. bicolor
       2C. Sheaths longer, without black auricles.
           1D. Perigynia white-papillose, dry .............47. C. garberi
           2D. Perigynia not or only slightly papillose, fleshy ..................46. C. aurea
2B. Lowest bract sheathless or nearly so.
   1C. Lowest bract shorter than the inflorescence.
       1D. Aphyllopodic, runners present ..........48. C. bigelowii
       2D. Phyllopodic, runners absent ..........49. C. lugens
2C. Lowest bract as long as the inflorescence or longer.
   1D. Spikes ovate, congested at the top of the culm ...........................................65. C. enanderi
   2D. Spikes cylindrical or prolonged, the upper ones stamine.
       1E. Culms with lower leaves blade-bearing (phyllopodic).
           1F. Perigynia nervig, ovate.
               1G. Scales acute, spikes slender..50. C. kelloggii
               2G. Scales blunt, spikes thicker..51. C. hindsii
           2F. Perigynia rounded.
               1G. Scales strongly nerved ....52. C. kokrinensis
               2G. Scales not strongly nerved.53. C. aquatilis
       2E. Culms with lower leaves not blade-bearing (aphyllopodic).
           1F. Normally high-growing plants.
               1G. Pistillate spikes usually erect, long and narrow ....54. C. sitchensis
               2G. Pistillate spikes drooping, rather short and thick ....57. C. lyngbyei
           2F. Comparatively low-growing, 3 dm. tall or less.
               1G. Low-growing, spikes few-flowered ........................................55. C. subspathacea
               2G. Medium-low, spikes many-flowered ..................................56. C. ramenskii

**Eucarices tristigmaticae**

1A. Beaks with truncate mouths.
1B. Bracts sheathless or nearly so.
   1C. Lower bract foliaceous.
       1D. Terminal spike stamine.
       1E. Spikes more or less approximate....60. C. stylosa
2E. Spikes distant.

1F. Scales long-aristate

86. C. macrochaeta

2F. Scales short-aristate

84. C. magellanica

3F. Scales blunt or acute.

1G. Perigynia ciliate on the margins.

1H. Pistillate scales cuspidate

69. C. karaginensis

2H. Pistillate scales merely acute

88. C. atrofusca

2G. Perigynia smooth on the margins.

1H. Culms aphylopodic.

1I. Scales with midveins reaching the apex and sometimes excurrent

71. C. spectabilis

2I. Scales with midveins obsolete toward the apex

70. C. montanensis

2H. Culms phyllopodic.

1I. Spikes linear, long and narrow

72. C. nesophila

2I. Spikes oblong, thick and short

73. C. podocarpa

2D. Terminal spike gynaecandrous.

1E. Pistillate scales awned or cuspidate.

1F. Spikes sessile

59. C. buxbaumii

2F. Spikes distinctly peduncled

61. C. gmelini

2E. Pistillate scales not awned or cuspidate.

1F. Perigynia 5 mm. long, spikes six to ten

67. C. mertensii

2F. Perigynia shorter, spikes three to six.

1G. Perigynia nerved, sparsely spinulose on margins

65. C. enanderi

2G. Perigynia not spinulose on margins.

1H. Rootstocks long, leaves smooth

62. C. leiophylla

1I. Scales purplish-black with conspicuous hyaline margins.

1J. Culms slender, perigynia subinflated

58. C. norvegica

2J. Culms stiff, perigynia flat

63. C. albo-nigra

2I. Scales lacking distinct hyaline margins.

1J. Culms scabrous, spikes linear

66. C. atratiformis

2J. Culms glabrous, spikes oblong-ovoid

64. C. atrata

2C. Lower bract scale-like.

1D. Perigynia glabrous

77. C. supina
2D. Perigynia pubescent.
   1E. Lower pistillate spikes on elongated subradical peduncles.
      1F. Loosely caespitose, rootstocks thin ........................................ 74. C. deflexa
      2F. Densely caespitose, rootstocks stout ........................................ 75. C. rossii
   2E. Subradical pistillate spikes absent... 76. C. peckii

2B. Bracts with distinct sheaths.
   1C. Perigynia pubescent ........................................ 78. C. concinna
   2C. Perigynia glabrous ........................................
      1D. Leaves 0.2–1 mm. wide, canaliculate or involute.
         1E. Lowest bract bladeless .......... 80. C. eburnea
         2E. Lowest bract with a setaceous blade ...................................... 79. C. glacialis
      2D. Leaves broader, flat (or canaliculate).
         1E. Pistillate spikes more or less densely flowered, drooping.
            1F. Sheath of lowest bract long, tubiform ................................ 85. C. laxa
            2F. Sheath of lowest bract short, spathiform.
               1G. Lowest bract leaf-like.
               2G. Lowest bract subulate.
                  1H. Pistillate scales obtuse.
                     1I. Pistillate spikes two to ten-flowered .......... 81. C. rariflora
                     2I. Pistillate spikes ten to twenty-five flowered.. 82. C. pluriflora
                  2H. Pistillate scales cuspidate or mucronate .......... 83. C. limosa
         2E. Pistillate spikes loosely flowered, erect.
            1F. Perigynia nearly beakless .......... 86. C. livida
            2F. Perigynia long-beaked .......... 87. C. vaginata

2A. Beak with bidentate mouth, the teeth sometimes rather indistinct.
   1B. Leaves not septate-nodulose.
      1C. Perigynia flat, ciliate-serrulate on the margins.
         1D. Perigynia rounded at the base, about as long as the scales.
            1E. Pistillate scales cuspidate .......... 69. C. karaginensis
            2E. Pistillate scales merely acute .......... 88. C. atrofuscata
         2D. Perigynia tapering at the base, longer than the scales .......... 89. C. misandra
      2C. Perigynia trigonous, not serrulate or ciliate on the margins.
         1D. Spikes on capillary peduncles, drooping.
            1E. Terminal spike gynaecandrous ...... 91. C. krausei
            2E. Terminal spike staminate.
               1F. Leaves setiform, involute .......... 92. C. williamsii
               2F. Leaves flat ................................ 90. C. capilaris
         2D. Spikes short on short peduncles, erect.
1E. Beak of perigynia as long as the body, curved ............................................... 93. C. flava
2E. Beak of perigynia short, erect ........... 94. C. oederi

2B. Leaves septate-nodulose.
1C. Teeth of beak subulate, 1 mm. long........ 100. C. atherodes
2C. Teeth of beak shorter.
1D. Pistillate spikes 1–2 cm. long.
1E. Leaves flat, channeled toward the base ...................................................... 99. C. membranacea
2E. Leaves involute ................................ 96. C. rotundata
2D. Pistillate spikes 5–7 cm. long.
1E. Perigynia horizontal .......................... 97. C. rhyncophysa
2E. Perigynia ascending .......................... 95. C. rostrata

1. C. nardina Fr.
   C. hepburnii Boott.
   Densely caespitose; culms 2–15 cm. tall, slender, wiry, not exceeding the leaves; leaves setaceous, stiff, erect or recurving, about 0.25 mm. wide; spike 5–15 mm. long, bractless; scales reddish-brown with straw-colored center; perigynia five to fifteen, 3.5–4.5 mm. long, biconvex or plano-convex, light-colored with some brown at the apex, sharp-edged, serrulate above; achenes lenticular or triangular, brown, apiculate; stigmas two or three.
   Central Alaska—Alta.—Colo.—Wash. (Fig. 211.)

2. C. jacobi-peteri Hult.
   Anderson Sedge
   Plants caespitose; culms 3–10 cm. tall, usually curved; leaves longer than the culm, flat, 1–1.5 mm. wide, usually curved; spikelet 4–11 mm. long, without bracts; scales acute or acuminate, brownish with greenish midrib, as long or nearly as long as the perigynia; perigynia decidedly stipitate, about 2.5 mm. long, brownish at tip; achenes lenticular, about 1.5 mm. long.
   Known only from Tin City. (Fig. 212.)

3. C. capitata L.
   Capitate Sedge
   Loosely caespitose; rootstocks slender, ascending obliquely, culms 10–35 cm. tall, erect; leaf-blades 0.5 mm. or less wide, filiform, involute; spike 4–10 mm. long, bractless; scales brown with hyaline apex and margins, the staminate narrower, more acute and lighter colored; perigynia six to twenty-five, 2–3 mm. long, plano-convex, sharp-edged, broad-margined; achenes yellowish-brown, lenticular.
   Bering Strait region through central Alaska. Distribution circum-polar and in S. Am. (Fig. 213.)

4. C. gynocrates Wormskj.
   Northern Bog Sedge
   Stoloniferous, stolons long, 1 mm. thick; culms 4–30 cm. long, stiff, obtusely triangular; leaves 0.5 mm. wide, involute, stiff; spike staminate, pistillate or androgynous, 5–15 mm. long, brownish with hyaline margins;
perigynia four to ten, 3–3.5 mm. long, ascending, spreading, or reflexed, often curved toward the tip, yellowish or dark, finely nerved dorsally, serrulate above, hyaline at the mouth; achenes lenticular, 1.5 mm. long, yellowish-brown, shining.

Throughout most of our area—Greenl.—N. Y.—Colo.—B. C.—Siberia. (Fig. 214.)

5. C. scirpoidea Michx.

Northern Single-spike Sedge

C. stenochleana (Holm.) Mack.

Rootstocks creeping, dark reddish-purple; culms 1–5 dm. tall, stiff, roughened above; leaves 1–3 mm. wide, flat or canaliculate; spike dioecious, 1–3 cm. long, 3–7 mm. thick, often with a leaf-like bract 3–50 mm. long 5–50 mm. below the spike; pistillate scales brownish or blackish, with hyaline margins and lighter center, often more or less hairy on the back and with ciliate margins; perigynia compressed-triangular, dark-colored, short white-pubescent; achenes 1.5–2 mm. long, yellowish-brown.

A variable species of circumpolar distribution found throughout our area. (Fig. 215.)

6. C. anthoxanthea Presl.

Rootstocks rather long, scaly; culms 5–35 cm. tall, roughened above; leaves 1.5–2.5 mm. wide, erect or recurved; spike usually pistillate, sometimes androgynous or staminate, bractless; lower scales cuspidate or awned, the upper obtuse, chestnut-brown with one- to three-nerved lighter or greenish center; perigynia four to fourteen, about 4 mm. long, 1.5 mm. wide, compressed triangular, yellowish-green, many-nerved, achenes about 1.5 x 1 mm., triangular.

Grassy banks, Aleutian and Pribylof Islands.—B. C. (Fig. 216.)

7. C. circinata C. A. Mey.

Coiled Sedge

Densely caespitose; culms 5–20 cm. long, erect or more often recurved; leaves about 0.5 mm. wide, involute-filiform, curved, stiff; spike androgynous, 15–30 mm. long, bractless; lowest scale cuspidate, the upper obtuse, reddish-brown with hyaline apex and margins; perigynia 4.5–6 mm. long, narrow, erect-ascending, obscurely compressed-triangular, straw-colored with some reddish-brown below the hyaline-tipped beak, serrulate; achene 2.5–3 mm. long, obtusely triangular.

Near the coast, Aleutian Islands—Wash. (Fig. 217.)

8. C. leptalea Wahl.

Bristle-stalked Sedge

Caespitose; culms filiform, 1–5 dm. tall; leaves very narrow; spike androgy nous, 4–15 mm. long, 2–3 mm. thick, bractless; staminate flowers few–many, their scales connate below; perigynia one to ten, 2.5–5 mm. long, thick, yellowish or light green, striate; lowest scale cuspidate, the upper usually obtuse; achenes 1.5–2 mm. long, triangular with concave sides below, yellowish or brownish, shining.

Bogs, central Alaska—Labr.—Fla.—Texas—Colo. (Fig. 218.)

Thread-leaved Sedge

Densely caespitose, culms slender, stiff, 8–30 cm. tall; leaves acicular, involute, stiff, 3–20 cm. long, 0.25–0.5 mm. wide; spike 1–3 cm. long, bractless, the upper half staminate; scales usually obtuse, light reddish-brown with broad hyaline margins; perigynia five to fifteen, 3–35 mm. long, obtusely triangular, dull whitish or straw-colored, darker above, obscurely 2-ribbed; beak truncate, hyaline; achenes 2.25–3 mm. long, triangular.

Yukon—Man.—N. Mex.—eastern Ore.

10. *C. rupestris* All.

Rock Sedge

Loosely caespitose and stoloniferous; culms 4–15 cm. tall, wiry; leaves 1–3 mm. wide, spreading or recurving, canaliculate, stiff; spike 1–2 cm. long, bractless; scales thin, chestnut-brown with hyaline margins and lighter center; perigynia three to eight, 3–4 mm. long, triangular, greenish straw-colored tinged brownish, shining, two-keeled; achenes 2.25 mm. long, triangular, dark chestnut-brown, short-apiculate.

Alpine-arctic; circumpolar. Rare in our area.


Rootstocks long-creeping, slender, purplish-black; culms 6–20 cm. tall, scattered, or two or three together; leaves channeled, 1–1.5 mm. wide; spike 5–12 mm. long, bractless; scales acuminated or cuspidate, thin, light brownish with hyaline margins and lighter midvein; perigynia one to six, 3–3.5 mm. long, dark chestnut or blackish brown, shining; beak obliquely cut, bidentulate, hyaline-tipped; achene 1.75 mm. long, triangular and with prominent ridges, light yellowish-brown.

Central Alaska—Man.—S. Dak.—N. Mex.—B. C.—Eurasia. (Fig. 219.)


Pyrenean Sedge

*C. micropoda* C. A. Mey.

Densely caespitose; culms slender, 3–25 cm. tall; leaves 0.25–1.5 mm. wide, channeled; spike androgynous, 5–20 mm. long, 3–5 mm. thick, bractless; scales blackish-chestnut to straw-color, with hyaline margins; staminate flowers inconspicuous; perigynia ten to many, brownish above, lighter at the base, shining; achenes 1.25–1.5 mm. long, light brown.

Aleutian and Pribylof Islands eastward; circumboreal. (Fig. 220.)

13. *C. nigricans* C. A. Mey.

Blackish Sedge

Loosely caespitose; culms 5–30 cm. tall, striate, rather stiff; leaves 1.5–2 mm. wide; spike androgynous, 8–15 mm. long, bractless; staminate scales persistent, reddish-brown, becoming straw-colored; pistillate scales deciduous, dark brown; staminate flowers conspicuous; perigynia several to fifty, 3.5–4 mm. long, exceeding the scales, jointed to the rachis, deflexed at maturity; compressed-triangular, yellowish to brownish, the orifice hyaline; achenes 1.5–2 mm. long, triangular, yellow-brown.

Aleutian and Commander Islands—Colo.—Calif. (Fig. 221.)
Few-flowered Sedge

Rootstocks long, slender; culms 5–60 cm. tall, stiff; leaves 0.75–1.5 mm. wide, involute or channelled; spike androgynous, bractless; scales acutish, light-colored, the pistillate early deciduous; perigynia one to six, 6–7 mm. long, soon reflexed, light green, soon becoming straw-color or brownish, finely striate; achene about 2 mm. long, triangular with concave sides near the base, usually convex above; stigmas three, short.

Muskegs, Pacific Coast of Alaska; circumboreal. (Fig. 222.)

False Uncinia

Rootstocks long, slender; culms 5–25 cm. tall, stiff; leaves about 0.5 mm. wide, involute, light green with blunt tip; spike androgynous, 7–14 mm. long, bractless; scales light chestnut brown, sometimes with lighter margins and center; perigynia three to twelve, 4–6 mm. long, about 1 mm. wide, bright brownish-green or straw-color, finally reflexed, the orifice oblique; achenes about 2.5 mm. long, triangular, yellowish-brown.

Bering Sea through central Alaska; circumpolar. (Fig. 223.)

Curved Sedge *C. incurva* Lightf.

Rootstocks long, forking; culms solitary or a few together, 2–16 cm. long, stiff, usually more or less curved; leaves 2–10 cm. long, 1–2 mm. wide, involute above, erect or recurved-spreading; spikes four to twelve, in a dense head 6–12 mm. long, bractless; staminate flowers inconspicuous; perigynia 3.25–4 mm. long, longer than the scales, plano-convex, slightly inflated, shaded light yellowish-brown to brownish-black, sharply-edged, sparingly serrulate on and near the beak; achenes 1.5 mm. long, lenticular, brownish.

Near the coast and in tundra, arctic—southeastern Alaska; circumpolar. (Fig. 224.)

Involute-leaved Sedge *C. eleocharis* Bailey.

Rootstocks long, slender, culms one or a few together, 3–20 cm. tall, slender, stiff; leaves 1–1.5 mm. wide, involute above; spikes few, aggregated into a head 7–15 mm. long; bracts ovate, cuspidate; scales slightly exceeding the perigynia, brownish with wide hyaline margins; perigynia one to eight to a spike, 2.5–3 mm. long, slightly elevated and serrulate near and along the beak; achenes lenticular, about 1.75 x 1.5 mm.

Yukon—Slave Lake—Man.—Iowa—N. Mex.—E. Ore. The full species is circumboreal.

18. *C. chordorrhiza* Ehrh.  
Creeping Sedge

Old culms prostrate, producing fertile culms 1–3 dm. tall terminally and from upper nodes, sterile culms from the lower nodes; leaves about 1 mm. wide, slightly scabrous, canaliculate; acute or acuminate, light brown with hyaline margins and lighter center; perigynia 2.5–3.5 mm.
long, concealed by the scales, thick plano-convex, brownish, shining,
strongly nerved, sharp-edged; achenes lenticular, 1.75–2 mm. x 1.25 mm.,
 thick, brownish, punctate.
Collected on Buckland River; circumboreal. (Fig. 225.)
19. C. praegracilis W. Boott.
Clustered Field-sedge
Rootstocks long, stout, black; culms 20–75 cm. tall, roughened above;
leaves 1.5–3 mm. wide, flat or channelled; spikes five to fifteen, 4–8 mm. x
4–6 mm. in a head 1–5 cm. long; bracts none or one or two; scales acute
or cuspidate, nearly concealing the perigynia, dull brownish with hyaline
margins; perigynia plano-convex, smooth, dull blackish with age, 3–4 mm.
long, 1.5 mm. wide, nerved dorsally, the margins sharp; beak about 1 mm.
long, serrulate, obliquely cut and hyaline at orifice; achenes 1.25 mm. long,
lenticular.
Yukon—Sask.—Man.—Kans.—Mex.—L. Calif.
20. C. stipata Muhl.
Awl-fruit ed Sedge
Caespitose; culms 3–12 dm. tall, sharply triangular, erect, weak, flat-
tened in drying; leaves 4–10 mm. wide, flat, flaccid, serrulate on the mar-
gins near the apex; spikes many, yellowish-brown, in a compound head
3–10 cm. long, 10–25 mm. thick; lowest bract setiform, up to 5 cm. long,
or lacking; scales acuminate or cuspidate, brownish or hyaline; staminate
flowers inconspicuous; perigynia 4–5 mm. long, plano-convex, thick,
yellowish, strongly nerved, sharp-edged; beak 2–2.5 mm. long, serrulate,
tipped reddish-brown; achenes 1.5–2 x 1.25–1.75 mm., plump.
Eastern Asia—coast of Alaska—Newf.—N. C.—Calif. (Fig. 226.)
Lesser PANICLED SEDGE
Caespitose; culms 3–7 dm. tall, stiff, roughened on the edges; leaves
1–2.5 mm. wide; spikes many, in a brownish head 2–5 cm. long; bracts
short, subulate, often absent; scales acute or cuspidate, brownish with
hyaline margins and lighter midrib; staminate flowers inconspicuous;
perigynia 2–2.75 mm. long, strongly biconvex, brown, shining, few-nerved
dorsally, sharp-edged and serrulate above; achenes lenticular.
Wet meadows, central Alaska east and south. Circumboreal and in
New Zealand. (Fig. 227.)
22. C. macrocephala Willd. ssp. anthericoides (Presl.) Hult.
Large-headed Sedge
Perpendicular rootstocks from long, deep, horizontal ones; culms
15–35 cm. tall, stiff, stout; leaves 4–8 mm. wide, the margins minutely
serrulate; heads 4–6 x 2.5–5 cm., composed of numerous scarcely distin-
guishable spikes about 1.5 cm. long; bracts variable, sometimes highly
developed; scales acuminate to awned, striate, brownish with green center
and hyaline margins; perigynia 10–15 x 4–6 mm., thick, shining, strongly
nerved, the margins winged and serrulate; beak 4–7 mm. long, bidentate;
achenes 4 x 2.5 mm., triangular, constricted in the middle.
Along the coast, Alaska—Calif. Main species in eastern Asia.
23. C. athrostachya Olney.

Slender-beaked Sedge

Caespitose with short rootstocks; culms 5–60 cm. tall; leaves 1.5–3 mm. wide; spikes 4–20, ovoid, 4–10 mm. long, in a head 1–3 cm. long; lower bracts elongated and exceeding the head, dilated and hyaline-margined at the base; scales acute to cuspidate, brownish with hyaline margins and green center; staminate flowers inconspicuous; perigynia ascending, ovate-lanceolate, thin, 3–4 mm. long, wing-margined, serrulate above; achenes lenticular; stigmas two.

Southeastern Alaska—Sask.—Colo.—Calif. (Fig. 228.)

24. C. macloviana d'Urv. ssp. pachystachya (Cham.) Hult.

Thick-headed Sedge

C. pachystachya Cham.

Densely caespitose, culms 3–10 dm. tall, striate; leaves 2–4 mm. wide, flat; spikes four to twelve, 5–8 x 4–6 mm., in a dense head 10–25 mm. long; bracts scale-like or the lower awned; scales acute, brown or blackish, often with lighter midrib; staminate flowers inconspicuous; perigynia six to twenty to a spike, 4.5–6.5 mm. long, appressed, plano-convex, wing-margined, serrulate, light-colored; beak brownish, bidentulate; achenes 1.5–2 mm. long, lenticular, yellowish-brown; stigmas two.

Central Alaska—Greenl.—Que.—Colo.—Calif. (Fig. 229.)

25. C. praticola Rydb.

Meadow Sedge

Caespitose; culms 2–7 dm. tall; leaves 1–3.5 mm. wide, flat, light green; spikes two to seven, 6–16 x 4–6 mm., in a flexuous head 15–50 mm. long; bracts scale-like, the lowest often cuspidate; scales acutish, tinged reddish-brown with silvery-hyaline margins; staminate flowers inconspicuous; perigynia six to twenty to a spike, 4.5–6.5 mm. long, appressed, plano-convex, wing-margined, serrulate, light-colored; beak brownish, bidentulate; achenes 1.5–2 mm. long, lenticular, yellowish-brown; stigmas two.

Central Alaska—Greenl.—Que.—Colo.—Calif. (Fig. 230.)

26. C. phaeocephala Piper.

Mountain Hare Sedge

Caespitose with densely matted rootstocks; culms 1–3 dm. tall, stiff; leaves 1.5–2 mm. wide, canaliculate or involute; spikes two to five, occasionally up to seven, 6–12 x 5–8 mm., in a head 12–25 mm. long; lowest bract sometimes developed; scales acute, covering the perigynia, dark with hyaline margins and lighter midvein; staminate flowers conspicuous; perigynia 4–6 mm. long, oblong-ovate, plano-convex, brownish, strongly veined dorsally, wing-margined, minutely serrulate; beak 1 mm. long; achenes 1.5 x 1 mm., lenticular, brownish.

Reported from Glacier Bay—B. C.—Alta.—Colo.—Calif.

27. C. crawfordii Fern.

Crawford Sedge

Densely caespitose; culms 1–6 dm. tall, stiff; leaves 1–3 mm. wide; spikes three to twelve, densely-flowered, in a head 12–25 mm. long; lower bracts setaceous; scales acute or acuminate, light brown with greenish
center; staminate flowers inconspicuous; perigynia numerous, about 4 mm. long, thin, distended over the achene, brownish, winged, serrulate above; beak bidentate, reddish-brown at the tip; achenes about 1 mm. long, lenticular with prominent beak.

Central Alaska—Newf.—N. Jer.—Mich.—Wash. (Fig. 231.)


Caespitose; culms 3–12 dm. tall, nodding; leaves 2–4 mm. wide, flat, weak; spikes four to ten, 7–25 x 5–7 mm., in a flexuous, moniliform or loose head 35–70 mm. long; lower bracts cuspidate, the upper scale-like; scales acute or acuminate, dull or yellowish brown with hyaline margins and three-ribbed green center; perigynia 4–5 x 2 mm., nearly concealed by the scales, concavo-convex, dull green or brownish, nerv ed dorsally, delicately serrulate above; achenes 2 x 1.5 mm., dull yellowish-brown.

Circle Hot Springs—Labr.—Newf.—N. Y.—S. Dak.—B. C. (Fig. 232.)

29. *C. lachenalii* Schk.

Arctic Hare’s-foot Sedge

*C. bipartata* All.
*C. lagopina* Wahl.

Loosely caespitose, rootstocks short, brownish; culms 5–30 cm. tall, slender, erect or curving; leaves 1–3 mm. wide; spikes two to five, dark brown, 5–10 mm. long in a head 1–2 cm. long; bracts scale-like; scales obtuse, keeled, chestnut-brown with hyaline margins and yellowish brown center; perigynia 2–3.5 mm. long, appressed-ascending, plano-convex, several-nerved, sharp-edged; achenes about 1.5 mm. long.

Arctic-alpine situations; circumpolar. (Fig. 233.)

30. *C. heleonastes* Ehrh.

Hudson Bay Sedge

Loosely caespitose with long slender rootstocks; culms slender, stiff, 15–35 cm. tall; leaves 1–2 mm. wide, flat or involute; spikes two to four, 4–7 x 4–6 mm. in a head 8–18 mm. long; bract scale-like, sometimes cuspidate; scales thin, keeled, reddish-brown with narrow hyaline margins and lighter center; perigynia five to ten to a spike, 2.5–3 mm. long, 1.25 mm. wide, plano-convex, thick, blunt-edged, faintly nerved; beak 0.5 mm. long, cleft dorsally; achenes lenticular, 1.5 x 1 mm.

Known from Kusilof; circumboreal but local.

31. *C. neurochlaena* Holm.

Northern Clustered Sedge

Caespitose in small clumps; rootstocks very slender; culms scabrous, slender, weak, often curved, 15–25 cm. long; leaves canaliculate, 0.75–1.5 mm. wide; spikes two to four, the terminal one gynaecandrous, 7–12 mm. long, the lower usually pistillate and shorter; scales distinctly hyaline-margined; perigynia distinctly nerved.

Yukon and N. W. Territories.

32. *C. pribylovensis* Macoun.

Pribylof Sedge

Loosely caespitose; culms 2–4 dm. tall, stiff or slightly flexuous; leaves 1–2.5 mm. wide, flat, thickish; spikes three to four, the terminal gynaecan-
drous, 7–12 mm. long, the lateral usually pistillate and shorter, in a head 12–20 mm. long; scales keeled, deep brown with wide hyaline margins and straw-colored center; perigynia ten to thirty to a spike, 2.5–3 x 1.5 mm., light yellowish-green; achenes lenticular, about 2 mm. long.

Aleutian Islands and islands in Bering Sea. (Fig. 234.)

33. *C. glareosa* Wahl. Weak Clustered Sedge

Loosely caespitose; rootstocks long, slender; culms 10–25 cm. tall, smooth, brownish; leaves 0.5–1.5 mm. wide, canalicate; spikes two or three, the terminal gynaeandrous, 7–12 mm. long, 2 mm. wide, the lateral pistillate and shorter, in a head 12–19 mm. long; bracts usually scale-like; scales thin, keeled, brownish with hyaline margins; perigynia narrow, about 3.5 mm. long, plano-convex, brownish above, lighter below; achenes lenticular, nearly filling the perigynia.

Coastal regions; circumpolar. (Fig. 235.)

34. *C. mackenziei* Kretch.

*C. norvegica* Willd. not Retz.

Rootstocks long, slender; culms 10–45 cm. tall, smooth; leaves 1–3 mm. wide, flat, thin, soft, yellowish-green; spikes three to six, the terminal gynaeandrous, 1–2 cm. long, the lateral gynaeandrous or pistillate, 5–15 mm. long, in a head 15–55 mm. long; bracts scale-like, the lowest often setaceous-pointed; scales light reddish-brown with hyaline margins and lighter center; perigynia five to twenty to a spike 2.5–3.3 mm. long, plano-convex, thick, glaucous-green, white-puncticulate, striate; achenes about 2 mm. long, lenticular, filling the perigynia.

Along the coast; circumboreal. (Fig. 236.)

35. *C. canescens* L.

Silvery Sedge

Caespitose, the rootstocks short; culms 2–8 dm. tall, erect; leaves flat, 2–4 mm. wide, shorter than the culm; spikes four to eight, 3–12 mm. long, in a cluster 2–15 cm. long; bracts scale-like, the lowest often prolonged into a bristle; scales hyaline with greenish center and somewhat brown-tinged when mature; perigynia 1.8–2.8 mm. long, plano-convex, gray-green or yellowish-brown, white-puncticulate, rough or minutely serrulate near the apex, brownish-tinged at mouth; achenes lenticular, 1.5 mm. long, yellowish-brown.

Common in swamps and bogs; circumboreal. (Fig. 237.)


Lapland Sedge

Resembles *C. canescens* but is less distinctly tufted, the culms and leaves are more slender, the spikes are smaller and fewer-flowered, and the perigynia are smooth and not serrulate on the margins.

Bering Sea and central Yukon regions; circumpolar and more arctic in distribution than *C. canescens*.

37. *C. bonanzensis* Britt.

Yukon Sedge

Caespitose; rootstocks long, slender; culms 25–45 cm. tall, stiff, with concave sides; leaves 2–3 mm. wide, flat; spikes about seven, 5–14 x 4
mm., the lower distant; lowest bract 15–30 mm. long, the upper scale-like; scales thin, keeled; staminate flowers conspicuous in terminal spike; perigynia small, about 1.5 x 1 mm., exceeding the scales, dark straw-colored, white-puncticulate, strongly nervèd dorsally, sharp-edged; achenes about 1.25 mm. long.

Yukon and Siberia.

38. C. brunnescens (Pers.) Poir.

Caespitose, rootstocks short; culms 7–70 cm. tall, slender, lax; leaves long, 1–2.5 mm. wide, roughened toward the apex; spikes five to ten, mostly gynaeandrous, scattered, the lateral 3–7 mm. long, the terminal up to 13 mm. long; lowest bract prolonged, the upper scale-like; scales white-hyaline with greenish center and usually more or less tinged with brown; perigynia 2–2.5 mm. long, appressed-ascending, plano-convex, greenish or brownish, puncticulate, nervèd, finely serrulate above; beak bidentate; achenes lenticular.

Pacific coastal and Alaskan Range districts; circumboreal. (Fig. 238.)


Loosely caespitose; culms 1–6 dm. tall, slender, weak; leaves 0.75–2 mm. wide, soft, thin; spikes two to four, in a cluster 15–25 mm. long; bracts setaceous, less than 1 cm. long; scales acuminate or mucronate, white-hyaline with greenish midrib; staminate flowers one or two, inconspicuous, perigynia one to six to a spike, 2.25–3 mm. long, biconvex, light or yellowish-green, often darker with age, finely nervèd; achenes about 1.75 mm. long, lenticular, brownish-yellow, shining, filling the perigynia.

Yukon valley and Pacific coastal districts; circumboreal. (Fig. 239.)

40. C. tenuiflora Wahl.

Loosely caespitose with long, slender stolons; culms 15–40 cm. long, slender, weak; leaves 0.5–2 mm. wide, flat or canaliculate; spikes two to five, in a cluster 1–3 cm. long, lowest bract up to 8 mm. long, the upper scale-like; scales keeled, thin, hyaline; stamine flowers inconspicuous; perigynia three to fifteen in a spike, 3–3.5 mm. long, concealed by the scales, greenish-white, obscurely nervèd; achenes about 2 x 1.5 mm., lenticular, light brown.

Sphagnum bogs, not common; circumboreal. (Fig. 240.)

41. C. loliacea L.

Loosely caespitose with long, slender stolons; culms 15–40 cm. long, slender, weak; leaves 0.5–2 mm. wide, flat, soft; spikes two to five, in a cluster 1–3 cm. long, lowest bract up to 8 mm. long, the upper scale-like; scales keeled, thin, hyaline; stamine flowers inconspicuous; perigynia three to eight to a spike, 2.5–3 mm. long, thick, plano-convex, light green, white-puncticulate, finely ribbed, beakless; achenes lenticular, 1.75 mm. long.

Central Alaska—Alta.—B. C.—also Eurasia. (Fig. 241.)

42. C. stellulata Good.

Caespitose; culms wiry, 15–35 cm. tall; leaves 1–2 mm. wide, flat or canaliculate; spikes two to four, the terminal gynaeandrous, the lateral
usually pistillate, in a head 1–3 cm. long; lower bract often cuspidate, the upper scale-like; scales light brown with wide hyaline margins and green midrib; perigynia three to ten to a spike, 2.5–3.25 mm. long, exceeding the scales, spreading, thick, nerved dorsally, sharp-edged, serrulate toward and on the bidentate beak; achene about 1.5 mm. long, lenticular, yellowish-brown. Reports of *C. echinata* Murr., *C. leersii* Willd. and *C. muricata* L. from Alaska all refer to this species.

Aleutian Islands; probably more or less circumboreal. (Fig. 242.)

43. *C. phyllomanica* W. Boott. Coastal Stellate Sedge

Caespitose from slender creeping rootstocks; culms 2–6 dm. tall; leaves 1.75–2.75 mm. wide, flat or canaliculate; spikes three to four, burlike, in a head 15–25 mm. long, the terminal gynaecandrous, the lateral often pistillate; lowest bract setaceous, the upper scale-like; scales obtuse, light brown with hyaline margins and green center; perigynia eight to fifteen to a spike, 3.75–4.5 mm. long, plano-convex, thick, light-colored, striate, tapering into a serrulate beak; achenes about 2 mm. long, yellowish. 

Southern Alaska-Calif. (Fig. 243.)

44. *C. laeviculmis* Meinsh. Smooth-stemmed Sedge

Caespitose with short, slender rootstocks; culms slender, 3–7 dm. tall; leaves 1–2 mm. wide, flat, weak; spikes three to eight, the terminal gynaecandrous, the lateral pistillate, the upper approximate, the lower distant, 3–10 mm. long; lowest bract 15–50 mm. long, the upper reduced; scales ovate, hyaline with conspicuous green midrib; perigynia three to ten to a spike, 2.5–4 mm. long, light or yellowish-green, sharp-edged, serrulate above, tawny-tipped; achenes 1.25–1.75 mm. long, lenticular, brownish.

Seward Peninsula—Mont.—Calif. (Fig. 244.)

45. *C. bicolor* All. Two-color Sedge

Loosely caespitose and stoloniferous; culms 5–20 cm. tall, roughened above; leaves 3–6 cm. long, 1–2.5 mm. wide; spikes two to five, the terminal gynaecandrous, the lateral pistillate, 5–10 mm. long; lower bract short-sheathing, leaf-like; the upper scale-like; scales obtuse or mucronate, dark with yellowish-green center; perigynia 2–2.5 long, appressed-ascending, glabrous, glandular-roughened, ribbed; achenes lenticular, yellowish-brown, puncticulate.

Southern half of our area; circumboreal. (Fig. 245.)

46. *C. aurea* Nutt. Gold-fruited Sedge

Loosely caespitose and stoloniferous; culms 5–55 cm. tall; leaves 2–4 mm. wide; terminal spike staminate, 3–10 mm. long, occasionally with a few perigynia; lateral spikes three to five, pistillate, 4–20 mm. long, the lowest on nearly basal peduncles 3–8 cm. long; bracts leaf-like, sheathing; scales light reddish-brown with hyaline margins and a wide light center; perigynia 2–3 mm. long, flattened-oval, translucent, fleshy, puncticulate, coarsely ribbed; achenes lenticular, brownish, minutely puncticulate.

Central Alaska—Newf.—Pa.—Nebr.—N. Mex.—Calif. (Fig. 246.)
*Garber Sedge*

*C. hassei* Am. auct.

Loosely caespitose and stoloniferous; culms 5–70 cm. tall; leaves 2–4 mm. wide, flat above, channelled below; terminal spike gynaecandrous or staminate, 6–20 mm. long; lateral spikes three to five, pistillate, 7–25 mm. long, the lower on long, rough peduncles; lower bracts short-sheathing; scales brown with hyaline margins and prominent light center; perigynia 2.5–3 mm. long, flattened-suborbicular, whitish, minutely granular; achenes lenticular, 1.5 mm. long, brown, punctulate.

Southern half of our area—Alta.—B. C. also near mouth of St. Lawrence R. (Fig. 247.)

*Bigelow Sedge*

*C. concolor* R. Br.

Stoloniferous, the stolons horizontal or ascending; culms 1–4 dm. tall, rather stout and stiff; leaves 2–8 mm. wide, flat; terminal spike staminate, 5–25 mm. long; lateral spikes one to six, pistillate or the upper androgynous, 5–30 mm. long; lowest bract leaf-like, black-auricled, the upper reduced and scale-like; scales brownish-black with narrow hyaline margins and lighter midrib; perigynia 2.5–3.5 mm. long, biconvex, light green, usually purplish-black blotched above, two-ribbed, short-beaked, the orifice entire; achenes lenticular, 1.5–2 mm. long.

Most of our area; circumboreal. (Fig. 248.)

49. *C. lugens* Holm.

Densely caespitose; culms 2–5 dm. tall; leaves 1–2.5 mm. wide, channelled and with revolute margins; terminal spike staminate, 10–25 mm. long; lateral spikes two to three, pistillate or occasionally one of them androgynous, 8–25 mm. long; lowest bract 5–30 mm. long, black-auricled, the upper reduced to auricles; scales blackish with lighter margins and midrib; perigynia 1.5–2.5 mm. long, appressed plano-convex, straw-color below, dark above, beak short, purple-black; achenes lenticular, dark, filling the perigynia.

Bering Sea region—Mack. (Fig. 249.)

50. *C. kelloggii* W. Bott.  
*Kellogg Sedge*

Caespitose with very short ascending stolons; culms slender, 2–7 dm. tall, leaves 1.5–3 mm. wide; terminal spike staminate, 1–4 cm. long; lateral spikes three to five, pistillate, 15–35 mm. long, lowest bract leaf-like, the upper reduced; scales dark with hyaline margins and light center; perigynia numerous, appressed-ascending, 1.5–3 mm. long, flattened biconvex, light green, granular, the beak usually black-tipped; achenes 1 mm. long, lenticular, blackish.

Pacific Coast regions—Alta.—Colo.—Calif. (Fig. 250.)

51. *C. hindsii* C. B. Clarke.  
*Hinds Sedge*

Caespitose with short or long branching rootstocks; culms 1–5 dm. tall; leaves 1.5–3 mm. wide; terminal spike staminate, 15–35 mm. long;
lateral spikes pistillate, 1–4 cm. long; lowest bract leaf-like, the upper reduced; scales purplish-black with lighter center; perigynia numerous, 2–3.5 mm. long, flattened biconvex, yellowish-green, ribbed, two-edged, papillate; beak usually black-tipped; achenes lenticular, brownish-black, 1.5 mm. long, granular.

Near the coast, Aleutian Islands—Calif. (Fig. 251.)

52. *C. kokrinensis* Porsild.

Kokrines Mountain Sedge

Loosely caespitose; culms 25–35 cm. tall, erect, exceeding the leaves, somewhat flattened; leaves about 2 mm. wide, flat; spikes cylindrical, 1–2 cm. long, erect, usually four, the terminal gynaecandrous, the lateral pistillate but generally with a few staminate flowers at the apex, the upper three closely aggregated; uppermost bract equaling, the lower exceeding the inflorescence; scales black with conspicuous greenish mid-vein reaching to the apex; perigynia flattened on one side, nerveless, pale grayish-green, smooth; beak very short. May be a hybrid.

Kokrines Mountains.

53. *C. aquatilis* Wahl.

Water Sedge

Rootstocks sending out long horizontal scaly stolons; culms caespitose, 3–7 dm. tall, slender, sharply triangular, reddened at the base; leaves 2–5 mm. wide; staminate spikes one or two, slender, 1–5 cm. long; pistillate or androgy nous spikes two to four, sessile or short-peduncled, 1–4 cm. long; bracts leaf-like, the lower exceeding the culm; scales obtuse to acuminate, blackish or reddish-brown, one-nerved with light center; perigynia about 2.5 mm. long and half as wide, biconvex, puncticate, glandular-dotted, two-ribbed; achenes lenticular, stigmas two.

A circumboreal species found in most of our area. (Fig. 252.)

54. *C. sitchensis* Prescott.

Sitka Sedge

Caespitose; rootstocks short, creeping; culms 25–125 cm. tall, reddish-brown at base; leaves 3–9 mm. wide, flat with revolute margins or channelled toward the base; terminal one to four spikes staminate, 2–8 cm. long; lower three to five spikes pistillate or androgynous, 2–9 cm. long, erect or the lowest drooping on slender peduncles; bracts leaf-like; scales usually acute, longer than the perigynia; perigynia fifty to one hundred fifty to a spike, 2.5–3.5 x 1.25–2 mm., plano-convex, sharp-edged, achenes 1.5–2 mm. x 1 mm., brownish, loosely enveloped.

Along streams and lakes, southwestern Alaska—Calif. (Fig. 253.)

55. *C. subspathacea* Wormskj.

Hopner Sedge

Culms 3–20 cm. tall, stiff, smooth, usually curved, arising from elongated, horizontal rootstocks; leaves 1–2.5 mm. wide, flat, but involute toward the apex; lower bracts foliaceous, rather spathe-like; terminal spike staminate, 5–15 mm. long; lateral spikes pistillate, 5–15 mm. long; scales dark with hyaline margins and prominent light center; perigynia five to fifteen to a spike, about 3 mm. long, white puncticulate.

An arctic, circumpolar species of coastal marshes. (Fig. 254.)
56. C. ramenskii Komarov. Ramenski Sedge
   Culms 1–3 dm. tall, stiff, from horizontal, creeping rootstocks; leaves
   1.5–4 mm. wide, firm, flat or revolute toward the tip; upper one or two
   spikes staminate, 8–20 mm. long; lower two or three spikes pistillate or
   the upper of these androgynous, 1–3 cm. long; lower bracts leaf-like, scales
   dark, ovate, one-nerved, blunt; perigynia 2.5–3 mm. long, short-beaked
   or beakless, achenes about 2 mm. long, brownish. Var. caudata Hult. has
   the pistillate scales with awns 1–3 mm. long.
   Coastal regions, Kenai Peninsula—Arctic and northeastern Asia. (Fig. 255.)

57. C. lyngbyei Hornem. ssp. cryptocarpa (C. A. Mey.) Hult.
   Lyngbye Sedge
   C. cryptocarpa C. A. Mey.
   Long stoloniferous; culms 2–10 dm. tall, purple-red or brownish at
   base; leaves 2–12 mm. wide, flat with revolute margins; upper one to three
   spikes staminate, lower two to four spikes pistillate or androgynous, 15–80
   mm. long, many-flowered, pendulous on slender peduncles; lower bracts
   leaf-like, often exceeding the inflorescence, the upper reduced; scales
   lanceolate, acuminate, exceeding the perigynia, brownish or blackish with
   light center; perigynia 2.5–3.5 mm. long, biconvex, glaucous-green or
   brownish, puncticulate; achenes about 2.5 mm. long, lenticular.
   Common in brackish soil along the coast except the high arctic. The
   species is circumboreal. (Fig. 256.)

58. C. norvegica Retz. ssp. inferalpina (Wahl.) Hult.
   C. angarae Steud.
   Caespitose; culms rather slender, 2–6 dm. tall; leaves flat, with rough­
   ened and often revolute margins, 2–4 mm. wide; spikes two to four, the
   terminal gynaecandrous, the lateral pistillate, 4–8 mm. long, 3–5 mm.
   thick; lower bract often leaf-like; scales ovate, 1.5–2.5 mm. long, dark
   with rather narrow hyaline margins; perigynia obtusely triangular, yel­
   lowish-green, 2–3 mm. long; achenes triangular, about 1.75 mm. long.
   In all our area except the arctic. The species is circumboreal. (Fig.
   257.)

59. C. buxbaumii Wahl.
   Buxbaum Sedge
   Loosely caespitose with long, slender, horizontal stolons; culms
   25–100 cm. tall; leaves 1.5–4 mm. wide, flat and keeled, with revolute
   margins and channeled toward the base; spikes two to five, the terminal
   gynaecandrous, 1–4 cm. long, the lateral pistillate, 5–20 mm. long; bracts
   dark-auricled, the upper reduced; scales acuminate or aristate, dark
   with light center; perigynia 2.5–4 mm. long, triangular-biconvex, glaucous­
   green, shaded brownish, papillose; achenes 1.75 x 1.5 mm., brownish, tri­
   angular with rounded angles.
   Southern half of Alaska; circumboreal. (Fig. 258.)

60. C. stylosa C. A. Mey.
   Variegated Sedge
   Caespitose; culms 15–50 cm. tall, slender; leaves 1.5–3 mm. wide,
   flat with revolute margins or channeled toward the base; terminal spike
staminate or with a few perigynia, 1–2 cm. long; lateral spikes two or three, pistillate, 7–18 mm. long; scales obtuse to acute, very dark, with hyaline margins and lighter midrib; perigynia 2.5–3.5 mm. long, yellowish-brown, tinged purplish-black, papillose above; achenes 1.5 × 1.25 mm., brownish, triangular.

Bering Strait—Greenl.—Newf.—Wash. Also eastern Asia. (Fig. 259.)

61. C. *gmelini* Hook. & Arn.  
Gmelin. Sedge  
Caespitose; rootstocks short, stout; culms 1–6 dm. tall, purplish-red at base; leaves 1.5–4 mm. wide, flat with revolute margins or channeled toward the base; spikes three to six, the terminal gynaecandrous or staminate, the lateral pistillate, 1–3 cm. long; lowest bract leaf-like, the upper reduced; scales dark with hyaline margins, light center and spiny-cuspidate tip; perigynia 4–5 mm. long, yellowish-brown, purple-tipped; achenes 1.75–2 mm. long.

Seashores, Norton Sound—B. C. and the Asiatic coast. (Fig. 260.)

62. C. *leiophylla* Mack.  
Carcross Sedge  
Loosely caespitose; rootstocks long, slender; culms 25–35 cm. tall, nodding; leaves 2–3.5 mm. wide, flat or channeled and with revolute margins; spikes four or five, the terminal gynaecandrous, the lateral pistillate, in a dense head 25 mm. × 12–16 mm.; scales acute, purplish-brown, with slender midvein and hyaline margins at apex; perigynia ten to twenty to a spike, 4 × 2 mm., inflated, straw-colored blotched purple; achenes 2.25 × 1.5 mm., triangular.

Known only from Carcross, Yukon.

63. C. *albo-nigra* Mack.  
Black and White-scaled Sedge  
Caespitose; culms 1–3 dm. tall, stiff; leaves 2.5–5 mm. wide, flat with revolute margins; spikes usually three, the terminal gynaecandrous, 10–12 mm. long, the lateral shorter and pistillate; lowest bract brownish-tinged and subsheathing at the base; scales purplish-black with white hyaline margins and apex; perigynia 3–3.5 × 2 mm., flattened, purplish-black, granular, the beak bidentate; achenes 1.25 × 0.75 mm., triangular with concave sides, light yellowish-brown.

Central Alaska and Wash.—Alta.—Colo.—Ariz.—Calif.

64. C. *atrata* L.  
Black-scaled Sedge  
Caespitose; culms 15–50 cm. tall, usually nodding above; leaves 2–8 mm. wide; spikes three to seven, the terminal gynaecandrous, the lateral pistillate, 1–2 cm. long, the lower nodding on slender peduncles; lowest bract leaf-like, the upper reduced; scales obtuse to acute, mostly brownish-black with lighter midrib and often lighter margins and tip; perigynia appressed, flattened but distended by the achene, papillose, brown-spotted, the beak dark, emarginate; achenes about 2 mm. long, triangular, yellowish-brown. Ssp. *atrosquama* (Mack.) Hult. is the more common form. It has shorter scales and the beak of the perigynia is shorter and broader than the type.

A circumboreal arctic-alpine species found in central and southeastern Alaska. (Fig. 261.)
65. *C. enanderi* Hult.

Loosely caespitose with long rhizomes; culms 10–25 cm. tall, stiff; leaves 1.5–2 mm. wide; spikes three to five, oblong, densely flowered, the lower long-peduncled; terminal spike gynaecandrous, the lateral pistillate; pistillate scales dark purplish without hyaline margins or tip but with conspicuous green midrib; perigynia densely puncticate, distinctly nerved, sparsely ciliate-serrulate on the margins, almost beakless, stipitate; stigmas two or sometimes three.

Known from Skagway and Akutan.

66. *C. atratiformis* Britt.

Loosely caespitose; culms 2–10 dm. tall, roughened above; leaves 2.5–5 mm. wide, flat with revolute margins; spikes three to six, the terminal gynaecandrous, the lateral pistillate with occasionally a few staminate flowers at the base, 10–25 x 4–6 mm., the lower nodding on slender peduncles; scales acute to cuspidate, dark reddish-brown to black with hyaline margins; perigynia ten to thirty to a spike, 2.5–3 x 1.5–1.75 mm., flattened, purplish-brown or straw-colored below, puncticate, the beak bidentate; achenes 1.5–1.75 x 0.75 mm., silvery-black, shining.

Yukon—Labr.—Newf.—Maine—Mich.—Alta.

67. *C. mertensii* Prescott.

Caespitose, with short stolons; culms 3–12 dm. tall, sharply triangular, rough; leaves 4–8 mm. wide, flat with revolute margins; spikes five to ten, 1–4 cm. long, the uppermost strongly staminate at the base, the lateral sparingly so, drooping on slender peduncles; the lower two or three bracts leaf-like; scales mostly acute, shorter than the perigynia, dark with light center; perigynia numerous, flat, thin, distended over the achene, light brownish, often dark-spotted near the apex, 4.5–6 mm. long; achenes triangular, silvery-brown, about 2 mm. long. Our most beautiful species of Carex.

Central Alaska—Mont.—Calif. Common in the coast regions. (Fig. 262.)

68. *C. macrochaeta* C. A. Mey.

Alaska Long-awned Sedge

Loosely caespitose with densely matted rootstocks; culms 2–6 dm. tall, purplish-red at base; leaves 2–4 mm. wide, flat with revolute margins; terminal spike staminate, 15–25 mm. long; lateral spikes two to four, pistillate, 1–3 cm. long, erect or drooping on slender peduncles; lower bract leaf-like, the upper reduced; scales dark with light whitish midrib excurrent as a serrulate awn 2–12 mm. long; perigynia 4.5–6 mm. long, smooth, obscurely nerved, straw-color or blotched or brownish, the beak dark; achenes 2–2.5 mm. long, triangular, brownish.

Near the coast, Aleutian and Pribinyof Islands—Calif.—eastern Asia. One of our commonest species. (Fig. 263.)

69. *C. karaginensis* Meinsh.

Karaginsk Island Sedge

Caespitose and short-stoloniferous; culms 15–80 cm. tall, slender; leaves 3–5 mm. wide; terminal spike staminate, 15–20 mm. long; lateral
spikes pistillate; lower bracts foliaceous, the upper scale-like; scales oblong-lanceolate, obtuse or short-cuspidate, dark purplish-black or brownish; perigynia compressed-triangular, broad, the margins ciliate-serrulate, the beak emarginate or shallowly bidentate.

St. Matthew Island—northeastern Asia.

70. _C. montanensis_ Bailey.

Loosely caespitose; rootstocks long, slender; culms 1–5 dm. tall, stiff, somewhat nodding above; leaves 2–4 mm. wide, flat, firm; terminal spike staminate, 7–25 mm. long, sometimes with a smaller one at the base; lateral spikes two to four, pistillate or sometimes androgynous, 1–2 cm. x 4–6 mm., drooping or erect; bracts black-auricled; scales acute to obtuse, nearly black with inconspicuous or obsolete, lighter midrib; perigynia about 4 x 2 mm., glandular, straw-color with darker shadings; achenes 1.5 x 0.75 mm., brownish, triangular with concave sides, long-stipitate.

Eastern Asia across Alaska—Mack.—Mont.—Ida. (Fig. 264.)

71. _C. spectabilis_ Dewey.

Rootstocks stout, short-branching, matted; culms 25–90 cm. tall, slender; leaves 2–5 mm. wide, flat with revolute margins; terminal and occasionally the second spike staminate, 8–20 mm. long; pistillate spikes one to four, 1–4 cm. long; scales cuspidate, blackish with thick, lighter or whitish midrib, the pistillate with hyaline margins; perigynia 4–5 mm. long, flattened, light green, blotched, glandular-roughened; achenes 2.5 x 1 mm., triangular, light brown.

Asia—Bering Sea and Pacific regions of Alaska—Alta.—Mont.—Calif. (Fig. 265.)

72. _C. nesophila_ Holm.

Stoloniferous, the stolons ascending; culms 1–4 dm. long, stiff; leaves 2.5–6 mm. wide, flat with revolute margins, stiff; terminal spike staminate, 1–2 cm. long; lateral spikes two to five; pistillate 3–35 mm. long, erect on stiff peduncles; scales obtuse or acute to cuspidate, purplish-black with whitish midvein and occasionally hyaline margins or tip; perigynia 3–4.5 mm. long, flattened-triangular, light-colored with darker shadings, the faces three-nerved; achene nearly 2 mm. long, triangular, yellowish-brown.

Coast regions of Bering Sea—Kenai Peninsula. (Fig. 266.)

73. _C. podocarpa_ R. Br.

Caespitose; culms 15–60 cm. tall; leaves 2.5–6 mm. wide, flat with revolute margins, the lower ones much reduced, bright green; terminal one or two spikes staminate, 1–3 cm. long; pistillate spikes two to six, 7–25 mm. long, 4–6 mm. thick; bracts dark-auricled, the upper reduced; scales usually acute, purplish-black with light midrib, some with hyaline margins; perigynia 2–4 mm. long, flattened, light-green, purplish-blotched, two-ribbed, the beak bidentulate; achenes 1.75 mm. long, triangular, light brown.

Central Alaska—Mack.—Mont.—Wyo.—Ore. (Fig. 267.)
74. C. deflexa Hornem.  
Caespitose; rootstocks branching, slender; culms 2-24 cm. tall, very slender; leaves short, 1-2 mm. wide, flat above, channeled toward the base, thin; terminal spike staminate, 2-5 x 0.5-1 mm.; lateral spikes two to four, pistillate, 2-6 x 3 mm., the lowest nearly basal on capillary peduncles; scales acute to cuspidate, brown with hyaline margins and lighter or green center; perigynia two to eight to a spike, about 2.5 x 1 mm., green, short-pubescent, ciliate-serrulate on the bidentate beak; achenes 1.5 mm. long, triangular.

Head of Yukon R.—L. Athabaska—Greenl.—Newf.—N. Y.—Mich.—Man. (Fig. 268.)

75. C. rossii Boott.  
Ross Sedge  
Caespitose; culms 5-30 cm. tall, roughened above; leaves 1-2.5 mm. wide, channeled above, thin, firm; terminal spike staminate, 3-15 mm. long; lateral spikes two or three in the inflorescence near the top, usually with one or two from near the base on long slender peduncles, 3-5 mm. long; scales obtuse to cuspidate or awned; perigynia three to fifteen to a spike, 3-4.5 x 1 mm., pale green, short-pubescent, stipitate, with rather long ciliate-serrulate, bidentate beak; achenes triangular with concave sides.

Eastern Alaska and Yukon—L. Athabaska—Mich.—S. Dak.—Colo.—Calif. (Fig. 269) (from Colo.).

76. C. peckii Howe.  
Peck Sedge  
Caespitose and stoloniferous; culms 15-65 cm. tall; leaves 1-1.5 mm. wide, flat; terminal spike staminate, 1-13 mm. long, inconspicuous; lateral spikes pistillate, 4-8 x 4 mm. in an inflorescence 8-20 mm. long; scales obtuse to mucronate, reddish-brown with hyaline margins, lighter center and green roughish midvein; perigynia three to twelve to a spike, about 3.5 x 1 mm., grayish- or yellowish-green, hirsute-pubescent, two-ridged, stipitate; beak obliquely cut, bidentulate; achenes about 2 x 1 mm., triangular with convex sides, yellowish-brown.

Yukon—Que.—N. B.—N. Jer.—Wis.—B. C.

77. C. supina Willd. ssp. spaniocarpa (Steud.) Hult.  
Weak Arctic Sedge  
C. spaniocarpa Steud.
Caespitose and stoloniferous; culms 5-30 cm. tall; leaves 1-1.5 mm. wide, channeled, stiff, roughened, especially toward the attenuate apex; terminal spike staminate, 6-25 mm. long; lateral spikes one to three pistillate, 4-12 x 4 mm.; bracts scale-like; scales reddish-brown with wide hyaline margins and lighter center; perigynia four to fifteen to a spike or the one immediately below the terminal spike reduced to one to four, 2.5-3.5 mm. long, hard, brownish, shining; beak with hyaline orifice, achenes yellowish-brown, 2 x 1.5 mm.

Central Alaska—Baffin Land—Greenl.—Minn. (Fig. 270.)

78. C. concinna R. Br.  
Low Northern Sedge  
Caespitose; rootstocks slender, often long; culms 5-20 cm. long, slender, erect or incurved; leaves 2-2.5 mm. wide; terminal spike stami-
nate, 2–3 mm. long, very narrow; lateral spikes two or three, 4–8 mm. long, all crowded at the end of the culm; bracts reduced to sheaths; scales obtuse, reddish-brown, the pistillate with hyaline margins and lighter midrib, ciliate and hairy; perigynia about 3 mm long, obtusely triangular, light-colored, two-ribbed, hairy, the beak dark-colored; achenes triangular.

Dry soil, central Alaska—Newf.—Que.—Mich.—Colo.—B. C. (Fig. 271.)

79. C. glacialis Mack.  
Glacier Sedge

Very densely caespitose; culms 3–15 cm. long, wiry, stiff; leaves 2–4 cm. 1–1.5 mm., flat at base, recurved, triangular and channeled above, stiff; terminal spike staminate, 2–6 x less than 1 mm.; lateral spikes one to three, pistillate, 2–5 mm. long, the entire inflorescence 7–20 mm. long; lowest bract loose, short-tubular, often prolonged into a cusp not over 15 mm. long; scales dark with hyaline margins; perigynia one to five to a spike, about 2.5 mm. long, yellowish-green below, dark above, the beak hyaline-tipped; achenes about 1.75 mm. long.

Alpine-arctic situations, Nome eastward; circumpolar. (Fig. 272) (from Newf.).

80. C. eburnea Boott.  
Bristle-leaved Sedge

Caespitose; rootstocks long, slender; culms 10–35 cm. tall; leaves 0.5 mm. wide; setaceous, involute, firm, often recurved-spreading; terminal spike staminate, 4–8 mm. long; lateral spikes two to four, pistillate, 2–6 x 2 mm., on setaceous peduncles 10–25 mm. long; bracts tubular, truncate; scales whitish with green midrib, often tinged yellowish-brown; perigynia two to six to a spike, 2 x 1 mm., light green or brownish, shining puncticulate, finely nerved, the beak short and hyaline at the orifice; achenes about 2 x 0.75 mm., brown, granular, jointed with the bulbous-thickened base of the style.

Chitina R.—Great Bear L.—Newf.—Va.—Tenn.—Mo.—B. C.

81. C. rariflora (Wahl.) J. E. Smith.  
Loose-flowered Alpine Sedge

Loosely stoloniferous; culms 10–35 cm. tall; leaves 1.5–2.5 mm. wide, the lower very short; terminal spike staminate, 6–15 mm. long, narrow; lateral spikes one or two, 6–15 x 3.5–5 mm.; bracts colored at the base, the lowest usually short-sheathing; scales brownish to blackish, the pistillate darker than the staminate; perigynia two to twelve to a spike, 3–4 mm. long, glaucous-green, two-edged, dark around the orifice; achenes about 2 mm. long, blackish, triangular.

Arctic and central Alaska east; circumpolar. (Fig. 273.)

82. C. pluriflora Hult.  
C. stygia Auct.

Rhizomes long-stoloniferous, dark or purplish-black; culms 2–5 dm. tall; leaves about equaling the culm, 2–4 mm. wide, flat, roughened toward the attenuate apex; terminal spike staminate, 1–2 cm. long; lateral spikes
one or two, about 13 x 6 mm., on long capillary peduncles; staminate scales reddish-brown with hyaline margins; pistillate scales blackish, acute to abruptly cuspidate; perigynia ten to twenty to a spike, 4–4.5 mm. long, glaucous-green or whitish, later turning brown, papillate, strongly nerved, beakless.

Near the coast, Bering Sea regions—Wash. (Fig. 274.)

83. **C. limosa** L.  
Shore Sedge

Long-stoloniferous; culms 15–50 cm. tall, rather slender; terminal spike staminate, 1–3 cm. x 2.5 mm.; lateral spikes pistillate or occasionally androgynous, 10–25 x 5–8 mm., drooping on slender peduncles; lowest bract up to 6 cm. long with dark auricles, the upper reduced; scales acute to cuspidate, brownish; perigynia 2.5–4 mm. long, compressed-triangular, glaucous-green, papillate, prominently nerved; achenes about 2.25 mm. long, brown, triangular.

Bering Sea across central Alaska; circumboreal. (Fig. 275.)

84. **C. magellanica** Lam.  
Bog Sedge

**C. paupercula** Michx.

Loosely caespitose, with long or short rootstocks; culms 1–4 dm. tall; leaves 2–4 mm. wide, flat with revolute margins; terminal spike staminate or occasionally gynaecandrous, 7–15 mm. long; lateral spikes one to four, usually all pistillate but sometimes gynaecandrous, 4–20 mm. long, drooping on slender peduncles; lowest bract leaf-like, slightly sheathing at the base; scales usually acuminate or cuspidate, brownish, with or without greenish center and tip; perigynia 2.5–3 mm. long, compressed triangular, pale or glaucous-green, papillate, prominently nerved; achene about 2 mm. long.

Seward Peninsula east and south; circumboreal and in S. Am. and the Falkland Islands. (Fig. 276.)

85. **C. laxa**, Wahl.  
Weak Sedge

Stoloniferous; culms 1–4 dm. tall; slender, weak; leaves 1–2.5 mm. wide, terminal spike staminate, often with a few perigynia, 1–2 cm. long; pistillate spikes one to three, 1–2 cm. long, drooping on capillary peduncles; lowest bract leaf-like with long sheath, scales obtuse, brownish, with rather wide hyaline margins and lighter center; perigynia much as in **C. limosa**.

An old world species reported in America only from Mile 172–174 along the Richardson Highway.

86. **C. livida** (Wahl.) Willd.  
Livid Sedge

Rootstocks long, slender; culms 1–5 dm. tall; leaves 3 mm. or less wide, glaucous-green, involute, thickened, stiff; terminal spike staminate or with a few perigynia, 7–30 mm. long; pistillate spikes one to three, 10–20 x 5 mm., the lower sometimes subradical; bracts leaf-like, the lower sheathing; scales purplish with hyaline margins and greenish center, the pistillate wider than the staminate; perigynia 2.25–4.5 mm. long, obscurely
triangular, glaucous-green, puncticulate, two-keeled, beakless; achenes triangular, about 2.5 mm. long, brownish-black.

Southwestern Alaska—Labr.—Newf.—N. Jer.—Ida.—Calif. (Fig. 277.)

87. *C. vaginata* Tausch.
*C. saltuensis* Bailey.
Producing long, horizontal, yellowish-brown stolons; culms 16–80 cm. tall; leaves 1.5–5 mm. wide, flat or channeled toward the base; terminal spike staminate, 1–2 cm. long; lateral spikes two or three, pistillate, 8–20 × 3–5 mm., the lower ones on long peduncles; bracts with sheaths up to 3 cm. long; scales purplish-brown with hyaline margins and three-nerved light center; perigynia three to twenty to a spike, about 4 mm. long, longer than the scales, yellowish-green or brown, puncticulate, the beak tinged with purple; achenes 2.5–3 mm. long, triangular with concave sides, yellowish.

Alaska Range northward; circumpolar. (Fig. 278.)

88. *C. atrofusca* Schk. Dark-brown Sedge
Caespitose and stoloniferous; culms 1–3 dm. tall, obtusely triangular, usually nodding; leaves clustered at the base, usually less than 1 dm. long but sometimes longer, 2–4 mm wide; terminal spike gynaecandrous, the lateral spikes two to three, 8–18 mm. long, drooping on slender peduncles; lowest bract long-sheathing; scales black with somewhat lighter margins and midribs; perigynia 4–5 mm. long, dark with lighter base and hyaline at the tip of the beak, granular, two-ribbed, slightly serrulate above; achenes conspicuously stipitate and apiculate.

Bering Sea eastward; circumpolar. (Fig. 279.)

89. *C. misandra* R. Br. Short-leaved Sedge
Caespitose; culms slender, 1–3 dm. tall; leaves 1.5–3 mm. wide, canalicate below, thickish, stiff, long-attenuate; terminal spike gynaecandrous, drooping; lateral spikes two or three, pistillate, 7–20 × 4–6 mm.; lowest bract long-sheathing, the sheath tight, tinged purplish, the blade short; perigynia 4–6 mm. long, 1 mm. wide, flattened-triangular, dark above, light-colored below, ciliate-serrulate on the margin above, two-edged, the beak with a hyaline tip; achenes about 2 × 0.75 mm., brownish.

Arctic, Bering Sea and Pacific coastal districts. Distribution interrupted circumpolar. (Fig. 280.)

90. *C. capillaris* L. Hair-like Sedge
Caespitose; culms 1–6 dm. long, very slender, erect, spreading or decumbent; leaves 0.75–2.5 mm. wide; terminal spike staminate, 4–8 mm. long; lateral spikes two or three, pistillate, 5–15 mm. long, on slender drooping peduncles; bracts sheathing, tubular; scales ovate, hyaline-margined, shorter than the perigynia; perigynia 2.5–3 mm. long, obtusely triangular, somewhat inflated, greenish-brown, two-ribbed, the beak hyaline-tipped; achenes 1.5 mm. long, triangular.
Throughout most of Alaska—Greenl.—Maine—N. Mex.—Nev.—B. C. (Fig. 281.)

91. *C. krausei* Boeck.  
*Krause Sedge*  
*C. capillaris* var. *nana* (Cham.) Kuk.  
Caespitose; culms 3–30 cm. tall; leaves nearly as long as the culms, sometimes longer; terminal spike gynaecandrous. Resembles *C. capillaris* but is of much lower growth, the terminal spike is gynaecandrous, the perigynia have shorter beaks which are finely spinulose on the margins.  
Central and southeastern Alaska—Yukon. Range probably more extensive.

92. *C. williamsii* Britt.  
*Williams Sedge*  
Caespitose; culms 3–30 cm. tall, slender; leaves 2–8 cm. long, 0.25–0.75 mm. wide, canaliculate, minutely serrulate toward the base; terminal spike staminate 2–6 x 0.5–1 mm.; lateral spikes three to five, pistillate, 4–10 x 2.5 mm.; lowest bract tubular-sheathing; scales obtuse or the staminate mucronate; perigynia three to nine to a spike, 2.5–3.5 mm. long, narrow, greenish, puncticulate, the beak with hyaline orifice; achenes 1.5 x 0.5 mm.  
Bering Sea region—Labr.

93. *C. flava* L.  
*Yellow Sedge*  
Caespitose; culms 1–8 dm. tall, stiff; leaves 3–5 mm. wide, flat or canaliculate at the base, thickish; terminal spike staminate or with a few perigynia, 5–20 mm. long; lateral spikes two to five, pistillate or sometimes androgynous, 7–18 x 10 mm.; bracts leaf-like, the lowest with sheath 2–20 mm. long; scales reddish-brown with hyaline margins and lighter center; perigynia 4.5–6 x 1.25–2 mm., spreading or deflexed, yellowish-green or yellow, puncticulate, ribbed; beak 2–3 mm. long, serrulate, the teeth of the bidentate beak tinged with red; achenes 1.5 x 1 mm.  
Yakutat Bay—Hudson Bay—Labr.

94. *C. viridula* Michx.  
*Green Sedge*  
*C. oederi* Retz. var. *viridula* (Michx.) Kuk.  
Caespitose; culms 6–30 cm. tall, stiff; leaves 1–3 mm. wide, canaliculate, thickish; terminal spike staminate, 3–15 mm. long; lateral spikes two to six, pistillate, 5–10 x 4–7 mm.; bracts leaf-like, the lowest with sheath 4–18 mm. long; scales shaded brownish; perigynia fifteen to thirty to a spike, 2–3 mm. long, spreading, yellowish-green, puncticulate, ribbed, the beak scarcely half as long as the body; achenes 1.25 x 1 mm., blackish.  
Southeastern Alaska—Sask.—Utah—N. Mex.—Calif. Also in eastern America and eastern Asia. (Fig. 282.)

95. *C. rostrata* Stokes.  
*Beaked Sedge*  
Caespitose and long-stoloniferous; culms 3–12 dm. tall, tinged red at the base; leaves 2–12 mm. wide, flat above and with revolute margins, septate-nodulose; upper two to five spikes staminate, 1–7 cm. long, narrow,
lower two to five spikes pistillate or some of them androgynous, 1–8 cm. x 4–8 mm., bracts leaf-like; scales brownish with hyaline margins and lighter center; perigynia 4–8 mm. long, inflated, yellowish-green to brown, puncticulate, strongly nerved, the beak bidentate; achenes 2 mm. long, yellowish-brown.

All of our area except the high arctic; circumboreal. (Fig. 283.)

96. *C. rotundata* Wahl.

*C. melozitensis* Porsild.

Loosely caespitose and with long stolons; culms 15–45 cm. tall; leaves 1–3 mm. wide, involute; terminal spike staminate, 10–25 mm. long, often with one or two smaller ones at the base; lateral spikes one or two, pistillate, 8–25 x 6–9 mm.; lowest bract leaf-like, 1–3 cm. long; staminate scales brown, the pistillate purplish-black, both with hyaline apex and lighter midrib; perigynia 3.5 mm. long, inflated, straw-colored, tinged brownish, puncticulate; achenes 2.25 mm. long, grayish-brown.

Bering Sea and Alaska Range north and east; circumpolar. (Fig. 284.)

97. *C. rhyncophysa* C. A. Mey.

*C. laevirostris* (Blytt) Fr.

Caespitose and with long stolons; culms 4–10 dm. tall, stout; leaves 6–15 mm. wide, flat above, channelled below, firm, strongly septate-nodulose; upper two to four spikes staminate, 2–6 cm. long, lower two to five spikes pistillate, 25–75 x 9–12 mm.; lower bracts leaf-like, sheathless or nearly so; staminate scales obtusish, pistillate scales acute or acuminate, both tinged reddish-brown with hyaline margins and lighter center; perigynia 4.5–7 mm. long, inflated, greenish straw-color, coarsely nerved, long-beaked; achenes 2 x 1.5 mm., triangular with concave sides below.

Matanuska—Yukon—Mack.—Eurasia. (Fig. 285.)

98. *C. physocarpa* Presl.

Rootstocks long, slender; culms 2–8 dm. tall; leaves 1.5–5 mm. wide; terminal spike staminate, 2–4 cm. long, often with one or two shorter ones at the base; lateral spikes one to three, pistillate, 15–35 x 6–12 mm., spreading or drooping on slender peduncles; lowest bract leaf-like; scales purplish-black with lighter midrib and prominently hyaline tips; perigynia 4–5 mm. long, dull grayish-yellow, usually dark tinged above; achenes 1.5–2 mm. long, lenticular, yellow, continuous with the bent style. This species forms hybrids with *C. rostrata* (*C. utriculata* Cov. & Wight).

Common in our area except the Arctic and extends eastward to Mack. and south to Colo. & Utah. Also in eastern Asia. (Fig. 286.)


*C. membranopacta* Bailey.

Caespitose and stoloniferous, culms 15–50 cm. tall, stiff; leaves 3–5 mm. wide, flat, often with revolute margins; terminal spike staminate, 10–25 mm. long, sometimes with one or two smaller ones at the base; pistillate spikes one to three, sessile to short-peduncled, 12–30 mm. long, 7–9 mm.
thick; bracts leaf-like, the upper reduced; scales dark, often blackish, usually with hyaline margins and lighter center; perigynia 3.5-4.5 mm. long, inflated, fragile, dark-tinged above, the beak bidentate; achenes about 1.5 mm. long.

Throughout most of our area—Ellsmereland—Greenl.—Ungava. Also in Asia. (Fig. 287.)

100. C. atherodes Spreng.  
Awned Sedge  
Loosely caespitose and stoloniferous; culms 5-15 dm. tall; leaves 3-12 mm. wide, flat, thin, septate-nodulose, sparsely hairy beneath toward the base, the sheaths soft-hairy; upper two to six spikes staminate, 4-10 cm. long; lower two to four spikes pistillate or androgynous, 5-12 cm. x 8-15 mm.; bracts leaf-like, the lowest sheathing; scales rough-aristate, ciliate; perigynia 7-12 x 2 mm., inflated, yellowish-green or brownish, strongly ribbed, the beak bidentate with long, spreading teeth; achenes 2.5 x 1.25 mm., triangular, yellowish-brown.

Yukon—Mack.—St. Lawrence R.—N. Jer.—Mo.—Utah.—Ore.  
In addition to the species here described several other species of Carex have been reported from our area but their occurrence needs confirmation.

8. ARACEAE (Arum Family)

Perennials with basal, reticulate-veined, petioled leaves and the flowers in a dense, fleshy spike borne on a spadix subtended or enclosed by a large foliaceous or colored bract (spathé). Perianth of scale-like parts or none; flowers in ours perfect; stamens four to ten; fruit a berry or utricle. Flowers with a perianth, spathe yellow .............................. 1. Lysichitum  
Flowers without a perianth, spathe white .......................... 2. Calla

1. LYSICHITUM Schott.  
Skunk Cabbage  
Swamp plants with short, thick rootstocks, large fleshy roots and large, fleshy leaves, with the petioles sheathing at the base; spadix at first enveloped by the spathe, later exerted; perianth of four segments; stamens four; filaments flat; anthers two-celled; ovary conical, two-celled, two-ovuled; stigma depressed; fruit fleshy. Also spelled Lysichiton. (Greek, base and tunic, referring to the spathe.)

L. americanum Hult. & St. J.  
Large tropical-looking swamp plants with elliptic or oblong-lanceolate leaves, a large blade having actually measured more than 13 dm. long and 7 dm. wide; spathe yellow, oblong-lanceolate, acute, the open part 1-3 dm. long; spadix 7-12 cm. long in flower, elongating in fruit, on a stout, fleshy peduncle.

Pacific coastal district of Alaska—Mont.—Calif. (Fig. 288.)

2. CALLA L.  
A bog or aquatic herb; rootstocks creeping, acrid; leaves broadly ovate-cordate; spathe white, ovate-lanceolate, acuminate with a long point;
spadix cylindric, densely covered with flowers; stamens about six; anthers with two divaricate sacs; ovary ovoid, one-celled; ovules six to nine; berries depressed-obconic. (Ancient name.)

*C. palustris* L.  
Water Arum

Petioles 1–3 dm. long; leaf-blades 6–12 cm. long, 4–9 cm. wide, cuspidate at the apex, cordate at the base; scapes as long as the petioles; spathe 4–7 cm. long, the mucronation often 6–8 mm. long; fruiting spadix 2–3 cm. long and half as wide.

Shallow water, southwestern and central Alaska eastward; circumboreal. (Fig. 289.)

9. LEMNACEAE L. (Duckweed Family)

Minute stemless and leafless perennial plants with thallus-like body, floating on fresh water; roots one or more from the lower surface; inflorescence of one or more monoecious flowers borne on the edge of the upper surface, staminate flower of a single stamen with two to four pollen-sacs; pistillate flower of a single flask-like pistil; fruit a one to six seeded utricle. The simplest and smallest of flowering plants, propagating mostly by budding.

**LEMNA L.**

Fronds disk-like or oval; rootlet solitary, without fibrovascular tissues; anthers dehiscent transversely. Not often found in flower. (Greek, in allusion to the swamp habitat.)

Fronds long-tailed, mostly submerged ........................................ 1. *L. trisulca*  
Fronds short-stalked or sessile, floating ...................................... 2. *L. minor*

1. *L. trisulca* L.  
Ivy-leaved Duckweed

Fronds usually submerged with several generations attached to each other, oblong, or oblong-lanceolate, 6–10 mm. long, 2–3 mm. wide, obscurely three-nerved and denticulate at the apex, often without rootlets.

Cook Inlet district, circumboreal. (Fig. 290.)

2. *L. minor* L.  
Lesser Duckweed

Fronds 2–4 mm. wide, rounded to obovate-oblong, symmetrical, green or rarely reddish or purplish-tinged, obscurely three-nerved, and often a row of papillae on the midrib; fruit symmetrical, subturbinate; seed deeply and unevenly 12–15-ribbed. (Fig. 291.)

10. JUNCACEAE (Rush Family)

Annual or mostly perennial grass-like herbs; flowers perfect; regular inconspicuous, sepals and petals each three, similar and scale-like; stamens six or three, rarely four or five; anthers introrse; pistil of three united carpels; ovary one or three-celled; stigmas three, filiform; capsule loculicidal; seed three to many, usually reticulated or ribbed and often tailed.

Leaf-sheaths open, capsule many-seeded ...................................... 1. *Juncus*  
Leaf-sheaths closed, seeds three .................................................... 2. *Luzula*
1. JUNCUS (Tourn.) L.

Mostly glabrous perennial swamp plants, with or without leaves, leaf-sheaths with free margins, the blades terete, gladiate, grass-like or channelled; flowers subtended by a bract, sometimes also by two bractlets; capsules many-seeded. Our illustrations show the mature capsule surrounded by the perianth, seed, and the bractlets when present. (Latin, *jungo*, to bind, in allusion to the use of these plants for withes.)

1A. Inflorescence appearing lateral due to the prolongation of the lower bract.

1B. Bract about as long as the stem ................. 1. *J. filiformis*

2B. Bract shorter than the stem.

1C. Involucral bract short, 0.5–3 cm. long .......... 2. *J. drummondii*

2C. Involucral bract longer.

1D. Stems tufted ................................................ 3. *J. effusus*

2D. Stems in rows from horizontal rhizomes.

1E. Involucral bracts 2–5 cm. long ............ 4. *J. arcticus*

2E. Involucral bracts longer.

1F. Anthers about 2 mm. long ............ 6. *J. ater*

2F. Anthers shorter ............................................ 5. *J. balticus*

2A. Inflorescence appearing terminal.

1B. Leaves gladiate ...................................................... 7. *J. ensifolius*

2B. Leaves terete, convolute, or channelled.

1C. Flowers borne separately.

1D. Low annual ................................................ 8. *J. bufonius*

2D. Tall perennial .............................................. 9. *J. macer*

2C. Flowers in one or more compact heads.

1D. Heads normally one.

1E. Heads many-flowered ......................... 13. *J. mertensianus*

2E. Heads 1–5 flowered.

1F. Stem with leaf in its middle part ............................................ 10. *J. stygius*

2F. Stem with only basal leaves.

1G. Involucral bract overtopping the head ............ 11. *J. biglumis*

2G. Involucral bract shorter ............................................ 12. *J. triglumis*

2D. Heads normally more than one.

1E. Leaves septate, terete.

1F. Heads globose ............................................ 16. *J. nodosus*

2F. Heads conical with erect or ascending flowers.

1G. Perianth 3.5–5 mm. long .......... 14. *J. oreganus*

2G. Perianth 2–3 mm. long .......... 15. *J. alpinus*

2E. Leaves not septate.

1F. Capsule truncate or depressed at the apex ......................... 17. *J. falcatus*

2F. Capsule rounded or acute at the apex.

1G. Capsule acutish, pale, about double the length of the perianth ............................................ 19. *J. leucochlamys*
2G. Capsule obtusish, dark, only slightly longer than the perianth

1. *J. filiformis* L.  
Thread Rush  
Stems tufted from creeping rootstocks, 1–6 dm. tall, about 1 mm. thick; basal leaf-blades filiform rudiments; lower leaf of inflorescence erect and often longer than the stem; inflorescence several-flowered, spreading; perianth about 3 mm. long, the segments lanceolate, acute; stamens six, about half as long as the perianth; capsule green, barely pointed, as long as or shorter than the perianth; seeds obliquely oblong, pointed at one or both ends.  
St. George Isl.—southeastern and central Alaska; circumboreal. (Fig. 292.)

2. *J. drummondii* E. Mey.  
Drummond Rush  
Stems densely tufted, 1–4 dm. tall, from matted rootstocks; leaf-sheaths bladeless or with mere rudiments; inflorescence one to five, but mostly three-flowered; lower bract 10–25 mm. long; flowers with a pair of brown bractlets at the base; perianth about 6 mm. long, the segments lanceolate, acute or acuminate with broad brown margins; stamens six, about half the length of the perianth; seeds caudate at both ends.  
Aleutians—Alta.—N. Mex.—Calif. (Fig. 293.)

3. *J. effusus* L.  
Bog Rush  
Stems tufted, 5–14 dm. tall; basal leaf-blades reduced to short filiform rudiments; inflorescence many-flowered, usually dense and congested, 2–5 cm. long; lowest bract of the inflorescence 5–25 cm. long, perianth 2–3 mm. long, the segments lanceolate, acuminate; stamens three; capsule obovoid, about as long as the perianth; seed with short points, two or three times as long as broad.  
Along the coast, southeastern Alaska—Calif. (Fig. 294.)

Arctic Rush  
Stems arising at close intervals from creeping rootstocks and somewhat caespitose, 12–35 cm. tall; sheaths leafless or with a small mucronation; inflorescence three to ten flowered; lowest bract 4–20 cm. long; perianth 4–5 mm. long, the outer segments somewhat longer than the inner and darker brown, all with light center; stamens shorter than the perianth, the anther about the same length as the filament; capsule dark and shining, about the same length as the perianth; seed somewhat irregular in shape, about 0.5 mm. long. Most of our forms belong to the ssp. *alaskanus* Hult. with more lax inflorescence and more acute inner segments of the perianth.  
Arctic and Bering Sea coasts eastward; circumpolar. (Fig. 295.)

5. *J. balticus* Willd.  
Baltic Rush  
Stems arising from creeping rootstocks, 2–8 dm. tall; sheaths leafless or with a slender mucronation; main floral bract 6–20 cm. long; per-
ianth 4–5 mm. long, the segments lanceolate, the outer more acute than the inner, purplish-brown; anther as long as or longer than the filament; capsule brown and shining, narrowly ovoid, conspicuously mucronate, fully as long as the perianth; seed striate. The typical form occurs in southeastern Alaska but is not so common as the ssp. *sitchensis* (Engelm.) Hult., with anthers about as long as the filaments and the inner perianth segments more narrowly scarious-margined, which occurs over most of our area south of the Arctic Circle.

Whole species circumboreal; the ssp. in eastern Asia and Alaska. (Fig. 296.)


Stems slender; about 2 mm. thick; flowers 5–25; anthers about 2 mm. long on very short filaments. Resembles *J. balticus* and its variety but the stem is more slender, the inflorescence is more lax, the lower floral bract averages shorter, the inner perianth segments are more acute with narrower hyaline margins and the anthers are longer.

Central Alaska—Mont.—Nebr.—N. Mex.—Calif.


Stems flattened, leafy, erect, 2–6 dm. tall, arising from creeping rootstocks; leaves flattened laterally and equitant, 7–25 cm. long, 3–6 mm. wide; heads one to seven, very dense; perianth dark brown, the segments lanceolate, acuminate, about 3 mm. long; stamens three, two-thirds as long as the perianth; capsule dark brown, obtuse below the mucronation, slightly exceeding the perianth.

Eastern Asia—Aleutian Islands—Alta.—Utah—Calif. (Fig. 297.)

8. *J. bufonius* L. Toad Rush

Low, profusely branched annual 5–25 cm. tall; leafy below, the leaves narrow and involute, the lower up to 5 cm. long, the upper short; flowers greenish, inserted singly on the branches and in the axils of the leaves; perianth 4–6 mm. long, the inner segments shorter and less attenuate than the outer; capsule shorter than the perianth; seeds broadly oblong but variable.

Nearly cosmopolitan but may be introduced in our area. (Fig. 298.)


Stems wiry, tufted, 2–6 dm. tall; leaves from one-half to nearly as long as the stem, flat; bracts two or three, leaf-like, at least one of them longer than the open inflorescence; flowers greenish, aggregated at the top of, or scattered along the branches of the panicle; perianth segments lanceolate with scarious margins, acute, 3–4.5 mm. long; capsule broadly ovoid, obscurely triangular.

Introduced in southeastern Alaska. Has been confused with *J. tenuis* Willd. (Fig. 299.)


Stems 7–15 cm. tall, erect, one- to three-leaved below; leaves erect or ascending, the sheaths nerved and auriculate; heads usually one, some-
times more, one to four flowered; lowest bract usually exceeding the flowers; perianth 3–5 mm. long, the parts about equal; capsule 6–8 mm. long, spindle-shaped, pale brown, acute, mucronate, few-seeded; seeds with a thick coat forming thick tails, the total length 2.5–3 mm.

Central Alaska—Labr.—Newf.—Gt. Lakes region. The typical form in Europe and western Asia. (Fig. 300.)

11. *J. biglumis* L.  
Stems one to few, from branched rootstocks, erect, 25–200 mm. tall; leaves one to five, all basal; longest bract of the inflorescence foliose, 5–25 mm. long; flowers one to four, usually two, perianth 3–4 mm. long, dark brown, the segments about equal, obtuse; stamens equaling the perianth; capsule exceeding the perianth, retuse at apex with three-keeled shoulders; seed 1 mm. long or more, brown with broad white tails.

Western and central Alaska—Ellsmere—Greenl.—Hudson Bay—Labr.—arctic Eurasia. (Fig. 301.)

12. *J. triglumis* L.  
*J. albolescens* (Lge.) Fern.
Stems tufted, 5–15 cm. tall; leaves one to five, all basal with clasping, auriculate sheaths and narrow terete blades 1–7 cm. long; inflorescence a cluster of one to five, usually three, flowers; the lowest two or three bracts divergent, usually brown and membranous, perianth about 4 mm. long; stamens nearly as long as the perianth; capsule about equaling the perianth, mucronate; seed less than 2 mm. long including the tails.

Bering Strait east and south; circumboreal. (Fig. 302.)

Mertens Rush
Stems tufted, erect, 8–30 cm. tall, 1–1.5 mm. thick; leaves two or three on the stems, occasionally overtopping the stem; inflorescence a dense head 8–15 mm. broad, capitate, the lower bract usually longer than the head; perianth nearly black, about 4 mm. long, stamens nearly equaling the perianth, the anthers much shorter than the filaments; capsule scarcely as long as the perianth.

Alpine meadows, Japan, Aleutian Islands and central Alaska—Colo.—Calif. (Fig. 303.)

Oregon Rush
Stems tufted from slender, matted rootstocks, 1–2 dm. tall; stem leaves two to four, the sheaths with conspicuous hyaline margins and auricles; heads usually two to four, small, few-several-flowered; perianth segments nearly equal, narrowly lanceolate, acute, brown; stamens half as long as the perianth, the filaments longer than the anthers; capsule often twice as long as the perianth, acute mucronate, dark brown; seeds ribbed and cross-lined.

Bogs near the coast, Kodiak Island—Ore.

15. *J. alpinus* Vill.  
Richardson Rush
*J. richardsonianus* Schult.
Stems erect, 15–50 cm. tall from creeping rootstocks; one or two-leaved, leaf-blades terete or slightly compressed, septate; flowers in pan-
icled heads of two to twelve; perianth 2–2.5 mm. long, the inner segments shorter than the outer; capsule ovoid-oblong, longer than the perianth, straw-colored or light brown; seed apiculate, acute or acuminate at the base. Except in the Pacific coast and the Aleutian Islands districts our forms belong to the ssp. *nodulosus* (Wahl.) Lindm. (*J. nodulosus* Wahl.) which has some of the flowers peduncled in the loose heads, whereas in the type all flowers are sessile.

Central Alaska southward; circumboreal. (Fig. 304.)

16. *J. nodosus* L.  
Knotted Rush

Stems 15–60 cm. tall, arising from thickenings of slender rootstocks; leaves erect, conspicuously septate-nodulose; inflorescence of one to thirty heads 7–12 mm. in diameter, six to twenty flowered; perianth 3–4 mm. long, the inner segments longer than the outer; capsule acutely triangular, long-pointed, usually longer than the perianth; seed acute below, apiculate above, reticulate.

Manly Hot Springs and southeastern Alaska—Newf.—Va.—N. Mex.—Nev. (Fig. 305.)

17. *J. falcatus* E. Mey. ssp. *sitchensis* (Buch.) Hult.  
Sickleleaved Rush

*J. falcatus* var. *sitchensis* Buch.

Stems 8–30 cm. tall from slender creeping rootstocks; basal leaves grass-like, from two-thirds as long to longer than the stems, 1.5–3 mm. wide; stem leaves one or two; heads one to six, the lowest bract foliaceous; perianth about 4 mm. long, minutely roughened, the segments about equal, the outer minutely mucronate, brown or with green midrib; capsule slightly retuse, as long as or longer than the perianth; seeds reticulate, with a light-colored coat.

Eastern Asia—Aleutian Islands—southeastern Alaska. The type form from B. C.—Calif., Japan and Tasmania. (Fig. 306.)

Chestnut Rush

Stoloniferous; stems erect, 1–5 dm. tall, more or less leafy; leaves 4–12 cm. long, tapering from an involute tubular base to a slender channelled apex; heads one to four, three- to twelve-flowered; perianth brown, about 5 mm. long, the segments lanceolate, acute; capsule dark brown, paler toward the base, longer than the perianth; seeds with long, light brown tails.

Found in most of our area; circumboreal. (Fig. 307.)

19. *J. leucochlamys* Zing. & Kretch.

Resembles *J. castaneus* but is taller, has from two to twelve heads, the capsules are longer and more acute, being about twice as long as the perianth; the perianth and capsule are much lighter in color, being a pale brown.

Eastern Asia, known in America only from Matanuska.

2. LUZULA DC.

Glabrous or sparingly pubescent plants with leaf-bearing stems, the leaves grass-like with closed sheaths; inflorescence umbel-like, capitate,
or spike-like; flowers always subtended by usually dentate or lacerate bractlets; stamens six; ovary one-celled, developing into a three-seeded capsule. (Latin, lux, light, suggested by leaves of a species shining with dew. Juncoïdes (Dill.) Adans.)

1A. Inflorescence umbel-like ............................................. 1. L. rufescens

2A. Inflorescence an open panicle with usually solitary flowers.

1B. Bractlets lacerate and abundantly ciliate........ 2. L. wahlenbergii

2B. Bractlets less lacerate and glabrous or with a single cillum ..............................................................3. L. parviflora

3A. Inflorescence of one to several spike-like or head-like glomerules of flowers.

1B. Flowers in a dense, drooping, spike-like panicle..4. L. spicata

2B. Flowers in glomerules or sometimes in an erect spike in number six.

1C. Leaves involute or channeled, with purplish bases.

1D. Inflorescence widely branched with curved branches ...................... 5. L. arcuata

2D. Inflorescence spike-like or sparsely branched with straight branches ........ 6. L. confusa

2C. Leaves flat with brownish bases.

1D. Bract shorter than the inflorescence..... 7. L. nivalis

2D. Bract longer than the inflorescence.....8. L. multiflora

1. L. rufescens Fisch. Hairy Wood-Rush

Stoloniferous and somewhat caespitose; stems slender, 1–3 dm. tall; leaves mostly basal, 1–3 mm. wide, slightly webbed when young; inflorescence umbellate, some of the pedicels often reflexed, rarely bearing more than one flower; perianth 2–3 mm. long; capsule acute, longer than the perianth; seed with a conspicuous irregular caruncle. Reports of Luzula (or Juncoïdes) carolinae, japonica, pilosa or saltuensis from Alaska all refer to this species.

Eastern Asia extending to east central Alaska. (Fig. 308.)

2. L. wahlenbergii Rupr. Wahlberg Wood-Rush

Stems caespitose, erect, 10–35 cm. tall; leaves mostly basal, usually not more than 3 mm. wide; inflorescence diffuse, the capillary branches curved; flowers solitary but often two to four approximate; bractlets lacerate or ciliate; perianth 2.25–3 mm. long, the segments acute, brown with hyaline tips; capsule about equaling the perianth, ovoid; seed about 1.5 mm. long, brown, attached to the placentas by white fibers. Along the southern Alaska coast this species approaches L. parviflora.

Seward Peninsula east and south; circumboreal. (Fig. 309.)

3. L. parviflora (Ehrh.) Desv. Small-flowered Wood-Rush

J. parviflorum (Ehrh.) Cov.

Stems erect, terete, 3–6 dm. tall; leaves 5–15 cm. long, 4–12 mm. wide, glabrous except for a few hairs at the mouth of the sheath; inflorescence a nodding, compound panicle, the flowers usually borne singly on slender
pedicels; perianth 2–2.5 mm. long, the segments lanceolate, acute, green or brown; capsule ovoid, dark, slightly exceeding the perianth; seeds ellipsoid, brown, with cottony fibers at lower ends. The ssp. *divaricata* (S. Wats.) Hult., has larger, more spreading panicle with lighter colored flowers. This and the preceding species sometimes form hybrids.

Kotzebue Sound—Baffinland south; circumpolar. (Fig. 310.)

4. *L. spicata* (L.) DC. Spiked Wood-Rush

*S. spicatum* (L.) Kuntze.

Stems tufted, erect, 1–3 dm. tall; leaves 4–12 cm. long, 1–3 mm. wide, with sharp apex and sparingly webby; inflorescence spike-like, usually nodding; bractlets ovate-lanceolate, acuminate, more or less webby, often equaling the perianth; perianth dark brown with lighter margins; capsule acute, shorter than the perianth; seeds brown with light base, about 1 mm. long.

Central Alaska southward; circumpolar. (Fig. 311.)


*S. arcuatum* (Wahl.) Kuntze.

Caespitose and short-stoloniferous; stems 8–20 cm. tall, slender; leaves 1–3 mm. wide, usually some of them curved, canalicate, the apex subulate; inflorescence paniculate, the branches curved and spreading; perianth brown, 2–2.5 mm. long, the parts about equal; capsule slightly shorter than the perianth; apiculate; seed attached with a tuft of white fibers.

Seward Peninsula—Wash., and in Eurasia. (Fig. 312.)


*L. confusa* Lindeb.

*S. hyperborium* (R. Br.) Sheldon.

Stems tufted, erect, 1–3 dm. tall; leaves erect, 1–3 mm. wide, sparingly ciliate at the mouth of the sheath, sharp-pointed; inflorescence of a single head or two- or three-branched, the branches erect or curved; lowest bract short-foliose, the upper bracts and the bractlets fimbriate; perianth 2–2.5 mm. long, the parts brown, paler above; capsule somewhat shorter than the perianth, ovoid.

Arctic and central Alaska; circumpolar. (Fig. 313.)

7. *L. nivalis* (Laest.) Beurl. Snow Wood-Rush

*L. arcticum* Am. auct.

Stems tufted, 5–10 cm. tall, erect; leaves 2–4 mm. wide, usually less than 8 cm. long; inflorescence an ovate, spike-like cluster about 1 cm. long; perianth 2 mm. long or less. Known from Little Diomede Island and southeastern Alaska. The common form is the var. *latifolia* Kjellm. Stems 8–25 cm. tall; leaves 3–5 mm. wide; inflorescence with one to three slender, erect or curved branches; bractlets with hyaline, more or less laciniate margins, one-half to two-twirld as long as the perianth; perianth 2.5–3 mm. long, its parts equal; capsule as long as the perianth or shorter; seed brown with dark tip and light base.

A circumpolar species. (Fig. 314.)
8. *L. multiflora* (Retz.) Lej. Many-flowered Wood-Rush

*L. campestris* Am. auct.

*J. campestris* Am. auct.

Stems tufted, 1–5 dm. tall; leaves ciliate on the margins, webbed at the mouth of the sheath; inflorescence of four to ten, eight to sixteen-flowered heads, the branches erect or ascending, sometimes congested; lowest bract foliaceous, longer than the inflorescence, bractlets often entirely hyaline; perianth 2.5–3.5 mm. long, brown with hyaline margins; capsule somewhat shorter than the perianth; seed with white caruncle at the base. Var. *frigida* (Buch.) G. Sam. Stems 10–15 cm. tall; leaves 2–4 mm. wide, inflorescence dense. Var. *kobayásii* (Satake) G. Sam. Leaves up to 1 cm. wide. Ssp. *comosa* (E. Mey.) Hult. High growing; bract large; bractlets strongly ciliate; perianth yellowish.

A variable, circumboreal species. (Fig. 315.)

11. MELANTHACEAE (Bunch-flower Family)

Leafy-stemmed or scapose perennials with elongated or bulb-like rootstocks; leaves alternate or basal; flowers perfect, dioecious, or polymamous in racemes or panicles; sepals and petals distinct or nearly so; stamens six, often partly adnate to the base of the sepals and petals; anthers versatile; pistil composed of three united carpels; ovary three-celled; styles three; fruit a septicidal capsule. By many authors this group is considered to be only a tribe or subfamily of *Liliaceae*.

1A. Plants with bulbs .................................................................... 3. *Zygadenus*

2A. Plants with rootstocks.

1B. Leaves narrow .................................................................. 1. *Tofieldia*

2B. Leaves broad ...................................................................... 2. *Veratrum*

1. TOFIELDIA Huds.

Rootstocks short with numerous fibrous roots; leaves two-ranked, linear or equitant; flowers small, in a terminal spike-like raceme, subtended by a small involucre of three, more or less, united bractlets below the perianth; sepals and petals nearly equal, persistent, glandless; capsule septicidal to the base; seeds numerous. (Tofield was a botanist of Yorkshire, England.)

1A. Stems viscid-pubescent above ...................................... 1. *T. occidentalis*

2A. Stems glabrous, scapiform.

1B. Flowers greenish ........................................................ 2. *T. pusilla*

2B. Flowers purplish ........................................................ 3. *T. coccinea*

1. *T. occidentalis* S. Wats. Western Tofieldia

*T. intermedia* Rydb.

Stems 15–20 cm. tall, viscid above with black, stalked glands; leaves 5–25 cm. long, 2–6 mm. wide; racemes 15–50 mm. long, rather dense, the pedicels usually three together; flowers greenish-yellow, the sepals ovate, 4–5 mm. long, the petals narrower and slightly longer; capsule ovoid, 5–7 mm. long. Most of the Alaskan material belongs to the form described as
152 J. P. ANDERSON

_T. intermedia_ but the characters on which that form is based are not con­
stant.

Southern Alaska—Sask.—Calif. (Fig. 316.)

2. _T. pusilla_ (Michx.) Pers. Scotch Asphodel, False Asphodel
   _T. palustris_ Am. auct.

Stems tufted, 6–18 cm. tall; leaves 2–10 cm. long, gladiate; raceme
6–25 mm. long, usually rather dense; flowers yellowish-green on short
pedicels; sepals and petals obovate, much shorter than the oblong-globose,
beaked capsule.

A circumpolar species occurring in most of our area. (Fig. 317.)

3. _T. coccinea_ Richards.
   _T. nutans_ Willd.

Stems tufted, 4–10 cm. tall; basal leaves gladiate, 2–6 cm. long, 2–4 mm.
wide; raceme short and dense; flowers short-pedicelled or nearly sessile,
tinged with purple; petals and sepals obovate, nearly as long as the de­
pressed globose, minutely beaked, dark purple capsule.

A circumpolar species occurring almost throughout our area. (Fig. 318.)

2. VERATRUM (Tourn.) L.

Tall, stout, poisonous perennials; rootstocks stout; leaves broad,
strongly veined and plaited; flowers polygamous, in large panicles; sepals
and petals each three, nearly equal; stamens six; anthers cordate; fruit a
many-seeded, slightly inferior capsule; seeds flat, winged. (Ancient name
of the Hellebore.)

Flowers yellowish-green ......................................................1. _V. eschscholtzii_
Flowers whitish inside .....................................................2. _V. album_

1. _V. eschscholtzii_ A. Gray. American White Hellebore
   _V. viride_ Ait. in part.

Stems 10–25 dm. tall; leaves broadly round-oval to ovate-lanceolate,
narrower toward the inflorescence, glabrous above, pubescent, often
densely so, below, up to 3 dm. long and 2 dm. wide, the base sheathing the
stem; inflorescence a large panicle with drooping branches; sepals and
petals ob lanceolate, greenish, 8–10 mm. long, about twice as long as the
stamens; capsule 10–12 mm. long. May be only a variety of _V. viride._

Bering Sea—Mont.—Calif. (Fig. 319.)

2. _V. album_ L. ssp. _oxysepalum_ (Turcz.) Hult. European White Hellebore

Resembling the preceding species but not so tall and with an upright,
spike-like inflorescence, the branches short and ascending; flowers whitish,
on very short pedicels; lower surface of leaves glabrous or pubescent on
the veins only. An old world species found on Attu Island and on Seward
Peninsula extending toward central Alaska.

3. ZYGADENUS Michx.

Glabrous or obscurely scabrous perennials; bulbs membranous-
coated; leaves linear, mainly basal; flowers in terminal racemes, perfect or
polygamous; petals and sepals withering-persistent, sometimes adnate to
the base of the ovary, bearing one or two glands just above the narrowed
base; anthers cordate or peltate, one-celled; capsule three-lobed, three-
celled; seed angled. (Greek, yoke and gland, referring to the pair of
glands in some species.)

Z. elegans Pursh.
Z. chloranthus Richards
Anticlea elegans (Pursh.) Rydb.

Stems glabrous, 3–6 dm. tall; basal leaves 1–3 dm. long, 5–15 mm.
wide, slightly keeled, the few stem leaves shorter; bracts lanceolate, rather
large, often purplish; flowers greenish-white; sepals and petals obovate or
oval, obtuse, nearly 1 cm. long; gland obcordate; capsule ovoid, about 15
mm. long.

Most of Alaska—Gt. Bear Lake—Sask.—Minn.—Wash. (Fig. 320.)

12. LILIACEAE (Lily Family)

Caulescent or scapose perennials, our species from bulbs; leaves vari-
ous; flowers solitary or clustered; sepals and petals each three, similar
and petaloid, distinct or partly united; stamens six; anthers two-celled;
pistil of three united carpels; ovary superior, three-celled; styles united;
fruit a loculicidal capsule.

Flowers umbelloid ......................................................... 1. Allium
Flowers usually solitary, white ........................................ 2. Lloydia
Flowers usually several, dark ......................................... 3. Fritillaria

1. ALLIUM (Tourn.) L.

Scapose, bulbous plants with characteristic odor; leaves fleshy, usually
narrowly linear but sometimes flat and broad, mostly basal; stems simple,
erect; flowers in a terminal umbel, subtended by three membranous bracts;
petals and sepals free or partly united at the base, one-nerved; stamens
adnate to the base of the sepals and petals; styles filiform, usually deci-
uous; seeds black, one or two in each cell of the capsule. (Latin name of
garlic.)

Leaves narrowly linear ........................................ 1. A. sibiricum
Leaves broad ........................................................... 2. A. victoralis

1. A. sibiricum L.

Wild Chives

Bulbs small, narrowly ovoid, clustered, membranous-coated; leaves
very narrow, 10–35 cm. long; scapes 3–6 dm. tall, bearing a capitate umbel
of rose-purple flowers; sepals and petals about 1 cm. long with dark midrib;
capsule obtusely three-lobed, about half as long as the perianth. This
species is closely related to the garden chives (A. schoenoprasum L.) and
is sometimes rated as only a variety of it.

Widely distributed in Alaska and Yukon—Newf.—N. Y.—Wyo.—Ore.
—Sib. (Fig. 321.)
2. *A. victorialis* L. *ssp. platyphyllum* Hult.

A vigorous form growing up to 75 cm. tall; leaves one or two, the blade thin and flat, elliptical or ovate, up to more than 2 dm. long and nearly 1 dm. wide, the sheath enclosing the base of the scape; flowers white; bulbs with reticulate cover.

An Asiatic form found on Attu Island. (Fig. 322.)

2. **LLOYDIA** Salisb.

Dwarf herb with tunicated bulb arising from a creeping rootstock; leaves very narrow and grass-like; flowers in our form usually reduced to one; sepals and petals nearly alike; stamens basi-fixed, dehiscent by marginal slits; ovary three-celled. (George Lloyd was an English naturalist.)

*L. serotina* (L.) Wats.

Bulbs small, covered with a grayish fibrous coat; stem slender, erect, 5-15 cm. tall; basal leaves 8-15 cm. long, about 1 mm. wide; stem leaves few, 1-4 cm. long, wider; flowers creamy white, about 1 cm. long, purple-veined and tinged with rose on the back; capsule ovoid, many-seeded, about 8 mm. long.

A circumpolar species widely distributed in Alaska. (Fig. 323.)

3. **FRITILLARIA** (Tourn.) L.

Simple leafy-stemmed plants from bulbs with thick scales; flowers campanulate, large, nodding; sepals and petals nearly equal, deciduous, each with a nectiferous pit at the base; anther attached at the base; style slender, three-cleft; seeds numerous, flat, winged. (Latin, chess-board, from the checkered marking of the perianth of some of the species.)

*F. camtschatica* (L.) Ker.

Indian Rice. Black Lily

Bulb of several larger scales subtended by numerous rice-like bulb-lets; stems stout, simple, 3-6 dm. tall; leaves mostly in two or three whorls with a few scattered ones near the top, lanceolate, blunt, 5-9 cm. long; flowers one to six, dark-wine color, often almost black, tinged greenish-yellow on the outside, 18-30 mm. long; pod obtusely angled, 2-3 cm. long.

Along the coast, eastern Asia—Aleutian and Pribylof Islands—western Ore. (Fig. 324.)

13. **CONVALLARIACEAE** (Lily-of-the-valley Family)

Perennials with simple or branched rootstocks; leaves alternate or basal; flowers perfect, in axillary or terminal racemes or panicles or sometimes solitary; sepals and petals two, or more commonly three each, distinct or partly united; stamens four or six; gynoecium superior, of two or three united carpels; ovary two or three celled, styles united; fruit a berry. This group is often included in *Liliaceae*.

1A. Leaves all basal ..........................................................1. *Clintonia*

2A. Stem more or less leafy.

1B. Perianth four-parted ..................................................2. *Maianthemum*
2B. Perianth six-parted.

1C. Flowers in a terminal raceme or panicle ......3. Smilacina

2C. Flowers axillary.

1D. Perianth rotate ............................................... 4. Kruhsea

2D. Perianth campanulate .................................... 5. Streptopus

1. CLINTONIA Raf.

Perennials with creeping rootstocks; leaves basal, broad, many-nerved; flowers borne on scapes; sepals and petals similar and petaloid; stamens six; anthers versatile, ovary two- or three-celled; style slender; berry ovoid or nearly globose. (Named for DeWitt Clinton, governor of New York.)

C. uniflora (Schultz) Kunth. Blue-bead

Leaves two to four, oblanceolate, more or less villous beneath, 1–2 dm. long, 3–6 cm. wide, acute at both ends; scape shorter than the leaves; flower white, campanulate, the sepals and petals about 2 cm. long; berry about 1 cm. long, five- to 10-seeded. The scape is occasionally two-flowered.

Woods, southeastern Alaska—Mont.—Calif. (Fig. 325.)

2. MAIANTHEMUM Weber.

Low perennials with slender rootstocks; leaves usually two or three, broad, many-nerved; flowers white, small, in a terminal raceme; sepals and petals each two, distinct and spreading; stamens four; anthers versatile; stigmas two; ovary two-celled; fruit a globose berry with one or two seeds. (Greek, May and flower, referring to the season of flowering.) Unifolium Haller.

M. dilitatum (Wood) Nels. & Macb. Deerberry

M. bifolium DC. var. kamtschaticum (Gmel.) Jeps.

U. dilitatum (Wood) Howell.

U. eschscholtzianum (Anders. & Bess.) Wight.

Stems 15–40 cm. tall, glabrous; leaves broadly cordate to sagittate, acuminate, 5–15 cm. long, 3–10 cm. wide, or those of the sterile stems up to 15 cm. wide; racemes many-flowered, the pedicels 2–4 mm. long, spreading, often fascicled; sepals and petals 2–3 mm. long, becoming reflexed, style stout; berry spotted, becoming red on drying.

Woods, eastern Asia—Aleutian Islands—southeastern Alaska—Ida.—Calif. (Fig. 326.)

3. SMILACINA Desf.

Perennials with slender, creeping rootstocks; stems leafy; flowers in terminal racemes or panicles; sepals and petals white or greenish-white, distinct or nearly so; stamens six; anthers introrse; ovary three-celled, style short, stigma three-lobed; berry globose. (Name a diminutive of Smilax.) Vagnera Adans.

Inflorescence a panicle .............................................................. 1. S. racemosa

Inflorescence a raceme .............................................................. 2. S. stellata
1. *S. racemosa* (L.) Desf.  
*V. racemosa* (L.) Morong.  
Wild or False Spikenard  
Rootstocks fleshy; stem somewhat angled, 3–10 dm. tall; leaves oblanceolate, sessile or short-petioled, 7–20 cm. long, pubescent below with short, stiff hairs, the margins minutely ciliate; panicle densely many-flowered, 4–10 cm. long; sepals and petals oblong, about 2 mm. long; berries speckled with purple, 4–6 mm. in diameter.  
Hyder—N. S.—Geo.—Ariz.—B. C. (Fig. 327.)

2. *S. stellata* (L.) Desf.  
*V. stellata* (L.) Morong.  
Star-flowered Solomon’s Seal  
Stem more or less flexuous above, 3–5 dm. long; leaves sessile, pubescent beneath, lanceolate, many-nerved, 5–15 cm. long, 2–4 cm. wide; racemes 3–7 cm. long, several-flowered; sepals and petals about 6 mm. long; berries 7–10 mm. in diameter.  
Cook Inlet district—Mont.—Utah—Calif. (Fig. 328.)

4. **KRUHSEA** Regel.  
A low, glabrous perennial with slender rootstocks; flowers solitary, extra-axillary, the perianth rotate, deeply wine-colored with greenish reflexed tips; stamens six, the filaments very short; ovary three-celled, becoming a bright red, globose berry. (Named for Dr. Kruhse of Siberia.)  
*Kruhsea streptopoides* (Ledeb.) Kearney.  
*Kruhsea* *Streptopus streptopoides* (Ledeb.) Frye & Rigg.  
Kruhsea  
Stem simple, 3–15 cm. tall; leaves four to eight, sessile, ovate-lanceolate, acute, 25–50 mm. long; flowers one to five, on recurved pedicels scarcely 1 cm. long; sepals and petals 2–2.5 mm. long.  
Woods, eastern Asia, central and southeastern Alaska—Ida.—Wash. (Fig. 329.)

5. **STREPTOPUS** Michx.  
Leafy perennials; leaves thin, many-nerved, sessile or clasping; flowers usually solitary, extra-axillary; peduncles slender, twisted or bent above the middle; sepals and petals nearly alike, recurved, deciduous, petals keeled; stamens six; anthers sagittate, extrorse; ovary three-celled, stigma three-lobed; berry globose or oval, many-seeded. (Greek, twisted-stalk, referring to the peduncles.)  
Leaves clasping, flowers greenish .................................... 1. *S. amplexifolius*  
Leaves sessile, flowers pinkish ........................................ 2. *S. roseus*  

1. *S. amplexifolius* (L.) DC.  
Cucumber-root. Clasping Twisted-stalk  
Rootstock short, stout, horizontal, with thick fibrous roots; stems usually branched, 3–10 dm. tall; leaves ovate-lanceolate, acuminate, strongly clasping, glaucous beneath, 5–12 cm. long; flowers campanulate, sepals and petals 8–12 mm. long, attenuate; berry ellipsoid, 10–15 mm. long, yellowish-white to light red.  
Most of our area south of the Arctic Circle; circumboreal. (Fig. 330.)

Simple-stemmed Twisted-Stalk

Rootstocks slender with fibrous roots; stem usually simple, 1-4 dm. tall; leaves sessile, oblong-lanceolate, acuminate, 4-10 cm. long, the margins more or less short-ciliate; sepals and petals pinkish, 5-7 mm. long, glandular-pubescent on the inner surface; peduncles glandular, not geniculate; fruit red, globose, 7-9 mm. in diameter.

Woods, southeastern Alaska and northwestern B. C.—Wash. Other forms in eastern U. S. and Canada. (Fig. 331.)

14. IRIDACEAE (Iris Family)

Perennials arising from bulbs or commonly from rootstocks; leaves equitant, often grass-like; flowers bractéd, perfect, regular or nearly so, sepals and petals three each, often dissimilar but both colored; stamens three, opposite the sepals; gynoecium of three-united carpels with threc-celled, inferior ovary and three distinct styles; fruit a loculicidally dehiscent capsule.

Flowers more than 5 cm. wide .................................................. 1. *Iris*
Flowers less than 25 mm. wide ................................................ 2. *Sisyrinchium*

1. *Iris* (Tourn.) L.

Perennials with sword-shaped or linear leaves; flowers large and showy in few-flowered terminal clusters; perianth in ours blue, the sepals spreading or recurved, the petals smaller and erect or ascending, the tube prolonged beyond the ovary; the three styles are petal-like and arch over the stamens; capsule elongated, three or six angled with numerous seeds. (Greek, rainbow, referring to the colored flowers.)

*I. setosa* Pall.

*I. arctica* Eastw.

Stems densely tufted, 35-70 cm. tall; basal leaves linear-lanceolate, 2-5 dm. long, 5-12 mm. wide; stem leaves two or three, the stem usually with one branch; perianth blue varying to lavender and purple, the sepals 5-6 cm. long, copiously veined, petals cuspidate; style branches large, crested; capsule oblong, 3-4 cm. long. Var. *platyrincha* Hult. has the petals broad, flat, dilated below and constricted in the middle. Ssp. *interior* (E. Anderson) Hult. is the form found in the interior. It differs from the coast form in having narrower and less arched leaves, and in more scarious and somewhat violet-colored bracts shorter than the peduncles.

Siberia—Alaska—Labr.—Newf.—Maine. (Fig. 332.)

2. *Sisyrinchium* L.

Grass-like, tufted perennials, usually with winged stems; flowers usually blue, borne in a few-flowered terminal umbel subtended by a pair of erect green bracts; perianth-tube short or none; sepals and petals similar, spreading, aristulate; capsule globose or ovoid, three-valved, dehiscent. (Name used by Theophrastus for a plant allied to Iris.)
S. littorale Greene. Blue-eyed Grass

Stems 2-4 dm. tall, prominently winged; leaves 8-25 cm. long, less than 5 mm. wide; umbels three to six flowered, sepals and petals about 11 mm. long; capsules subglobose, 6-8 mm. long, thick-walled.

Wet soil. Pacific Coast Districts of Alaska and B. C. (Fig. 333.)

15. ORCHIDACEAE (Orchid Family)

Perennials with corms, bulbs, or tuberous roots; leaves simple, entire, sheathing, often reduced to scales; flowers irregular, perfect, bracted, solitary or in racemes or spike; sepals three, similar or nearly so, the lower two sometimes united; petals three, the lateral ones alike, the third (lip) differing, usually very markedly so, often spurred, usually inferior by the twisting of the ovary; functional stamens two in Cypripedium, one in the other genera, adnate to the pistil and forming a column, two-celled and containing two or more waxy or powdery pollinia which are usually stalked and attached at the base to a viscid gland; style often terminating in a beak (rostellum) at the base of the anther or between its sacs; ovary inferior, usually long and twisted, three-angled, one-celled with three parietal placentae and numerous ovules; seeds vary numerous and minute.

A very large and interesting family of plants. Many tropical species are epiphytes, attached to the limbs of trees but not parasitic, deriving nutrient from the air and moisture alone, being assisted in this by the symbiotic fungi living in the roots, corms or bulbs. The flowers are so constructed that they are dependent on insects for pollination, the head of the insect when reaching for the nectar comes in contact with the bases of the pollinia which adhere to its head, and when visiting the next flower the pollinia adhere to the sticky stigma and the process is repeated.

1A. Fertile stamens two, lip saccate

1B. Pollinia caudate at the base, attached to a viscid gland.
   1C. Gland enclosed in a pouch-like fold, lip three-lobed
   2A. Fertile stamen one

2A. Fertile stamen one.
   1B. Pollinia caudate at the base, attached to a viscid gland.
   2A. Fertile stamens two, lip saccate

2B. Pollinia not caudate at the base.
   1C. Pollinia granulose or powdery.
   1D. Leaves basal, usually white-reticulate
   2D. Leaves green, borne on stem.

2B. Pollinia not caudate at the base.
   1C. Pollinia granulose or powdery.
   1D. Leaves basal, usually white-reticulate
   2D. Leaves green, borne on stem.

1C. Gland enclosed in a pouch-like fold, lip three-lobed
   2A. Fertile stamen one

2A. Fertile stamen one.
   1B. Pollinia caudate at the base, attached to a viscid gland.
   2A. Fertile stamens two, lip saccate

2B. Pollinia not caudate at the base.
   1C. Pollinia granulose or powdery.
   1D. Leaves basal, usually white-reticulate
   2D. Leaves green, borne on stem.

1A. Fertile stamens two, lip saccate

1B. Pollinia caudate at the base, attached to a viscid gland.
   1C. Gland enclosed in a pouch-like fold, lip three-lobed
   2A. Fertile stamen one

2A. Fertile stamen one.
   1B. Pollinia caudate at the base, attached to a viscid gland.
   2A. Fertile stamens two, lip saccate

2B. Pollinia not caudate at the base.
   1C. Pollinia granulose or powdery.
   1D. Leaves basal, usually white-reticulate
   2D. Leaves green, borne on stem.

1A. Fertile stamens two, lip saccate

1B. Pollinia caudate at the base, attached to a viscid gland.
   1C. Gland enclosed in a pouch-like fold, lip three-lobed
   2A. Fertile stamen one

2A. Fertile stamen one.
   1B. Pollinia caudate at the base, attached to a viscid gland.
   2A. Fertile stamens two, lip saccate

2B. Pollinia not caudate at the base.
   1C. Pollinia granulose or powdery.
   1D. Leaves basal, usually white-reticulate
   2D. Leaves green, borne on stem.

1A. Fertile stamens two, lip saccate

1B. Pollinia caudate at the base, attached to a viscid gland.
   1C. Gland enclosed in a pouch-like fold, lip three-lobed
   2A. Fertile stamen one

2A. Fertile stamen one.
   1B. Pollinia caudate at the base, attached to a viscid gland.
   2A. Fertile stamens two, lip saccate

2B. Pollinia not caudate at the base.
   1C. Pollinia granulose or powdery.
   1D. Leaves basal, usually white-reticulate
   2D. Leaves green, borne on stem.

1A. Fertile stamens two, lip saccate

1B. Pollinia caudate at the base, attached to a viscid gland.
   1C. Gland enclosed in a pouch-like fold, lip three-lobed
   2A. Fertile stamen one

2A. Fertile stamen one.
   1B. Pollinia caudate at the base, attached to a viscid gland.
   2A. Fertile stamens two, lip saccate

2B. Pollinia not caudate at the base.
   1C. Pollinia granulose or powdery.
   1D. Leaves basal, usually white-reticulate
   2D. Leaves green, borne on stem.

1A. Fertile stamens two, lip saccate

1B. Pollinia caudate at the base, attached to a viscid gland.
   1C. Gland enclosed in a pouch-like fold, lip three-lobed
   2A. Fertile stamen one

2A. Fertile stamen one.
   1B. Pollinia caudate at the base, attached to a viscid gland.
   2A. Fertile stamens two, lip saccate

2B. Pollinia not caudate at the base.
   1C. Pollinia granulose or powdery.
   1D. Leaves basal, usually white-reticulate
   2D. Leaves green, borne on stem.

1A. Fertile stamens two, lip saccate

1B. Pollinia caudate at the base, attached to a viscid gland.
   1C. Gland enclosed in a pouch-like fold, lip three-lobed
   2A. Fertile stamen one

2A. Fertile stamen one.
   1B. Pollinia caudate at the base, attached to a viscid gland.
   2A. Fertile stamens two, lip saccate

2B. Pollinia not caudate at the base.
   1C. Pollinia granulose or powdery.
   1D. Leaves basal, usually white-reticulate
   2D. Leaves green, borne on stem.

1A. Fertile stamens two, lip saccate

1B. Pollinia caudate at the base, attached to a viscid gland.
   1C. Gland enclosed in a pouch-like fold, lip three-lobed
   2A. Fertile stamen one

2A. Fertile stamen one.
   1B. Pollinia caudate at the base, attached to a viscid gland.
   2A. Fertile stamens two, lip saccate

2B. Pollinia not caudate at the base.
   1C. Pollinia granulose or powdery.
   1D. Leaves basal, usually white-reticulate
   2D. Leaves green, borne on stem.
2C. Pollinia smooth or waxy.
   1D. Plants with coralloid roots ..................... 13. *Corallorrhiza*
   2D. Plants with corms.
      1E. Lip flat, flowers in a raceme ............... 11. *Malaxis*
      2E. Lip saccate, flowers usually one .......... 12. *Calypso*

1. **CYPripedium L.**

Glandular-pubescent herbs with coarse, fibrous roots; leaves large and broad, somewhat plaited, many-nerved; flowers in ours solitary, showy; sepals spreading or two of them united; lip a large inflated sac; column incurved, concealed by a recurving petaloid sterile stamen; capsule ribbed. (Greek, Venus and shoe.)

1A. Leaves two, lip pink ........................................................... 1. C. *guttatum*

2A. Leaves several.
   1B. Flowers large, sepals longer than lip ............ 2. C. *montanum*
   2B. Flowers small, sepals shorter than lip .......... 3. C. *passerinum*

1. **C. guttatum** Sw.  
   Pink Ladies’ Slipper

   Rootstock horizontal; the two-leaved stems 12–24 cm. tall; leaves lanceolate, 6–11 cm. long; lip 18–25 mm. long, pink spotted purplish and veined, longer than the sepals; capsule glandular-pubescent, strongly ribbed, reflexed.

   Aleutian Islands—Yukon Valley—Great Bear Lake—Great Slave Lake and Eurasia. (Fig. 334.)

2. **C. montanum** Dougl.  
   Mountain Ladies’ Slipper

   Stems 3–7 dm. tall; leaves ovate to broadly lanceolate, 8–16 cm. long, 4–8 cm. wide, abruptly acuminate; sepals lanceolate, 4–6 cm. long, the petals similar but narrower; lip oblong, 2–3 cm. long, white veined with purple; capsule erect or nearly so, 2–3 cm. long.

   Glacier Bay, the Stickine River, and the Lewes River in Yukon—B. C.—Sask—Wyo.—Calif.

3. **C. passerinum** Richards.  
   Northern Ladies’ Slipper

   Stems 1–3 dm. tall, often retrolessly villous; leaves oval or lanceolate, 6–15 cm. long; lip about 15 mm. long, whitish with purplish spots inside; sepals 10–15 mm. long, the lower slightly two-cleft; capsule upright.

   Woods, Seward Peninsula—Yukon valley—Alta.—Ont. (Fig. 335.)

2. **Orchis** (Tourn.) L.

Sepals distinct, spreading; petals narrower than the sepals; lip spurred; anther of two pollen masses, slightly diverging, prolonged into a slender stalk attached to a small gland which is enclosed in a pouch. (Ancient name.)

Stem leafy ................................................................. 1. O. *aristata*
Stem scapose with one basal leaf .................................. 2. O. *rotundifolia*

1. **O. aristata** Fisch.  
   Rose-purple Orchis

   Stems 12–40 cm. tall, from thick, fusiform, forked tubers; leaves
obovate to lanceolate, up to 12 cm. long and 25 mm. wide; lower bracts leaf-like; flowers several to many, rose-purple, in a spike-like raceme 4-10 cm. long; lip very broad, the middle lobe acute; sepals and petals acuminate to aristate; spur large.

Eastern Asia—Aleutian Islands—Nunivak Island—Pr. William Sound. (Fig. 336.)

2. *O. rotundifolia* Pursh.

Stem slender, 8-16 cm. tall, arising from a rootstock with fibrous roots; leaf solitary, near the base, oval to orbicular, 2-6 cm. long; spike two to six flowered; flowers 12-15 mm. long, subtended by bracts, sepals elliptic, pink, 6-7 mm. long, petals narrower; lip white, purple-spotted, the large middle lobe notched at the apex; spur slender, curved, shorter than the lip.

Central Alaska—Greenl.—Maine—N. Y.—Minn.—Alta.—B. C. (Fig. 337.)


Tubers two to three cleft; leaves alternate; flowers in terminal spikes; sepals distinct, converging, forming a hood; lateral petals narrow, erect; lip obtuse, two or three toothed at the apex, prolonged below into a sac-like spur. Included by some authors in Habenaria. (Latin, Heaventongue.)

*C. viride* (L.) Hartm.

*H. viridis* var. *interjecta* Fern.

Leaves ovate, obovate or lanceolate; bracts linear-lanceolate, the lower ones usually about twice as long as the flowers; sepals ovate-lanceolate, petals narrow; lip 5-8 mm. long, oblong or somewhat cuneate. The typical form growing only 6-15 cm. tall with two or three stem-leaves is found on Seward Peninsula and Central Alaska. Much more frequent is the ssp. *bracteatum* (Muhl.) Hult. (*C. bracteatum* (Muhl.) Parl. (*H. bracteata* (Muhl.) R. Br.) found in the Pacific Coast districts. It grows 1-4 dm. tall and has three to five stem leaves.

The species is circumboreal. (Fig. 338.)

4. *LYSIAS* Salisb.

Plants with fleshy rootstocks or tubers; leaves two, near the base, broad; flowers in a terminal spike, greenish or white; sepals distinct, large, spreading, the upper one broadly cordate, the lateral ones obliquely ovate, lateral petals small and narrow; lip entire, narrow, prolonged at the base into a slender spur. Included in Habenaria by some authors, in Platanthera by others. (Lysias was an Attic orator.)

*L. orbiculata* (Pursh.) Rydb.

*H. orbiculata* (Pursh.) Torr.

*P. orbiculata* (Pursh.) Lindl.

Scapes 3-4 dm. tall with one or two lanceolate bracts above the basal
leaves; leaves 7–12 cm. long, 4–8 cm. wide; sepals 7–8 mm. long; lip linear, 8–10 mm. long; spur 15–20 mm. long; anther-sacs large and prominent.

Rare, southeastern Alaska—Newf.—S. Car.—Ill.—Wash. (Fig. 339.)

5. LYSIELLA Rydb.

Small plants with scapiform stems; leaf solitary, basal; flowers greenish-yellow; upper sepal round-ovate, erect, surrounding the column, lateral sepals reflexed-spreading; lip entire, linear-lanceolate, deflexed; spur slightly curved, shorter than the ovary; capsule ovoid. (Diminutive of Lysias.) Often included in Habenaria or Platanthera.

*L. obtusata* (Pursh.) Rydb. Small Northern Bog Orchid

*H. obtusata* (Pursh.) Rich.

*P. obtusata* (Pursh.) Rich.

Stem slender, glabrous, 8–25 cm. tall; leaf 5–10 cm. long; flowers four to twelve, about 1 cm. long; spur slender, about as long as the lip and nearly as long as the ovary.

Widely distributed in Alaska—Labr.—Newf.—N. Y.—Colo.—B. C. (Fig. 340.)

6. LIMNORCHIS Rydb.

Leafy-stemmed plants with fusiform, root-like tubers; flowers small, greenish or white, borne in a terminal spike; upper sepal ovate to suborbicular, erect, three to seven nerved, lateral sepals linear to ovate-lanceolate, usually three nerved; lateral petals erect, usually lanceolate and three nerved; lip entire, reflexed, from linear to rhombic lanceolate, or orbicular in one species; column short and thick; anther-sacs parallel. This group is included in Habenaria by some authors and in Platanthera by others. Some forms are hard to place and there has been much confusion regarding the species. It seems evident that several of the species hybridize readily resulting in much natural variation. No two writers seem to agree on the limits of the species and the same name has been used in literature for different forms. (Greek, marsh and orchid.)

1A. Floral parts about 1 mm. long ......................1. *L. chorisiana*

2A. Floral parts much longer.

1B. Spur at least twice as long as the lip ..............2. *L. behringiana*

2B. Spur one-half to one and one-half as long as the lip.

1C. Lip linear.

1D. Spike rather dense ..........................3. *L. convallariaefolia*

2D. Spike lax ............................................4. *L. stricta*

2C. Lip distinctly broader at the base.

1D. Lip obtusely triangular ......................5. *L. hyperborea*

2D. Lip linear with dilated base ..........6. *L. dilitata*

1. *L. chorisiana* (Cham.) new comb. Choriso Bog-orchid

*H. chorisiana* (Cham.)

*P. chorisiana* (Cham.) Rchb.

Stems 10–15 cm. tall; tuber elongated-fusiform, leaves two at or near
the base, 25–40 mm. long, 8–20 mm. wide, with usually a bract-like leaf on the stem above; bracts lanceolate, longer than the flowers; flowers very small, the parts scarcely more than 1 mm. long; capsule about 5 mm. long.

Not common, eastern Asia, Aleutian Islands, and on Douglas Island. (Fig. 341.)

2. *L. behringiana* Rydb.  
*Bering Bog-orchid*

*P. behringiana* (Rydb.) Tatew. & Kobay.

Stems 10–15 cm. tall; tubers elongate fusiform; main leaf about 5 cm. long, 15–20 mm. wide, and usually two lanceolate smaller ones; spike 3–4 cm. long; bracts linear-lanceolate, the lowest about twice as long as the flowers; flowers purplish; lip about 5 mm. long; spur fully 1 cm. long. Hultén considers this as only a dwarf form of *Platanthera tipuloides* (L.f.) Lindl. of Asia.

In America known only from Attu Island.

3. *L. convallariaefolia* (Fisch.) Rydb.  
*Slender Bog-orchid*

Stems 2–6 dm. tall; tuber fusiform, moderately elongated; leaves 4–6 cm. long, 10–22 mm. wide, the lower obtuse, the upper acute; spikes 5–12 cm. long; flowers greenish or sometimes whitish; lip linear; spur about equaling the lip, linear or clavate. This species seems to hybridize with *L. dilitata* and *L. hyperborea*. Var. *dilitatoides* is probably such a hybrid. It is a rather robust plant with whitish flowers and the lip dilated at the base.

Eastern Asia—Aleutian Islands—Cook Inlet. (Fig. 342.)

4. *L. stricta* (Lindl.) Rydb.  
*Slender Bog-orchid*

*H. saccata* Greene.

*P. stricta* Lindl.

Stems 2–10 dm. tall; lower leaves lanceolate, obtuse, upper leaves smaller, acute; spikes 1–3 dm. long, lax; bracts linear-lanceolate, the lower much longer than the flowers; flowers greenish, upper sepal erect, ovate, 4–5 mm. long; spur saccate, shorter than the lip.

Common in the Pacific coastal districts of Alaska—Alta.—Colo.—Calif. (Fig. 343.)

5. *L. hyperborea* (L.) Rydb.  
*Northern Bog-orchid*

*H. hyperborea* (L.) R. Br.

*P. hyperborea* (L.) Lindl.

Stem 15–50 cm. tall; lower leaves oblanceolate, obtuse, upper leaves lanceolate and acute; spike rather dense, 4–10 cm. long; flowers light green, upper sepal ovate, 3–4 mm. long; lip triangular-ovate, obtuse, 3–5 mm. long; spur clavate, curved, about equaling the lip.

Central Alaska—Labr.—Iceland—Pa.—Colo.—S. C. (Fig. 344.)

*White Bog-orchid*

*H. dilitata* (Pursh.) Hook.

*P. dilitata* (Pursh.) Lindl.

Stems 2–8 dm. tall; tubers elongated-fusiform; lower leaves lanceo-
late, often obtuse, the upper narrower and acute, 8–20 mm. wide; flowers white; lip linear with distinctly dilated base, the margins papillose; spur linear, about the same length as the lip. The above description applies to the more typical forms. Var. angustifolia Hook. (L. leptoceratatis Rydb.) Leaves not over 8 mm. wide; tuber slender and elongated; inflorescence rather lax; spur one to two times as long as the lip. Var. chlorantha Hult. Base of lip dilated, the margins sparsely papillose; flowers greenish; leaves wide. Var. leucostachys (Lindl.) Ames. More robust; inflorescence dense; flowers white, very fragrant; tuber thicker and less elongated; spur fully one-half longer than the lip. This is the form known as Wild Hyacinth.

Pacific Coast districts of Alaska; across the continent in some of its forms. (Fig. 345.)

7. PIPERIA Rydb.

Stems arising from spherical or broadly ellipsoid tubers; leaves few, near the base, usually withering at or shortly after anthesis; flowers small, spicate; upper sepal erect, the lateral spreading; lateral petals free, oblique; lip linear-lanceolate to ovate, concave, united with the base of the lower sepals; anther-sacs parallel. Often included in Habenaria or Platanthera. (Charles V. Piper was a botanist of Washington State and the U. S. Dept. of Agriculture.)

P. unalaschensis (Spreng.) Rydb.  
H. unalaschensis (Spreng.) Wats.  
Platanthera unalaschensis (Spreng.) F. Kurtz.

Stem slender, 3–5 dm. tall; basal leaves oblanceolate, the largest 10–15 cm. long, stem leaves bract-like; spike lax, 1–3 dm. long; flowers greenish, 8–14 mm. long; sepals and petals 2–4 mm. long, upper sepal ovate; lip oblong, obtuse; spur narrow, rather longer than the lip.

Unalaska, southeastern Alaska—Que.—Colo.—Calif. (Fig. 346.)

8. SPIRANTHES L. C. Richards

Herbs with tuberous-thickened or fleshy-fibrous roots; leaves alternate or mostly basal; flowers in twisted spikes, white or cream-colored, small, sparse, sepals and petals in ours more or less united or connivant into a hood; lip concave, small, dilated at the reflexed apex; column oblique, arched; pollinia two; stigma with a beak. (Name from the spiral arrangement of the flowers.) (Ibidium Salisb.) (Gyrosrachys Pers.)

S. romanzoffiana Cham. & Schleicht.  

Stems 7–30 cm. tall; lower leaves linear to lanceolate, 6–15 cm. long; spikes dense, 4–10 cm. long, the flowers in three spiral rows; bracts often longer than the flowers; lip oblong, broad at the base, contracted above the dilated, cusped apex.

Wet soil, Unalaska—Labr.—Newf.—N. Y.—Colo.—Calif., and in Ireland. (Fig. 347.)
9. LISTERA R. Br.

Slender woodland plants; rootstocks with fleshy-fibrous roots; leaves two, opposite, near the middle of the stem; flowers small, greenish or purplish, spurless, in terminal racemes; sepals and lateral petals similar, spreading or reflexed; lip longer than the sepals; pollinia two, united to a minute gland; capsule ovoid or obvoid. (Martin Lister was an English naturalist.) (*Ophrys* (Tourn.) L.)

1A. Lip narrow, deeply cleft .............................................. 4. *L. cordata*

2A. Lip broad, slightly cleft or notched at apex.
   1B. Lip with auricles .................................................. 1. *L. borealis*

2B. Lip without auricles but with small teeth at base.
   1C. Ovary glandular .............................................. 2. *L. convallarioides*
   2C. Ovary glabrous ................................................ 3. *L. caurina*


*O. borealis* (Morong) Rydb.

Stems 6–15 cm. tall; leaves 10–35 mm. long, rather firm, elliptic ovate, obtuse, borne above the middle of the stem; flowers two to six, 10–12 mm. long; lip 7–8 mm. long, oblong-cuneate, the lobes at the apex obtuse and without mucro; column 3–4 mm. long.

Central Alaska—Mack.—Colo. (Fig. 348.)

2. *L. convallarioides* (Sw.) Torr.

*O. convallarioides* (Sw.) Rydb.

Stems 10–25 cm. tall, glandular-pubescent above the leaves; leaves broadly oval or suborbicular, obtuse or very short-cuspidate, 3–6 cm. long; flowers greenish-yellow on short, slender, bracted pedicels; sepals linear-lanceolate; lip broadly cuneate, 7–10 mm. long with two obtuse lobes at the apex and a mucro between; ovary glandular and pubescent.

Woods, Aleutian Islands and B. C.—Newf.—Mass.—N. Mex. (Fig. 349.)

3. *L. caurina* Piper

*O. caurina* (Piper) Rydb.

Stems 1–3 dm. tall; leaves short-elliptic to ovate, 3–7 cm. long; lip 4–7 mm. long, cuneate, retuse with a blunt mucro in the sinus; ovary glabrous. Resembles *L. convallarioides* in appearance but is a more slender plant, has narrower leaves, longer pedicels and smaller flowers. The pedicels are two to four times as long as the bracts. This is the common species in southeastern Alaska.

Alaska—Mont.—Ore. (Fig. 350.)


*O. cordata* L.

Stem slender and delicate, 1–2 dm. tall, glabrous except just above the leaves; leaves cordate-reniform, mucronate, 15–35 mm. long and about as wide; racemes four to twenty flowered, bracts minute, pedicels about 2 mm. long; flowers greenish or purplish, sepals and petals about 2 mm.
long; lip narrow, 4–5 mm. long, the segments setaceous; capsule ovoid, about 4 mm. long. Our western form has broader leaves than the type and if regarded as separate is the var. *nephrophylla* (Rydb.) Hult. (*L. nephrophylla* Rydb.) (*O. nephrophylla* Rydb.).

Woods, common, Pacific coastal districts of Alaska; circumboreal. (Fig. 351.)

10. **PERAMIIUM** Salisb.

Herbs with creeping rootstocks and fleshy-fibrous roots; leaves basal, variegated, evergreen, strongly reticulated; flowers white or cream-colored, in one-sided racemes on scape-like, bracted stems; lateral sepals distinct, the upper united with the lateral petals; lip concave or saccate, roundish ovate with reflexed tip; anther with two pollinia attached to a small disc; inflorescence glandular. (Greek, referring to the pouch-like lip.) (*Goodyera* R. Br.)

Lip concave, the margins involute .......................................... 1. *P. decipiens*

Lip saccate, the margins revolute .......................................... 2. *P. repens*

1. **P. decipiens** (Hook.) Piper. Menzies Rattlesnake Plantain

*P. menziesii* (Lindl.) Morong.

*G. decipiens* (Hook.) Hubbard.

Scape rather stout, 2–4 dm. tall, glandular-pubescent; leaves ovate-lanceolate, 4–8 cm. long, acute at both ends, usually whitish along the veins; perianth 7–9 mm. long; anther ovate, long-pointed.

Woods, southeastern Alaska—Que.—N. Hamp.—Minn.—Ariz.—Calif. (Fig. 352.)

2. **P. repens** (L.) Salisb. var. *ophioides* Fern. Lesser Rattlesnake Plantain

*G. repens* (L.) R. Br.

 Appearing like a miniature of *P. decipiens*. Scapes 1–2 dm. tall; leaves ovate with whitish blotches, 10–25 mm. long, tapering into a sheathing petiole; perianth greenish-white, scarcely 4 mm. long; anther blunt; lip with a narrow recurved or spreading apex; column short.

Woods, central Alaska—Labr.—Newf.—N. Car.—N. Mex.—the whole species circumboreal. (Fig. 353.)

11. **MALAXIS** Soland.

Perennials with corms; leaves one to four, on lower part of stem; flowers small, in terminal spike-like racemes, whitish or greenish; sepals spreading, distinct; lip embracing the column; anther two-celled with 4 pollinia, without tail or glands. (Greek, in allusion to the soft tissue.) (*Microstylis* Nutt.) (*Acroanthes* Raf.)

Plants small, leaves two or four .......................................... 1. *M. paludosa*

Plants larger, leaves one or two .......................................... 2. *M. monophylla*

1. **M. paludosa** (L.) Sw. Little Adder’s Mouth

Stems 3–12 cm. tall; leaves ovate, 6–20 mm. long; flowers about 6 mm.
long; lip about 3.5 mm. long, narrow, slightly tapering toward the rounded apex; pedicels ascending; capsule 3–4 mm. long.

Muskeags, southeastern Alaska and scattered circumboreal stations. (Fig. 354.)

2. *M. monophylla* (L.) Sw. White Adder’s Tongue

*M. monophylla* (L.) Lindl.

Stems glabrous, striate, 10–25 cm. tall; main leaf one, the blade 3–8 cm. long, 1–3 cm. wide, with usually a second leaf that may vary from scale-like to nearly as large as the main leaf; sepals and lip about 2 mm. long; lip 1.5 mm. wide; capsule 4–5 mm. long, 3–4 mm. wide.

Unalaska eastward along the coast; circumboreal. (Fig. 355.)

12. **CALYPSO** Salish.

Low, scapose, one-flowered plants; corm superficial; leaf solitary, basal, flower terminal, showy; sepals and lateral petals similar, spreading or ascending, oblong-lanceolate, pinkish, lip large, saccate, spotted brown-purple, hairy within, with two short spurs near the apex; column winged, petal-like, with the anther just below the summit; pollinia two in each sac. (Greek god, Calypso, whose name signifies concealment.) *Cytherea* Salish.

*C. bulbosa* (L.) Rchb.

*Cytherea bulbosa* (L.) House.

Scape 5–15 cm. tall; leaf ovate, 25–50 mm. long, 15–30 mm. wide, with a subcordate base; flowers variegated purple, pink, yellow; petals, sepals and lip 15–20 mm. long.

Mossy woods, rather rare except on some small islands, central Alaska south and east, nearly circumboreal. (Fig. 356.)

13. **CORALLORRIZA** R. Br.

Brownish, purplish, or yellowish saprophytic plants; rootstocks coral-like masses from which the bracted, scape-like stems arise; flowers in terminal racemes; sepals nearly equal, the lateral ones united with the foot of the column and often forming a short spur, partly or wholly adnate to the top of the ovary; lip one to three ridged; anther terminal, lid-like, with four waxy pollinia. (Greek, meaning coral and root.)

Sepals and petals one-nerved .............................................. 1. *C. trifida*

Sepals and petals three-nerved ............................................ 2. *C. mertensiana*

1. *C. trifida* Chatelin. Early Coral-root

*C. trifida* Chatelin.

*Corallorhiza* R. Br.

*C. corallorhiza* (L.) Karst.

Stems slender, glabrous, 1–3 dm. tall with two or three sheathing bracts; flowers greenish-yellow or greenish-brown; sepals and petals about 5 mm. long; lip shorter than the petals, whitish, two-lobed; spur a small protuberance adnate to the top of the ovary; capsule reflexed, 8–12 mm. long.
Circumboreal; in our area from Kotzebue Sound south and east. (Fig. 357.)

2. *C. mertensiana* Bong.  
Mertens Coral-root

Stems purple or brownish-purple, with two or three sheathing bracts, 2–5 dm. tall; flowers ten to twenty-five, sepals nearly 1 cm. long, the petals slightly shorter; lip with two sharp teeth at about the middle, crenulate, somewhat spotted, about same length as the sepals, narrowed at the base; column about 7 mm. long, spur free from the ovary at the apex; capsule 15–18 mm. long, narrowed at the base, reflexed.

Coniferous forest, southeastern Alaska—Mont.—Wyo.—Calif. (Fig. 358.)
PLATE XI

Fig.


205. *Scirpus americanus* Pers. Inflorescence, cross section of stem, scale and achene.


211. *Carex nardina* Fr. Achene and scale.


213. *Carex capitata* L. Achene, scale and perigynium.
PLATE XII.

All these illustrations except fig. 216 and 218 show scale, perigynium and achene.

Fig.
214. Carex gynocrates Wormskj.
215. Carex scirpoidea Michx.
216. Carex anthoxantha Presl.
217. Carex circinata C. A. Mey.
218. Carex leptalea Wahl. Top of spike, scale and perigynium.
220. Carex pyrenaica Wahl.
221. Carex nigricans C. A. Mey.
222. Carex pauciflora Lightf.
223. Carex microglochin Wahl.
224. Carex maritima Gunner.
225. Carex chordorrhiza Ehrh.
226. Carex stipata Muhl.
227. Carex diandra Schk.
228. Carex athrostachya Olney.
229. Carex macloviana d’Urv. ssp. pachystachya (Cham.) Hult.
230. Carex praticola Rydb.
231. Carex crawfordii Fern.
232. Carex aenea Fern.
233. Carex lachenalii Schk.
234. Carex pribylovensis Macoun.
236. Carex mackenztei Kretch.
237. Carex canescens L.
238. Carex brunnescens (Pers.) Poir.
239. Carex disperma Dewey.
240. Carex tenuiflora Wahl.
241. Carex lolacea L.
242. Carex stellulata Good.
243. Carex phyllomanica W. Boott.
PLATE XII.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Fig.</th>
<th>Name</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>244</td>
<td>Carex laeviculmis Meinsh.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>245</td>
<td>Carex bicolor All.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>246</td>
<td>Carex aurea Nutt.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>247</td>
<td>Carex garberi Fern. ssp. bifaria Fern.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>248</td>
<td>Carex bigelowii Torr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>249</td>
<td>Carex lugens Holm.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>250</td>
<td>Carex kellogii W. Boott.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>251</td>
<td>Carex hindsi C. B. Clarke.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>252</td>
<td>Carex aquatilis Wahl.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>253</td>
<td>Carex stichensis Prescott.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>254</td>
<td>Carex subspathacea Wormskj.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>255</td>
<td>Carex ramenskii Kom.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>256</td>
<td>Carex lyngbyei Hornem. ssp. cryptocarpa (C. A. Mey.) Hult.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>257</td>
<td>Carex norvegica Retz. ssp. inferalpina (Wahl.) Hult.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>258</td>
<td>Carex buxbaumii Wahl.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>259</td>
<td>Carex stylosa C. A. Mey.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>260</td>
<td>Carex gmelini Hook. &amp; Arn.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>261</td>
<td>Carex atrata L.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>262</td>
<td>Carex mertensii Prescott.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>263</td>
<td>Carex macrochaeta C. A. Mey.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>264</td>
<td>Carex montanensis Bailey.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>265</td>
<td>Carex spectabilis Dewey.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>266</td>
<td>Carex nesophila Holm.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>267</td>
<td>Carex podocarpa R. Br.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>268</td>
<td>Carex deflexa Hornem.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>269</td>
<td>Carex rossii Boott.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>270</td>
<td>Carex supina Willd. ssp. spaniocarpa (Steud.) Hult.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>271</td>
<td>Carex concinna R. Br.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>272</td>
<td>Carex glacialis Mack.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>273</td>
<td>Carex rariflora (Wahl.) J. E. Smith.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Fig.

274. Carex pluriflora Hult. All the illustrations of Carex show a scale, perigynium and usually the achene.

275. Carex limosa L.
276. Carex magellanica Lam.
277. Carex livida (Wahl.) Willd.
278. Carex vaginata Tausch.
279. Carex atrofuscus Schk.
280. Carex misandra R. Br.
281. Carex capillaris L.
282. Carex viridula Michx.
283. Carex rostrata Stokes.
284. Carex rotundata Wahl.
286. Carex physocarpa Presl.
287. Carex membranacea Hook.
288. Lysichitum americanum Hult. & St. J. Leaf and inflorescence.
289. Calla palustris L. Leaf and fruiting spathe.
290. Lemna trisulca L. Group of fronds.
291. Lemna minor L. Floating frond.
292. Juncus filiformis L. All illustrations of Juncus show the capsule inclosed in the perianth with basal bracts when present and the seed.
293. Juncus drummondii E. Mey.
294. Juncus effusus L.
296. Juncus balticus Willd. ssp. sitchensis (Engelm.) Hult.
297. Juncus ensifolius Wiks.
298. Juncus bufonius L.
300. Juncus stygius L. ssp. americanus (Buch.) Hult.
301. Juncus biglumis L.
302. Juncus triglumis L.
303. Juncus mertensianus Bong.
PLATE XV.

Fig.
304. *Juncus alpinus* Vill. ssp. *nodulosus* (Wahl.) Lindm. All illustrations of Juncus and Luzula show capsule inclosed in the perianth with bractlets and a seed.
305. *Juncus nodosus* L.
310. *Luzula parviflora* (Ehrh.) Desv.
311. *Luzula spicata* (L.) DC.
313. *Luzula hyperborea* R. Br.
315. *Luzula multiflora* (Retz.) Lej.
319. *Veratrum eschscholtzii* A. Gray. Leaves, flower and capsule.
321. *Allium sibiricum* L. Flower and leaf.
325. *Clintonia uniflora* (Schult.) Kunth. Flower, leaf and berry.
330. *Streptopus amplexifolius* (L.) DC. Leaf, flower and petal.
PLATE XVI.

Fig. 332. *Iris setosa* Pall. Flower and capsule.
334. *Cypripedium guttatum* Sw. Side view of flower.
337. *Orchis rotundifolia* Pursh. Front view of flower.
342. *Limnorchis convallariaefolia* (Fisch.) Rydb. Front view of flower and detached spur.
343. *Limnorchis stricta* (Lindl.) Rydb. Front view of flower with detached spur.
344. *Limnorchis hyperborea* (L.) Rydb. Flower, as above.
354. *Malaxis paludosa* (L.) Sw. Front view of flower.
357. *Corallorrhiza trifida* Chatelin. Flower and lip.
Subclass 2. Dicotyledoneae

1A. Woody plants; trees, shrubs or subshrubs.
1B. Flowers without petals.
1C. Flowers in aments.
   1D. Fruit a capsule, seed with a coma.................... 1. Salicaceae P.184
   2D. Fruit a nutlet or drupaceous.
      1E. Staminate aments erect or ascending............... 2. Myricaceae P.185
      2E. Staminate aments drooping........................ 3. Betulaceae P.186
2C. Flowers not in catkins.
   1D. Trailing shrub with small heather-like leaves.... 27. Empetraceae P.344
   2D. Upright shrubs with scaly leaves.................. 30. Elaeagnaceae P.348

2B. Flowers with petals.
1C. Petals separate.
   1D. Ovary superior (see also Ledum in 38. Ericaceae).
      1E. Carpels usually 5 or more, sometimes enclosed in a
      fleshy receptacle. ................................ 21. Rosaceae P.293
   2E. Carpels 2, fruit winged.............................. 28. Aceraceae P.345
2D. Ovary inferior.
   1E. Fruit of papery or stony carpels enclosed in a
      fleshy pome. .................................... 21. Rosaceae P.293
   2E. Fruit a small-seeded berry.
      1F. Leaves palmately veined, carpels 2............... 20. Grossulariaceae P.291
      2F. Leaves very small, carpels 4 Oxycoccus in....... 39. Vacciniaceae P.372
   3E. Fruit a drupe.
      1F. Petals 5, styles 2................................ 33. Araliaceae P.354
      2F. Petals 4, styles 1................................ 35. Cornaceae P.361
2C. Petals united.
   1D. Ovary superior.
      1E. Stamens inserted at the sinuses of the corolla.... 40. Diapensiaceae P.374
      2E. Stamens inserted at the base of the corolla...... 38. Ericaceae P.365
   2D. Ovary inferior.
      1E. Flowers in small dense heads. Artemisia in....... 59. Carduaceae P.466
      2E. Flowers not in heads.
         1F. Stamens 5 (or 4)................................ 54. Caprifoliaceae P.431
         2F. Stamens 10.................................... 39. Vacciniaceae P.372

181
2A. Herbaceous plants.

1B. Flowers without petals.

1C. Ovary superior.

1D. Pistil of 1 or several and distinct carpels, each with solitary style and stigma.

1E. Carpels solitary, flowers clustered. 4. Urticaceae

2E. Carpels several or numerous. 12. Ranunculaceae

2D. Pistil of 2 or more united carpels, stigmas or styles 2 or more, ovary 1-celled, 1-ovuled.

See also Sanguisorba in 21. Rosaceae

1E. Leaves with sheathing stipules. 7. Polygonaceae

2E. Leaves without sheathing stipules. 8. Chenopodiaceae

3D. Carpels 2 or more, ovary 1—several-celled, several—many-seeded.

1E. Aquatic plants, styles 2. 26. Callitrichaceae

2E. Plants not aquatic.

1F. Carpels 2, stamens 2, 4 or 6. Lepidium in 16. Brassicaceae

2F. Carpels 5, fleshy seashore plant. Glaux in 41. Primulaceae

2C. Ovary inferior.

1D. Parasitic on trees, without green leaves. 5. Loranthaceae

2D. Not parasitic, green leaves present.

1E. Aquatic, or growing in wet places. 32. Haloragidaceae

2E. Not aquatic.

1F. Fruit a berry. 6. Santalaceae

2F. Fruit a capsule, low, small-leaved plants. Chrysosplenium in 19. Saxifragaceae

2B. Petals present.

1C. Petals distinct.

1D. Carpels solitary or several and distinct or united only at the base.

1E. Stamens inserted on main axis of flower.

1F. Leaves peltate with glutinous covering. 11. Cabombaceae

2F. Leaves not glutinous. 22. Ranunculaceae

2E. Stamens inserted on an hypogynous disc.

1F. Corolla irregular (bilateral). 22. Fabaceae

2F. Corolla regular (radial).

1G. Stamens more than 10. 21. Rosaceae

2G. Stamens 4–10.

1H. Pistils usually of 2 carpels. 19. Saxifragaceae

2H. Pistils of 4 or 5 carpels. 18. Crassulaceae

2D. Carpels 2 or more and united.

1E. Ovary superior.

1F. Stamens numerous.

1G. Calyx deciduous. 14. Papaveraceae

2G. Calyx persistent. 13. Nymphaeaceae

2F. Stamens not more than twice the number of petals.

1G. Sepals 2.

1H. Corolla regular. 9. Portulaceae

2H. Corolla irregular. 15. Fumariaceae

2G. Sepals 4 or 5.

1H. Sepals and petals 4, stamens 6. 16. Brassicaceae

2H. Stamens of same number or twice as many as sepals and petals.

11. Ovary 1-celled.

1J. Ovary 1-ovuled. 42. Plumbaginaceae

2J. Ovules more than 1.

1K. Placentae basal or central. 10. Caryophyllaceae

2K. Placentae parietal.

1L. Staminodia present. Parnassia in 19. Saxifragaceae

2L. Staminodia absent.
1M. Stigmas 2-cleft, insectivorous plants with glandular-hispid leaves ......... 17. Droseraceae P.268

2M. Stigmas entire, corolla irregular ... 29. Violaceae P.345

2I. Ovary several-celled.
1J. Stamens with wholly or partly united filaments.
1K. Styles united around a central column, separating at maturity .............. 23. Geraniaceae P.341
2K. Filaments united at the base, each sinus with a staminodium .............. 24. Linaceae P.343

2J. Stamens with distinct filaments.
1K. Anthers united, flowers irregular ........ 25. Balsaminaceae P.343
2K. Anthers distinct, flowers regular.
1L. Saprophytes without green leaves ..... 37. Monotropaceae P.364
2L. Plants with green leaves and rootstocks .................................... 36. Pyrolaceae P.362

2E. Ovary inferior.
1F. Styles distinct.
1G. Aquatic plants. .................................... 32. Haloragidaceae P.352
2G. Not aquatic but often growing in wet places.
1H. Fruit a berry-like drupe .............. 35. Cornaceae P.361
2H. Fruit dry, of 2 separating carpels. 34. Ammiaceae P.354

2F. Styles united 31. Onagraceae P.348

2C. Petals more or less united.
1D. Ovary superior.
1E. Stamens free from the corolla.
1F. Carpels 1, corolla irregular .............. 22. Fabaceae P.311
2F. Carpels 2 or more, united.
1G. Filaments united .................. 15. Fumariaceae P.244
2G. Filaments separate.
1H. Saprophytes without green leaves .... 37. Monotropaceae P.364
2H. Plants with green leaves, petals united only at the base .................. 36. Pyrolaceae P.362

2E. Stamens adnate to the corolla.
1F. Stamens opposite the lobes of the corolla ................... 41. Primulaceae P.374
2F. Stamens as many as the lobes of the corolla and alternate with them or fewer.
1G. Corolla scarious. ........................ 52. Plantaginaceae P.428
2G. Corolla not scarious.
1H. Carpels distinct except sometimes at the apex .............. 44. Apocynaceae P.397
2H. Carpels united.
1I. Ovary 1-celled with parietal placentae ...... 43. Gentianaceae P.393
2I. Ovary 2-4-celled or falsly 4-celled by intrusion of placentaes.

1J. Staminens 5.
1K. Carpels 3. ................................... 45. Polemoniaceae P.398
2K. Carpels 2.
1L. Fruit of 1-4 nutlets, ovary usually 4-lobed. .................. 47. Boraginaceae P.402
2L. Fruit capsular.
1M. Corolla regular. .................................. 46. Hydrophyllaceae P.400
2M. Corolla irregular. ................................ 49. Scrophulariaceae P.412

2J. Stamens 4 and didymous or 2 or 1.
1K. Carpels ripening into 2 or 4 nutlets ...... 48. Lamiaceae P.408
2K. Carpels ripening into a capsule.
1L. Placentae of ovary parietal, root parasites without chlorophyll ....... 51. Orobanchaceae P.427
2L. Placentae of ovary axile.
1. SALICACEAE (Willow Family)

Dioecious trees and shrubs; leaves simple, alternate, stipitate; flowers in aments with solitary flowers in the axis of scale-like bracts; aments expanding before or with the leaves, the staminate ones often pendulous; stamens 1–many; pistils of 2–4 carpels, united to form a 1–celled ovary with 2–4 parietal placentae; fruit an ovoid, oblong or conic, 2–4-valved capsule with numerous minute seeds provided with a dense coma of white silky hairs.

Bractlets incised, stamens many. .......................... 1. Populus
Bractlets entire or denticulate, stamens few. ......... 2. Salix

1. POPULUS (Tourn.) L.

Trees with soft wood; buds scaly and resinous; twigs terete or angled; leaves usually petioled, those on young, vigorous sprouts larger and more pointed than those on mature branches; both kinds of flowers in drooping aments; flowers from a cup-shaped disc subtended by a fringed bract; stamens 4–60, ovary sessile; stigmas 2–4; capsules 2–4-valved; coma long and copious. (The ancient Latin name.)

1A. Leaf-blades on mature branches usually less than 5 cm. long. .......................... 1. P. tremuloides
2A. Leaf-blades on mature branches usually more than 5 cm. long.

1B. Pistils bicarpellary. .......................... 2. P. tacamahacca
2B. Pistils tricarpellary. .......................... 3. P. tricocarpa


A slender tree with light green or whitish bark; leaves glabrous with ciliolate margins when young, crenate-serrate with small incurved teeth, short-acuminate at apex, rounded to subcordate at the base, 25–50 mm. long and nearly as wide; petioles slender; fruiting aments up to 1 dm. long; capsule conical, narrow, warty. Often found in dense, almost pure stands, especially after forest fires.

Most of Alaska—the Atlantic—northern Mexico in the mountains. Fig. 359.
2. *P. tacamahacca* Mill.  
*P. balsamifera* auct. not L.

Medium to large tree; bark of the branches light brown or gray; leaves ovate to ovate-lanceolate, shining above, pale beneath, acute or acuminate at the apex, cuneate or rounded at the base, crenulate, 6-10 cm. long or up to 20 cm. on young sprouts; fruiting aments 5-12 cm. long; capsule 2-valved, short-pedicelled. Rarely hybridizes with *P. tremuloides*. Reports of *P. candicans* from Alaska are based on forms of this species with wide leaves and light-colored bark.

Mostly in the interior in our area, Bering Sea—Labr.—N. Y.—Wyo.—Ore. Fig. 360.

Black Cottonwood

Our largest deciduous tree; branches pubescent; leaves broadly ovate to ovate-lanceolate, finely crenate-serrate, acute or acuminate at apex, cordate to rounded at the base, 6-12 cm. long, pale beneath; aments 5-12 cm. long, or in fruit up to 20 cm. long; capsules 3-valved.

Lowlands of the Pacific coast in our area, Alaska—Ida.—Calif. Fig. 361.

2. **SALIX** (Tourn.) L.

The text for the genus *Salix*, the willows, was to have been prepared by Dr. Carleton R. Ball, who is recognized as the leading authority on American willows. Up to the time of handing in the manuscript for this part of the Flora of Alaska and adjacent parts of Canada his treatment of the genus had not been received. It is hoped that it can be published later as a supplement.

2. **MYRICACEAE** L. (Bayberry Family)

Monoecious or dioecious shrubs or trees; leaves alternate, simple, usuallly coriaceous; flowers without perianth, borne in the axils of the bracts in erect or ascending aments; ovary 1-celled with a straight ovule and subtended by 2-8 bractlets; fruit a small oblong drupe or nut, its exocarp often waxy.

**MYRICA** L.

Our species is a deciduous shrub 5-15 dm. tall; leaves resinous-dotted; staminate aments oblong or cylindric, expanding with or before the leaves; stamens 4-8, with short filaments; pistillate aments ovoid or sub-globose; ovary subtended by 2-4 bractlets; fruit resinous. (Ancient name of the Tamarisk.)

**M. gale** L.  
Sweet Gale.

Leaves oblanceolate, obtuse and toothed at the apex, cuneate at the subsessile base, more or less puberulent beneath, 2-6 mm. long, 5-20 mm. broad; aments in fruit 6-10 mm. long, about 4 mm. thick; nutlets waxy-coated, of about same length as the 2 persistent bractlets which clasp it on each side and are adnate to the base. The form in eastern Asia and
western America has leaves widest near the apex and under surface of the leaves more tomentose than the European form and if considered as distinct is var. _tomentosa_ C. DC.

This species is circumboreal. Fig. 362.

3. BETULACEAE (Birch Family)

Monoecious trees and shrubs; leaves alternate, petioled, simple; flowers in aments, the staminate drooping; staminate flowers 1–3 in the axil of each bract, the calyx often wanting; stamens 2–10; pistillate flowers in ours without perianth, the 2 or 3 pistils at the base of each bract; fruit in ours a 1-celled, 1-seeded, usually winged nutlet.

Bracts of the fruiting aments thin, deciduous with the nutlet... 1. Betula
Bracts of fruiting aments woody, persistent. ...................... 2. Alnus

1. BETULA (Tourn.) L.

Shrubs and trees with aromatic bark and scaly buds; leaves dentate or serrate; staminate flowers usually 3 in the axils of the bracts with a 4-toothed perianth; stamens divided, each fork bearing an anther-sac; pistillate bracts 3-lobed; fruit a compressed nutlet winged on both sides. The different species seem to hybridize freely and a large proportion of the birches in our region are probably hybrids. (The Latin name.)

1A. Low, spreading shrubs with rounded leaf-tips.
   1B. Leaves cuneate at the base, longer than wide...... 1. _B. glandulosa_
   2B. Leaves truncate or cordate at the base, often wider than long. ...................... 2. _B. nana exilis_

2A. Trees, leaf-tips acute.
   1B. Leaves ovate, double serrate. ...................... 3. _B. papyrifera occidentalis_
   2B. Leaves with truncate or cuneate base.
      1C. Leaves with prolonged apex. ...................... 5. _B. resinifera_
      2C. Leaves without prolonged apex. .............. 4. _B. kenaica_

1. _B. glandulosa_ Michx.

   Glandular Scrub Birch
   A shrub 5–15 dm. tall; twigs densely glandular and covered with a thin waxy layer; leaves 1–2 cm. long, longer than broad, the base toothless and cuneate, the apex rounded and crenate-dentate; petioles pubescent; fruiting aments 8–16 mm. long, 4–5 mm. thick, usually erect; bracts with a resiniferous hump on back, the central lobe not much longer than the divergent lateral ones; nutlet with very narrow wings.

   Interior Alaska—Labr.—southern Greenl.—Maine— Colo.—Calif. Fig. 363.

2. _B. nana_ L. ssp. _exilis_ (Sukatch.) Hult.

   Dwarf Alpine Birch
   _B. glandulosa_ var. _sibirica_ auct.

   Resembles _B. glandulosa_ but somewhat more dwarf; twigs less resiniferous and more pubescent; leaves reniform or orbicular, often broader than long; bracts of the fruiting aments without resiniferous hump on back; wings of the nutlets narrow but broader than in _B. glandulosa_.


The species is circumpolar, the ssp. nearly throughout Alaska, eastern Asia—Greenl. Fig. 364.


**Western Paper Birch**

A tree with white or brown exfoliating bark; young twigs pubescent and glandular, becoming smooth and orange-brown; leaves ovate, acute or acuminate; subcordate or subcuneate at the base, doubly serrate; petioles pubescent or puberulent; fruiting aments 25–40 mm. long, about 1 cm. thick; bracts with a long, narrow median lobe; wings wider than the nutlets.

Southeastern Alaska—northwestern Mont.—Wash., the typical form east of the Rocky Mts.—Newf.—Penn. Fig. 365.


**Kenai Birch**

*B. papyrifera* var. *kenaica* (Evans) A. Henry.

A small- to medium-sized tree; bark exfoliating, grayish-white to dark brown; leaves ovate, acute to acuminate, broadly cuneate or rounded at the base, sharply and often doubly serrate, glandular-dotted beneath, usually more or less hairy on the upper surface; lobes of the bracts rounded, nearly equal in length; wings about as wide as the nutlets.

Central Alaska—Bering Sea—Alaska Penin. Fig. 366.

5. *B. resinifera* Britt.

**Alaska Birch**

*B. alaskana* Sarg. not Lesq.
*B. neopalaskana* Sarg.

A forest tree of moderate size; bark exfoliating, white or rarely reddish or brownish, twigs brown, coated with a thin layer of wax; leaves ovate-rhombic, serrate, acute to long acuminate at the apex, sharply to widely cuneate at the base, 3–6 cm. long; fruiting aments 25–45 mm. long; bracts about 6 mm. long with ciliolate margins; wings of the nutlets as broad or broader than the body. The common White Birch of interior Alaska and Yukon.

Bering Sea—Mackenzie delta—Sask. Fig. 367.

The following hybrids have been recognized showing characters intermediate between the parent species and showing great variation.

*Betula glandulosa* × *nana exilis*

*Betula glandulosa* × *resinifera* (B. *eastwoodae* Sarg.). Figs. 368, 369.

*Betula kenaica* × *nana exilis* (B. *hornei* Butler). Fig. 370.

*Betula kenaica* × *resinifera*

*Betula nana exilis* × *resinifera* (B. *beeniana* A. Nels.).

2. **ALNUS** (Tourn.) L.

Shrubs or trees with astringent bark; leaves dentate or serrate; staminate flowers 3 in the axil of each bract in the pendulous aments, the perianth 3–5-parted; stamens 3–5, with simple filaments; pistillate aments
erect, ovoid or ellipsoid in fruit, cone-like; pistillate flowers without perianth but with 1 or 2 minute bractlets. (Ancient Latin name.)

1A. Nutlets margined but without membranous wings. ... 3. A. incana
2A. Nutlets with narrow wings. ... 4. A. oregona
3A. Nutlets with broad wings.
   1B. Peduncles pubescent. ... 1. A. crispa
   2B. Peduncles glandular but not pubescent. ... 2. A. fruticosa

1. A. crispa (Ait.) Pursh. 
   Green Alder
   A. alnobetula (Ehrh.) K. Koch.
   A shrub 1-4 dm. tall; leaves oval or ovate, acute or obtuse at the apex, sharply and irregularly serrulate, glabrous above, usually more or less pubescent on the veins beneath, 4-8 cm. long; fruiting aments slender-peduncled, 10-15 mm. long, less than 1 cm. thick; nutlets elliptic, 2.5-3 mm. long; wings about as broad as the nutlet but variable and irregular.
   Bering Sea eastward in our area, circumboreal. Fig. 371.

2. A. fruticosa Rupr. 
   Alaska Alder
   A shrub or small tree, usually more or less decumbent and spreading; leaves broadly ovate, obtuse or short-acuminate, sharply and irregularly or doubly serrate, 6-12 cm. long; fruiting aments 12-20 mm. long, nearly 1 cm. thick; nutlets oval, about 3 mm. long. Related to A. crispa and by some regarded as only a variety or subspecies. Var. sinuata (Regel) Hult. (A. sitchensis Sarg.) is a more upright form that sometimes reaches tree size with trunk diameter of 15-20 cm.; the leaves are narrower and more sinuate.
   Bering Str.—Alaska Range—Mont.—Ore. Figs. 372, 373.

   Mountain Alder
   A. tenuifolia Nutt.
   A large shrub or small tree up to 10 m. tall and a trunk diameter of 22 cm.; leaves ovate or oval, shallowly lobed, acute or obtuse at the apex, rounded at the base, dentate with blunt teeth, 4-10 cm. long; fruiting aments 8-15 mm. long, less than 1 cm. thick; nutlets with a narrow border but without membranous wings, about 3 mm. long.
   Western Alaska—Newf.—Penn.—N. Mex.—northern Calif., also Eu. & western Asia. Fig. 374.

4. A. oregona Nutt. 
   Red Alder. Oregon Alder
   A. rubra Bong. not Marsh.
   A medium to large tree with gray bark; leaves ovate, rounded at the base, acute at the apex, doubly dentate with glandular, blunt teeth, tomentose beneath when young, 7-12 cm. long; fruiting aments 12-24 mm. long, about 1 cm. thick; nutlets ovate, about 3 mm. long, with narrow wings.
   Yakutat Bay along the coast to northern Calif. Fig. 375.
4. URTICACEAE (Nettle Family)

Herbs; leaves simple, with stipules; flowers dioecious, monoecious, or polygamous, greenish, borne in axillary paniculate cymes; sepals 2-5, distinct or partly united; stamens 2-5, in pistillate flowers reduced to staminodia or lacking; pistil solitary, becoming a 1-seeded achene.

URTICA (Tourn.) L.

Ours are dioecious perennials; leaves opposite, toothed, 5-7-veined; flowers in spike-like, paniculate cymes; sepals 4, nearly distinct, in pistillate flowers the 2 outer smaller and spreading; staminate flowers with 4 stamens; stigmas sessile, tufted. (Latin, to burn, in allusion to the stinging hairs.)

Leaves wide, with cordate base. ........................................... 1. U. lyallii
Leaves narrower, lanceolate to ovate. ................................. 2. U. gracilis

1. U. lyallii Wats. Lyall Nettle

   Stems 1-2 m. tall, sparingly bristly or nearly glabrous; leaves ovate, usually cordate at the base, more or less bristly above and on the veins beneath, coarsely and sharply serrate, acute or acuminate, 4-15 cm. long, 3-10 cm. wide; staminate flower clusters longer than the petioles but pistillate clusters often shorter than the petioles; sepals much shorter than the achene.

   Near the coast, eastern Alaska—Ore. Fig. 376.

2. U. gracilis Ait. Slender Nettle

   Stems rather slender, 6-25 dm. tall; leaves sharply and deeply serrate, long-acuminate, narrowed or rounded at the base, 5-12 cm. long, 1-4 cm. wide; flower clusters slender, longer than the petioles, shorter than the leaves, hirsute; sepals nearly equaling the achene.

   Western Alaska—Newf.—Conn.—N. Mex.—Ore. Fig. 377.

5. LORANTHACEAE (Mistletoe Family)

Evergreen shrubs or herbs parasitic on woody plants, nourished by means of specialized roots (haustoria) penetrating the tissues of the host plant; leaves in our plant reduced to opposite connate scales; flowers dioecious, regular, solitary or clustered, small, greenish; petals none; pistillate flowers with ovary adnate to the calyx tube; stamens 2-4; fruit a berry; seed solitary.

ARCEUTHOBIUM Marsch.-Bieb.

Small yellowish or greenish-brown fleshy plants with fragile, jointed, angled stems, and parasitic on coniferous plants; flowers solitary or a few in the axils of the scale-like leaves; calyx of staminate flowers 2-5-parted, usually bearing an equal number of stamens; berry fleshy, ovoid, more or less flattened. (Greek, meaning juniper, the original species being parasitic on Juniperus.)
A. _tsugense_ (Rosend.) G. N. Jones

Hemlock Dwarf Mistletoe

_Razoumofskya tsugensis_ Rosend.

_R. douglasii_ var. _tsugensis_ Piper.

Staminate plants much branched, 4-10 cm. tall; pistillate plants shorter and less branched; fruit 4-5 mm. long. This species is common on the Western Hemlock (_Tsuga heterophylla_ (Raf.) Sarg.) around Juneau and Sitka and probably throughout southeastern Alaska but is usually high up in the trees and seldom noticed.

Alaska along the coast to Wash. Fig. 378.

6. SANTALACEAE (Sandalwood Family)

Herbs, shrubs, or trees; leaves entire, without stipules; flowers perfect, monocious, or dioecious, mostly greenish; calyx adnate to the base of the ovary or the disk, 4-5-lobed; petals none; stamens as many as the calyx-lobes and inserted near their bases or upon the lobes or annular disk; ovary 1-celled, ovules 2-4 but fruit a 1-seeded drupe or nut.

Flowers in terminal corymbose or paniculate cymes........... 1. _Comandra_

Flowers on axillary 1-4-flowered peduncles................. 2. _Geocaulon_

1. COMANDRA Nutt.

Smooth perennial herbs usually more or less parasitic on the roots of other plants; leaves alternate, pinnately veined, nearly sessile; flowers perfect; calyx campanulate, 5-lobed, the tube with a 5-lobed disk; stamens 5, inserted in the lobes of the disk, attached to the calyx-lobes by tufts of hairs; fruit crowned by the persistent calyx. (Greek, referring to the hairy attachment of the anthers.)

_C. pallida_ A. DC.

Pale Comandra

Stems slender, leafy, usually much branched, 15-45 cm. tall; leaves narrowly lanceolate or linear, or the lower oblong-elliptic, 15-35 mm. long; cymes clustered at the summit of the stems, the peduncles usually short; calyx purplish, about 4 mm. long, fruit ovoid, 6-8 × 4-5 mm.

Central Yukon—Man.—Texas—Ariz.

2. GEOCAULON Fern.

Creeping stems slender and cord-like; erect stems slender and simple; leaves alternate and short-petioled; flowers borne from the axils of the leaves in 1-4, but usually 3-flowered umbels, 1 or 2 of the flowers perfect, the others staminate; fruit a globose-oblong, edible drupe crowned by the ovate calyx-lobes. (Greek, referring to the subterranean stems.)

_G. lividum_ (Rich.) Fern.

Northern Comandra

_Comandra livida_ Rich.

Erect stems 1-3 dm. tall; leaves thin, oval, obtuse or rounded at the apex, 10-25 mm. long; peduncles 1-3; fruit reddish.

Common in interior Alaska, less so along the coast and extending to Gt. Slave L.—Labr.—N. Hamp.—Wash. Fig. 379.
7. POLYGONACEAE. Buckwheat Family

Herbs, or in warm climates sometimes woody plants; leaves usually entire, alternate, with stipules united to form a sheath; flowers small, regular, usually perfect; sepals 2–6, more or less united and often petaloid; corolla none; stamens 2–9; pistil of 2 or 3 carpels; ovary 1-celled; fruit a triangular or lenticular achene.

1A. Flower cluster subtended by an involucre. .................................. 1. Koenigia
2A. Flower cluster not involucrate.
   1B. Stigmas capitate. ............................................ 4. Polygonum
   2B. Stigmas tufted.
      1C. Calyx 6-parted, style 3-parted. ....................... 2. Rumex
      2C. Calyx 4-parted, style 2-parted. .................. 3. Oxyria

1. KOENIGIA L. (Macounastrum Small)

Small glabrous annual; stems slender, spreading or erect; leaves entire with funnelform, membranous sheaths; flowers minute, perfect, in terminal clusters subtended by a several-leaved involucre; calyx usually 3-parted, greenish-white, with equal valvate segments; stamens 2 or 4; achenes 3-angled. (Charles Dietrich Eberhard Königs 1774–1851, botanist.)

K. islandica L.

M. islandicum (L.) Small.

Stems very slender, 5–15 cm. long, simple or forked; leaves obovate or oblong, 2–8 mm. long; involucre of 3–6 obovate leaves; flowers fascicled in the involucre and solitary or few in the axils of the upper leaves; calyx-segments ovate, obtuse; achenes about 1.5 mm. long, trigonous, the faces convex.

Wet places or in the edge of water, circumpolar. Fig. 380.

2. RUMEX L.

Mostly leafy-stemmed herbs with thick roots; leaves alternate or basal, often wavy or crisped; flowers green or reddish, perfect, dioecious, or polygamo-monoecious, borne in whorls; sepals 6, the 3 inner ones developing into entire, dentate, or fringed valves, one or all of which often bear a grain-like tubercle; stamens 6; ovary with 3 peltate, tufted styles; achene 3-angled. A very confusing group, many forms probably being hybrids. (The ancient Latin name.)

1A. Flowers mostly dioecious, basal leaves hastate or linear.
   1B. Inner sepals enlarging after flowering. ................. 3. R. acetosa
   2B. Inner sepals not enlarging after flowering.
      1C. Flowers and stigmas large, leaves usually linear. ..... 1. R. graminifolia
      2C. Flowers and stigmas smaller, lower leaves hastate. ... 2. R. acetosella
   2A. Flowers mostly perfect.
      1B. Valves deeply toothed or fringed.
         1C. Leaves large, cordate, broad. ......................... 4. R. obtusifolius
         2C. Leaves long and narrow. .......................... 5. R. maritimus
      2B. Valves entire or wavy-margined.
         1C. Stems erect.
            1D. One or more of the valves with tubercles. ....... 6. R. crispus
2D. Valves without tubercles.
1E. Valves broad, rounded, often broader than long. 7. R. domesticus
2E. Valves ovate or cordate, broadest near the base.
1F. Leaves somewhat fleshy, those of the stem narrow. 8. R. arcticus
2F. Leaves wavy or crisped, stem leaves broader.
1G. Valves about 5 mm. long 9. R. occidentalis
2G. Valves 7 mm. or more long. 10. R. fenestratus
2C. Stems ascending or decumbent.
1D. Valves 2.5–3 mm. long 11. R. sibiricus
2D. Valves 3–4 mm. long 12. R. transitorius

1. R. graminifolius Lamb. Grass-leaved Sorrel
A rare species related to R. acetosella but distinguished by the very narrow and linear basal leaves and the much larger flowers and fruit.
Eastern Asia—Greenl.

2. R. acetosella L. Sheep Sorrel
A glabrous, dioecious perennial with a creeping rootstock, 1–6 dm. tall; leaves narrowly hastate, some of the upper ones lanceolate or linear, 2.5–12 cm. long; flowers and achenes often reddish or purplish; achenes ovoid, triangular, minutely roughened, exceeding the persistent sepals, about 1.5 mm. long. Ssp. angiocarpus (Murb.) Murb. has the sepals adherent to the seed.
A common weed, native of Eurasia and widely naturalized. Fig. 381.

3. R. acetosa L. Green Sorrel
Perennial; stem simple, grooved, 3–10 dm. tall; leaves ovate or oblanceolate, usually with acute auricles at the base, crisped or erose on the margins, the basal few on long petioles, those of the upper part of the stem sub sessile; panicle often reddish; pedicels nearly as long as the valves, jointed near the middle; valves cordate-orbicular, 3.5–5 mm. long; lower sepals reflexed. Most of the specimens collected in Alaska are the ssp. alpestris (Murb.) Murb. with ovate-triangular leaves and long, acute, rarely lacerate ocreae.
Bering Sea through central Alaska, circumboreal. Fig. 382.

4. R. obtusifolius L. ssp. agrestis (Fr.) Danser. Bitter Dock
Stems stout, erect, conspicuously grooved, 6–12 dm. tall; lower leaves ovate-cordate, the margin wavy, long-petioled, 15–30 cm. long, the uppermost ovate-lanceolate; pedicels jointed below the middle; valves ovate, 4–5 mm. long, strongly reticulated, with a few spreading spiny teeth, one of the valves bearing a tubercle.
Introduced weed, native of Eurasia. Fig. 383.

5. R. maritimus L. Golden Dock
Annual, pale green; stem with short pubescence, often diffusely branched; leaves narrow, papillate; flowers in dense whorls in leafy, compound racemes; valves with 1–3, usually 2, long bristle-like teeth on each margin, and bearing an oblong or lanceolate tubercle; achenes 1.5 mm. long, smooth and shining. Var. fueginus (Phil.) Dusen. (R. persi-
carioides Am. Auct.) has the median stem leaves slightly cordate or truncate at the base and more crisped. Also the fruit is darker in color.

Rare, the typical form has been collected at Dawson, the variety in Alaska—Anticosti—Penn.—Ill.—Calif., and in South America. The type form is Eurasietic. Fig. 384.

6. *R. crispus* L.  
Curled Dock

Stems erect, 5–10 dm. tall; leaves crisped and wavy-margined, oblong-lanceolate, 7–15 cm. long; inflorescence dense; pedicels longer than the valves, jointed at or below the middle, the joints conspicuous; valves cordate, 3–4 mm. long and wide, brown, with one valve or all 3 bearing a conspicuous, reddish, raised tubercle.

An introduced weed, native of Eurasia. Fig. 385.

Garden Dock

An upright perennial, 5–15 dm. tall; basal leaves broadly lanceolate, narrowed or rounded at the base, the margin wavy and somewhat crisped, up to 3 dm. long; panicle rather dense; pedicels jointed below the middle; valves round-reniform, usually broader than long, cordate, without tubercles, but one of them often showing a tendency toward a callosity at the base.

An introduced weed, native of Europe and western Asia. Fig. 386.

Arctic Dock

Stems erect, usually suffused reddish-purple, as low as 1 dm. tall in the high arctic to 1 m. further south; leaves cordate-lanceolate to linear-lanceolate, rather thick, not wavy, the margins sometimes finely crisped, the basal 6–25 cm. long; branches of the panicle few and simple; valves 4–8 mm. long, 3–4 mm. wide, usually reddish or brownish. Seems to hybridize with *R. fenestratus*. Var. *perlatus* Hult. Basal leaves elliptical, about 7 cm. long, 4–4.5 cm. wide.

A species of arctic-circumpolar distribution. Fig. 387.

Western Dock

Similar to *R. fenestratus* but less vigorous and with smaller fruits, the valves being about 5 mm. long and wide. Most reports of this species from Alaska refer to *R. fenestratus*.

Yukon—Que.—Maine—S. Dak.—N. Mex.—Calif.

Great Western Dock

*R. occidentalis* Am. Auct. in part.

A vigorous grower, up to 2 m. tall; lower leaves cordate-ovate to cordate-lanceolate, up to 4 dm. long on petioles up to 6 dm. long, the margins wavy; pedicels longer than the valves, the articulation obscure; valves large, thin, translucent, 6–9 mm. wide, up to 10 mm. long, prominently reticulate-veined. Ssp. *puberulus* Hult. of southeastern Alaska has the stems, petioles, and lower surface of the leaves puberulent.

Alaska—Labr.—Que.—Mont.—Calif. Fig. 388.
Siberian Dock
Resembles *R. transitorius* but has thick, narrow, grayish-green, smooth, not undulate leaves and smaller fruit, the valves 2.5–3 mm. long. Asia—Mackenzie district.

Beach Dock
Stems 3–6 dm. tall, usually decumbent at the base; leaves pale green, lanceolate, undulate or crisped, 4–15 cm. long, 1–3 cm. wide; inflorescence crowded, the branches erect or ascending; pedicels short, jointed near the base; valves ovate-lanceolate, acute, 3–4 mm. long, each with a prominent tubercle.
A plant of salt marshes, Alaska—Calif. Fig. 389.

3. **OXYRIA** Hill.

Somewhat fleshy, glabrous, alpine perennials with acid juice and rather fleshy taproot; leaves mostly basal, reniform to orbicular, cordate, long-petioled, palmately-veined; flowers perfect, small, green, in verticils arranged in panicled racemes; sepals 4, the outer larger than the inner; stamens 6, included; ovary 1-celled with 2-parted style; stigmas fimbriate, persistent on the wings of the calyx in fruit; achene ovate, lenticular. (Greek, sour, with reference to the acid leaves.)

*O. digyna* (L.) Hill.
Mountain Sorrel
Stem erect, scapiform, 1–6 dm. tall; leaves 15–50 mm. wide, often undulate; racemes many-flowered; flowers slender-pedicelled; inner sepals erect, the outer somewhat reflexed in fruit; achenes broadly winged.
A circumboreal species found throughout our region. Fig. 390.

4. **POLYGONUM** (Tourn.) L.

Ours all herbs with alternate, entire or toothed leaves with sheathing stipules; flowers small, normally perfect, often spicate; sepals 4–6, united at the base and often colored; stamens 3–9; stigmas 2 or 3; achenes lenticular or triangular, enclosed by the persistent calyx. (Greek, many and knee, from the swollen joints of many species.)

1A. Stems twining, leaves cordate. ............................. *Subgenus Bilderdykia*
2A. Stems not twining.
1B. Stems unbranched, from a bulb-like caudex, inflorescence a spike-like raceme. ............................. *Subgenus Bistorta*
2B. Stems branched.
1C. Flowers paniculate or in axillary clusters, leaves ample. ............................. *Subgenus Aconogonum*
2C. Flowers in spikes with very small bracts. ............................. *Subgenus Persicaria*
3C. Flowers in axillary clusters, or solitary, or spike-like with leafy bracts. ............................. *Subgenus Avicularia*

Subgenus *Bilderdykia*
One species. ............................. 1. *P. convolvulus*
Subgenus *Bistorta*
Racemes dense, without bulblets below the flowers. ............................. 2. *P. bistorta*
Racemes less dense, usually with bulblets below the flowers... 3. *P. viviparum*
FLORA OF ALASKA

Subgenus Aconogonum
One species. .................................................. 4. P. alaskanum

Subgenus Persicaria
1A. Plant usually floating, base of leaves ovate or cordate. .... 5. P. amphibium
2A. Plant not floating, base of leaves cuneate.
1B. Calyx and pedicels glandular.
   1C. Spikes dense, obtuse. .................................. 6. P. scabrum
   2C. Spikes narrow, acute.
      1D. Spikes interrupted, achenes dull. ................... 7. P. hydropiper
      2D. Spikes not interrupted, achenes shining. .......... 8. P. nodosum
2B. Calyx and pedicels without glands.
   1C. Ocreae not fringed. .................................... 9. P. pennsylvanicum
   2C. Ocreae fringed with bristles.
      1D. Racemes slender, loosely-flowered. ................. 10. P. hydropiperoides
      2D. Racemes ovate, broad and compact. ............... 11. P. persicaria
        Subgenus Avicularia
1A. Leaves acute.
   1B. Stems ascending, achenes smooth. ..................... 18. P. ramosissimum
   2B. Stems prostrate, achenes dull. ....................... 19. P. neglectum
2A. Leaves obtuse.
   1B. Achenes exerted.
      1C. Stems very slender, leaves small. .................. 12. P. caurianum
      2C. Stems coarser, leaves larger, maritime species .... 13. P. fowleri
      2B. Achenes included or only slightly exerted.
         1C. Flowers shorter than ocreae, plant much branched. 14. P. prolificum
         2C. Flowers longer than the ocreae.
            1D. Stems prostrate. ................................ 15. P. buxiforme
            2D. Stems ascending.
               1E. Leaves of the flowering branches much shorter than those of the stem. 16. P. heterophyllum
               2E. Leaves of flowering branches like those of stem. 17. P. achoreum

1. P. convolvulus L.
   Bilderdykia convolvulus (L.) Dum.
   Tiniaria convolvulus (L.) Webb. & Moq.
   Stem climbing or trailing, 3-10 dm. long; leaves ovate-sagittate, acuminate, 2-6 cm. long; flowers greenish, 3.5-4 mm. long, in rather lax racemes 1-6 cm. long; three of the sepals keeled; pedicels slender, articulated, reflexed; achene triangular, black, minutely roughened.
   Native of Eurasia but widely naturalized in temperate climates. Fig. 391.

2. P. bistorta L. ssp. plumosum (Small) Hult. Mountain Meadow Bistort
   Bistorta lilacina Greene.
   Erect perennial, 5-50 cm. tall; leaves mostly basal, long-petioled, glabrous above, scabrous-puberulent beneath, 5-15 cm. long; stem leaves usually 2; spike terminal, 2-7 cm. long, more than 1 cm. thick, dense; perianth rose; stamens 8, exerted; achenes triangular, acuminate, 4-5 mm. long.
   The species is circumboreal. Fig. 392.

3. P. viviparum L.
   Alpine Bistort
   Bistorta vivipara (L.) S. F. Gray.
   A very variable species, some alpine forms occasionally less than 1
dm. tall, lowland forms up to 4 dm. or more tall; leaves ovate, lanceolate, or linear, the blades 1–15 cm. long, acute to subcordate at the base, acute or obtuse at the apex, reticulately veined and the midrib prominent; spikes 2–10 cm. long, less than 1 cm. thick, bulblet-bearing below and sometimes throughout; flowers white or light rose; stamens 8, exserted; achenes dark brown, granular, dull.

Wet soil, alpine-arctic to lowlands, circumboreal. Fig. 393.

*P. alpinum alaskanum* Small.  
*Aconogonum phytolaccæfolium* Auct. in part.

Stem branched, erect or ascending, 8–18 dm. tall; leaves lanceolate, acute or acuminate at the apex, narrowed or truncate at the base, somewhat crisped, 6–20 cm. long, inflorescence showy; pedicels jointed near the base; calyx 3–4 mm. long; achenes 4 mm. long, light straw-colored, shining.

Interior Alaska from Bering Sea east and in Yukon. Fig. 394.

*P. coccineum* Muhl.  
*P. natans* (Michx.) Eaton.  
*Persicaria amphibia* (L.) S. F. Gray.

An exceedingly variable species, the aquatic form with floating stems the leaves of which are smooth, glossy, tinged with red, oblong or elliptic; the amphibious form often with erect stems, lanceolate, acute leaves with stiff pubescence; spikes terminal, dense, 15–30 mm. long, more than 1 cm. thick; flowers rose; achenes lenticular, biconvex.

A circumboreal species, the subspecies in eastern Asia and across North America to Newf. and southward. Fig. 395.

*P. tomentosa* Schrank.

Annual, 1–5 dm. tall; leaves lanceolate, some of the lower ones retaining some flocculent tomentum on the under surface; spikes thickish, the lateral ones scarcely peduncled; flowers pale; achenes lenticular, the sides concave with a slight ridge through the center.

Sparingly introduced in our area, native of Eurasia.

7. *P. hydropiper* L.  
*Water Pepper*

Annual; stems glabrous, simple to much branched, 2–6 dm. tall; leaves ovate-lanceolate to linear-lanceolate, acute at apex, narrowed into a short petiole at the base, papillose and punctate, very acrid, 2–9 cm. long; racemes 2–6 cm. long, interrupted and drooping; sepals greenish with pale or rose margins; achenes lenticular or 3–angled, granular and dull.

Sparingly introduced, native of Europe.
Dock-leaved Persicaria  
*P. lapathifolium* L. var. *nodosum* (Pers.) Weinm.

Annual, glabrous, 3–7 dm. tall; leaves lanceolate, punctate, ciliolate on the margins, cuneate at the base, 5–20 cm. long; racemes spike-like, panicked, 2–8 cm. long, erect or nodding; flowers greenish-white or tinted rose; achenes lenticular, broadly ovoid, about 2 mm. long and nearly as broad, shining, the faces concave.

A sparingly introduced weed native of Eurasia but widely distributed. Fig. 396.

9. *P. pennsylvanicum* L.  
Pennsylvania Persicaria

Annual, glabrous below; stem simple or more usually branched; 3–8 dm. tall; leaves lanceolate, acuminate, petioled, ciliate on the margins, 4–20 cm. long; racemes panicked, oblong or cylindric, dense, the peduncles beset with stipitate glands; calyx deep pink or rose, 3–4 mm. long; achene orbicular, short-pointed, lenticular, about 3 mm. wide, smooth, shining.

An introduced weed, native of eastern U. S.

Mild Water Pepper

Perennial, glabrous or strigillose, 3–9 dm. tall; leaves oblong-lanceolate to linear-lanceolate, 5–15 cm. long, short-petioled, ciliate, pubescent with appressed hairs on the midrib beneath, racemes slender and interrupted, 3–8 cm. long; calyx white to rose; achenes 3-angled, ovoid or oblong, 2 mm. long, smooth and shining.

Rare, central Alaska—Que.—Fla.—Mex.

11. *P. persicaria* L.  
Lady’s Thumb  
*Persicaria maculosa* S. F. Gray.

Annual, glabrous or nearly so, 2–6 dm. tall; leaves lanceolate or linear-lanceolate, punctate or roughened beneath, somewhat ciliate, 3–15 cm. long; ocreae cylindric with a fringed margin; spikes erect, 1–4 cm. long; achenes lenticular with convex sides, ovoid, about 2.5 mm. long and 2 mm. wide, rarely triangular.

An introduced weed, native of Eurasia. Fig. 397.

Alaska Knotweed

Annual, usually more or less reddish; stems slender to very slender, prostrate or ascending, sparsely to profusely branched, 12–50 cm. long; leaves narrowly elliptical or oblong, 10–16 mm. long, 3–5 mm. wide, rounded at the apex, narrowed to a short petiole at the base; sepals rounded, the inner ones and often all of them with petaloid margins; achenes dark brown or black, minutely punctulate, 2–3 mm. long, sometimes much longer than the calyx.

Northeastern Asia and northwestern America. Fig. 398.

Fowler Knotweed

Perennial; stems ascending, decumbent, or prostrate, 2–6 dm. long; leaves all alike, oblong, oblanceolate, or elliptic-lanceolate, petioled, 1–3
cm. long, up to 1 cm. wide; sepals tipped and margined white, pink, or red, 2.5–3.5 mm. long in fruit and slightly shorter than the reddish-brown, acute achene.

Sea beaches, eastern Asia—Alaska—Wash. and Labr.—N. S. Fig. 399.

14. **P. prolificum** (Small) Robins.

Proliferous Knotweed
Annual; stems up to 5 dm. tall, much branched, strongly striate; leaves narrow, linear-oblong or linear, thick, dark green, 1–2 cm. long; perianth about 2 mm. long, pinkish; achenes brown, about 2 mm. long, abruptly contracted at the apex.

Probably introduced, Yukon—Mont.—Que.—Maine—Va.—Colo.

15. **P. buxiforme** Small.

Common Knotweed
Annual, stems decumbent or prostrate, diffusely branched, striate, 2–12 dm. long; leaves oblong, elliptic, or oblanceolate, usually obtuse, 5–25 mm. long, often crisped on the margin; flowers 2–6 in a cluster; sepals green with whitish or pinkish margins; achenes dark brown, somewhat roughened, 2–3 mm. long. Many reports of **P. aviculare** L. refer to this species.

Nome—Mayo—Ont.—Va.—Texas—Calif. Fig. 400.

16. **P. heterophyllum** Lindm.

Various-leaved Knotweed
Stems ascending, more or less branched, 3–9 dm. tall; lower leaves obovate or oblanceolate, 15–45 mm. long, 5–15 mm. wide; upper leaves reduced, narrower and acute; sepals whitish or pinkish at the tip, in fruit 3.5–4 mm. long, strongly reticulate-veined and enclosing the achene.

An introduced weed, native of Europe. Fig. 401.

17. **P. achoreum** Blake.

Annual; stems ascending, much branched, striate, glabrous, 15–40 cm. tall; leaves numerous, elliptic, oval, or obovate, rounded at the apex, 8–30 mm. long, 4–14 mm. wide; sepals in fruit 3.5–4 mm. long, the inner ones white- or pink-margined; achenes included, dull, about 2.5 mm. long. Central Alaska—Que.—Vt.—Mo.—Kans.—Mont. Fig. 402.

18. **P. ramosissimum** Michx.

Bushy Knotweed
Annual, yellowish-green, glabrous; stems erect or ascending, usually much branched, 1–12 dm. tall; leaves lanceolate or linear-obling, short-petioled; 5–20 mm. long, acute at both ends; flowers short-pedicelled; sepals yellowish or with yellow margins, 2.5–3 mm. long; achenes black, shining, included or slightly protruding.

Southeastern Alaska—Minn.—Ill.—N. Mex.—Calif. Introduced in eastern U. S. and Canada.

19. **P. neglectum** Bess.

Annual or perennial; stems prostrate, diffusely branched, striate, 1–5 dm. long; leaves narrow, elliptic-lanceolate or linear, 6–18 mm. long;
flowers nearly sessile; sepals about 2 mm. long, the margins usually suffused with pink; achene reddish-brown, about 2.5 mm. long, definitely longer than the sepals.

An introduced weed, native of Europe. Fig. 403.

Fagopyrum esculentum Moench, the cultivated Buckwheat, sometimes persists for a few years after cultivation. It is an erect annual, 3–8 dm. tall; leaves hastate, 3–8 cm. long; sepals white or whitish; achenes about 5 mm. long, about twice as long as the calyx. It is a native of eastern Europe or western Asia.

8. CHENOPODIACEAE (Goosefoot Family)

Ours all more or less fleshy herbs, often white-mealy; leaves simple, in Salicornia reduced to mere ridges; flowers sessile in axillary or terminal clusters or in spikelets; calyx of 1–5 sepals, usually small; corolla none; stamens 1–5; pistil of 2–5 united carpels with 1-celled ovary and 2–5 styles; fruit a utricle with embryo curved around the endosperm.

1A. Leaves reduced to scales, stems fleshy, jointed ............ 6. Salicornia
2A. Leaves present, stems not jointed.
   1B. Leaves linear or subulate.
      1C. Calyx of 1 sepal. ........................................ 4. Corispermum
      2C. Calyx 5-parted. ..................................... 5. Suaeda
   2B. Leaves broader.
      1C. Sepals 1, stamen 1 .................................. 2. Monolepis
      2C. Calyx-lobes 3–5, stamens usually 5.
         1D. Flowers monoecious or dioecious ............ 3. Atriplex
         2D. Flowers perfect. .................................. 1. Chenopodium

1A. CHENOPODIUM (Tourn.) L.

Ours all annual herbs; leaves alternate, mealy-coated or glandular; flowers very small, green, in axillary or terminal spikes or glomerules; sepals persistent, more or less enclosing the utricle; utricle 1-seeded, the embryo a complete ring. (Greek, goose and foot, from the shape of the leaves of some species.)

1A. Leaves triangular, cordate or hastate, sinuate-dentate or coarsely toothed.
   1B. Flowers in globose sessile heads, becoming berry-like in fruit. 1. C. capitatum
   2B. Flowers in loosely panicled racemes. 2. C. gigantospermum
2A. Leaves entire to sinuate-dentate, linear, oblong, or rhombic-ovate.
   1B. Plant decumbent. 3. C. glaucum
   2B. Stems usually erect.
      1C. Seeds covered with shallow, honeycomb-like pits on upper surface. 4. C. berlandieri
      2C. Seeds with radial furrows or nearly smooth.
         1D. Leaves linear, mostly entire. 5. C. leptophyllum
         2D. Leaves broader, mostly toothed. 6. C. album
1. *C. capitatum* (L.) Achers.  
*Blitum capitatum* L.

Stems usually branched from the base, 2-5 dm. tall; leaves triangular-lanceolate, 3-7 cm. long, sinuate-toothed, the upper entire; flower heads becoming red, globular clusters, 7-14 mm. in diameter in fruit; seed compressed, ovate, acutely margined or keeled.

Central Alaska—N. S.—N. Jer.—Minn.—Colo.—Nev. Fig. 404.

2. *C. gigantospermum* Aellen.  
*C. hybridum* Am. Auct.

Glabrous, bright green annual, sometimes mealy in the inflorescence; stems usually branched, 3-14 dm. tall; leaves with 1-4 large, triangular teeth on each side, the uppermost sometimes entire; flowers in large axillary or terminal panicles; calyx lobes not completely enclosing the fruit, often spreading as the fruit ripens; fruit flat, brownish-black, 1-2 mm. in diameter.

Dawson—Alta.—Maine—Va.—Okla.—N. Mex.—Calif.

*Oak-leaved Goosefoot*

Low, succulent, spreading or prostrate; leaves green above, white-mealy beneath, 1-5 cm. long; flowers in small axillary clusters shorter than the leaves, or the upper panicled; calyx about 1 mm. broad, neither fleshy nor keeled in fruit, not entirely covering the utricle.

Manly Hot Springs—L. Athabasca—Man.—N. Mex.—Ariz. The main form is Eurasian. Fig. 405.

*Zschacke Goosefoot*

Similar to *C. album*; stems erect, 3-9 dm. tall, branched, striate; leaves lanceolate, oblong, ovate, or somewhat rhombic, 15-40 mm. long, mucronulate, often with a few teeth; calyx densely farinose; utricle 0.8-1 mm. broad, punctuate.

Collected a few times in Alaska, probably introduced. Ore.—Minn.—La.—Mex.—Calif.

5. *C. leptophyllum* Nutt.  
*Narrow-leaved Goosefoot*

Annual; stems slender, striate or grooved, 2-7 dm. tall; leaves linear to linear-lanceolate, usually entire, 15-45 mm. long, farinose beneath; calyx densely farinose, completely enclosing the utricle; pericarp free; utricle about 1 mm. broad, nearly black, smooth and shining.

Introduced in our area, Yukon—Man.—Ill.—Mex.—Calif. Also adventive in eastern states, Argentina and Europe.

6. *C. album* L.  
*Lamb’s Quarters*

Stout and branched if not crowded, 3-20 dm. tall; leaves dentate, except the upper ones, 2-8 cm. long; spikes terminal and axillary, usually
compound and often panicled; sepals keeled in fruit; usually enclosing the black, shining utricle.

A weed introduced in all temperate regions, native of Eurasia. Fig. 406.

2. MONOLEPIS Schrad.

Low branching annuals; leaves alternate; flowers perfect or polygamous, borne in small axillary clusters; calyx of a single herbaceous sepal; stamen 1, styles 2, slender; utricle vertical, flattened, the pericarp persistent; embryo a nearly complete ring. (Greek, one and scale, from the single sepal.)

M. nuttalliana (Schult.) Greene. Nuttall Monolepis, Poverty Weed

Glabrous, or somewhat mealy when young, branched from near the base, 10–25 cm. tall; leaves hastate-lanceolate with 2 spreading lobes near the middle, short-petioled or the upper sessile and sometimes entire, 15–60 mm. long; pericarp minutely pitted.

Dry soil, central Alaska—N. W. Terr.—Minn.—Mo.—N. Mex.—Calif. Fig. 407.

3. ATRIPLEX (Tourn.) L.

Ours annual herbs with scurfy or mealy leaves; flowers monoecious or dioecious, borne in panicled spikes or congested axillary clusters; staminate flowers bractless, with 3–5 each of sepals and stamens; pistillate flowers usually without sepals but subtended by 2 more or less united bracts which enlarge in fruit; stigmas 2; utricle vertical; embryo a ring in the mealy endosperm. (From a Greek name of orache.)

1A. Pistillate flowers all alike, without calyx.
2A. Stems sparsely branched, erect or spreading, sparsely farinose, 6–10 cm. tall; lower leaves opposite, the upper alternate, sessile, cuneate-obovate to oblong, 9–17 mm. long, 4–8 mm. wide, rounded or obtuse at the apex, cuneate at the base, finely farinose; fruiting bracts usually on long, slender pedicels, 4–6 mm. long, usually narrower at the base than the utricle.

Pacific coast of Alaska.

A. patula L. Spear Orache

Stems erect to procumbent, the branches 3–9 dm. long; lowest leaves opposite, the upper alternate; leaves lanceolate to rhombic-lanceolate,
sometimes hastate, 25–80 mm. long, entire or sinuate-dentate, glabrous or farinose beneath; fruiting bracts 2–6 mm. long, often subhastate, acute or acutish, tuberculate, the margins usually denticulate.

Introduced, native of Eurasia.

3. **A. alaskensis** Wats. Alaska Saltweed

Profusely branched; stems 4–8 dm. tall; leaves lanceolate, petioled, entire or with a few teeth, 6–15 cm. long; fruiting bracts entire, attenuate at the apex, up to 10 mm. long and 8 mm. wide, reticulated, united only near the base; utricle minutely pitted.

Sandy beaches, Pacific coast of Alaska. Fig. 408.

4. **A. gmelini** C. A. Mey. Gmelin Saltweed

Stems simple to much branched, ascending, 1–5 dm. tall; leaves oblong, lanceolate, or linear, entire, sparingly toothed, or slightly 3-lobed near the base, 2–8 cm. long; fruiting bracts united only at the base, triangular-rhombic, their sides often tubercled, much smaller than in **A. alaskensis**.

Sea beaches, Japan—Kotzebue—northern California. Fig. 409.

5. **A. hortensis** L. Garden Orache. Sea Purslane

Stout, erect, 5–25 dm. tall, sparsely branched, the branches slender, ascending; lower leaves opposite, the upper alternate, broadly triangular or lance-oblong, 5–12, or even 20 cm. long, often hastately lobed, acute or obtuse at the apex, rounded, truncate, or subcordate at the base, sinuate-dentate to entire or undulate, farinose when young; fruiting bracts broadly oval or ovate, 5–18 mm. long, rounded to acute at apex, entire or denticulate.

Introduced at Fairbanks, native to central Asia.

4. **CORISPERMUM** (A. Juss.) L.

Annuals with narrow, entire, 1-nerved leaves; flowers small, perfect, bractless, produced in the axils of the modified upper leaves and forming terminal spikes; sepal broad; stamens 1–3; pericarp of the utricle adherent to the seed. (Greek, bug-seed.)

**C. hyssopifolium** L. Bug-seed

Usually pubescent, somewhat fleshy; stem striate, usually much branched, 12–50 cm. tall; lower leaves narrowly linear, sessile 15–50 mm. long; upper leaves ovate or lanceolate, acute or acuminate, usually imbricate; utricle ellipsoid, narrowly winged, the base of the styles persistent.

A circumboreal species found along the Yukon. Fig. 410.

5. **SUAEDA** Forsk.

Plants fleshy; leaves alternate, narrowly linear, thick, entire, sessile; flowers perfect or polygamous, solitary or clustered in the axils of the upper leaves; sepals 5, keeled or narrowly winged in fruit and enclosing the utricle; stamens 5; styles usually 2; seed separating from the pericarp. (Name Arabic.)
S. maritima (L.) Dumort.  
Low Sea-blite  

Dondia maritima (L.) Druce.

A much branched, erect or decumbent annual, 6–20 cm. tall, somewhat glaucous; leaves 7–15 mm. long; sepals rounded or very obtusely keeled; seeds orbicular, slightly concave on one side, brownish-black, shining.

Sea beaches, Cook Inlet—southeastern Alaska and Atlantic coasts of America and Europe. Fig. 411.

6. SALICORNIA (Tourn.) L.

Fleshy glabrous herbs with opposite branches; leaves reduced to scales at the nodes; flowers perfect or polygamous in cylindrical terminal spikes, sunk into the internodes; calyx fleshy, the border truncate or 3–4 toothed; stamens 1 or 2, exserted; styles or stigmas 3; utricle enclosed in the spongy calyx. Plants growing in saline soil. (Greek, salt and horn, from the habitat and the horn-like branches.)

Plant annual. ............................................... 1. S. herbacea  
Plant perennial. ............................................ 2. S. pacifica

1. S. herbacea L.  
Slender Glasswort  

S. europea Am. auct.

Stems usually upright and much branched, 5–15 cm. tall, often turning bright red; fruiting spikes slender, 1–3 cm. long, the apex acute; flowers 3 at each node, the middle one much higher than the lateral, but shorter than the internode.

Cook Inlet—Calif., Atlantic coast, Eurasia and Africa. Fig. 412.

2. S. pacifica Standl.

Stems usually more or less decumbent, 8–20 cm. long, with ascending branches, green or grayish; scales broad; fruiting spike 1–4 cm. long, about 4 mm. thick, blunt at the tip; flowers 3 at each node, on nearly the same level and about equaling the node.

Sea beaches, southeastern Alaska—Mexico. Fig. 413.

9. PORTULACEAE (Purslane Family)

Ours succulent herbs with perfect flowers; sepals usually 2; stamens opposite petals when of the same number; ovary superior, 1-celled, with central or basal placenta; styles usually 3, more or less united; fruit a 3-valved capsule; seeds few, usually black and shining, minutely roughened.

Petals 5, separate; stamens 5. ................. 1. Claytonia  
Petals more or less united, stamens 3. ............ 2. Montia

1. CLAYTONIA L.

Mostly perennials; sepals 2, herbaceous; petals pink or white, usually showy; ovules 3–6; seeds compressed. The corms of C. tuberosa and the
204  J. P. ANDERSON

Fleshy roots of *C. acutifolia* are eaten by the Eskimo. (John Clayton was an early American botanist.)

1A. Rootstock a subterranean corm. ......................... 1. *C. tuberosa*

2A. Rootstock a large, fleshy root.

1B. Sepals 7 mm. or more long. .......................... 2. *C. acutifolia*

2B. Sepals 5-6 mm. long. ................................. 3. *C. arctica*

3A. Roots fibrous.

1B. Stems with 2 opposite leaves and sometimes a leaf-like bract.

1C. Stems 1-flowered. ...................................... 6. *C. scammaniana*

2C. Stems few–several-flowered.

1D. Stem leaves united into a cup. ........................ 7. *C. perfoliata*

2D. Stem leaves not united.

1E. Sepals 5–6 mm. long. .................................. 3. *C. arctica*

2E. Sepals 3–4 mm. long.

1F. Petals 6–9 mm. long. .................................. 4. *C. sibirica*

2F. Petals 10–15 mm. long. ................................ 5. *C. sarmentosa*

2B. Stems leafy, plants with stolons.

1C. Leaves oblanceolate. .................................... 8. *C. chamissonii*

2C. Leaves not oblanceolate, small.

1D. Petals 7–8 mm. long. .................................. 9. *C. parvifolia*

2D. Petals 12–15 mm. long. ................................ 10. *C. flagellaris*

1. *C. tuberosa* Pall. Tuberous Spring Beauty

Stems usually 1, occasionally more, 8–18 cm. tall, arising from a subterranean corm 1–2 cm. in diameter; basal leaves 1–few, arising directly from the corm, lanceolate to linear-lanceolate; stem leaves similar but sessile, 2–5 cm. long, 2–5 mm. wide; racemes 2–7-flowered; sepals 5–7 mm. long, obtuse; petals white, 9–12 mm. long; seeds black, orbicular, 2–2.5 mm. long.

Eastern Asia—Yukon. Fig. 414.

2. *C. acutifolia* Pall. Bering Sea Spring Beauty

Stems usually several, 5–15 cm. tall, arising directly from the thick fleshy root; basal leaves narrowly lanceolate to linear, arising directly from the crown of the root, stem leaves similar but smaller; racemes 2–5-flowered; sepals 7–14 mm. long, petals usually white, rarely pink, 12–15 mm. long; seed rounded-oval, nearly 3 mm. in diameter. Our Alaskan form has narrower leaves and bracts than the type and has been described as ssp. *graminifolia* Hult.

Eastern Asia—central Alaska. Fig. 415.

3. *C. arctica* Adams. Arctic Spring Beauty

Root somewhat fleshy; stems several, 6–15 cm. tall; basal leaves 3–7 cm. long, the blade spatulate, up to 1 cm. or more wide, decurrent on the petiole; stem leaves sessile, ovate, 1 cm. or more long; racemes 3–7-flowered; sepals somewhat unequal, 5–6 mm. long; petals white, 10–12 mm. long.

Siberia and the Aleutian Islands. Fig. 416.
4. *C. sibirica* L.  
*Siberian Spring Beauty*  
*C. alsinoides* Sims.  
*C. asarifolia* Bong.  
*Montia sibirica* (L.) Howell.  
*Limnia sibirica* (L.) Haw.  

Stems few to many, ascending, 1-5 dm. tall; basal leaves long-petioled, ovate, lanceolate, or orbicular-lanceolate, 6-60 mm. wide, the petioles dilated at the base; stem leaves typically broadly ovate; racemes usually elongated, often bearing a small leaf; flowers varying in color from white to rose; capsule about as long as the sepals.  

Common in the coastal districts, Commander Islands—Mont.—Utah—Calif. Fig. 417.

5. *C. sarmentosa* C. A. Mey.  
*Alaska Spring Beauty*  
*Montia sarmentosa* (C. A. Mey.) Robins.  
*Limnia sarmentosa* (C. A. Mey.) Rydb.  

Stems spreading or ascending, 5–15 cm. long; basal leaves ovate, oblanceolate, or spatulate, narrowed into a petiole, the whole 2–9 dm. long, 3–15 mm. wide; racemes 2–6-flowered; sepals orbicular, 3–4 mm. long and about as wide; petals various shades of pink or even white, 9–15 mm. long; seeds black, about 2 mm. in diameter.  

Eastern Asia—Cape Lisburne—B. C. Fig. 418.

*Scamman Spring Beauty*  
*Montia scammaniana* Dougl.  
*Limnia scammaniana* (Dougl.) Rydb.  

Stems several, usually 1-flowered, 4–9 cm. tall; basal leaves narrow, spatulate, 2–7 cm. long, 2–6 mm. wide; stem leaves ovate, less than 1 cm. long; sepals roundish-ovate, 4–7 mm. long; petals mostly bright rose, occasionally white, 10–15 mm. long.  

Central Alaska. Fig. 419.

7. *C. perfoliata* Donn.  
*Small-flowered Spring Beauty*  
*C. parviflora* Dougl.  
*Montia parviflora* (Dougl.) Howell.  
*Limnia parviflora* (Dougl.) Rydb.  

Annual; stems several, 5–30 cm. tall; basal leaves variable; stem leaves connate, forming a suborbicular disk 1–3 cm. wide; sepals less than 2.5 mm. long; petals white or pink, less than 5 mm. long; seed 1 mm. or more long.  

Introduced at Unalaska, B. C.—Ida.—Lower Calif. Fig. 420.

*Toad-lily*  
*Montia chamissonis* (Esch.) Greene.  
*Crunocallis chamissonis* (Esch.) Rydb.  

Stems slender and weak but usually ascending, 6–30 cm. long, producing long filiform stolons; leaves opposite, orbiculate, narrowed into a short petiole or sessile, 2–5 cm. long; flowers in axillary or terminal, 1–9-flowered racemes; sepals about 2 mm. long; petals white or pinkish, 6–10 mm. long.  

Aleutian Islands—central Alaska—Man.—Iowa—Calif. Fig. 421.
9. **C. parvifolia** Moc.  
   *Montia parvifolia* (Moc.) Greene.  
   *Naiocrene parvifolia* (Moc.) Rydb.

Perennial; stem weak, spreading or decumbent, 5–20 cm. long; leaves thick, crowded on the caudex and alternate on the stem and stolons, the basal with petioles up to 25 mm. long, those of the stem shorter and reduced in size, sometimes to mere bracts; flowers in few-flowered racemes; sepals roundish, 2–3 mm. long; petals pink.

Southeastern Alaska—Mont.—Calif.

10. **C. flagellaris** Bong.  
    *Montia flagellaris* (Bong.) Robins.  
    *Naiocrene flagellaris* (Bong.) Heller.

Similar to *C. parvifolia*; rootstock more elongated, horizontal; flagelliform branches 2–4 dm. long, some of them flower-bearing at the end; leaves orbicular or broadly ovate; petals 11–14 cm. long.

Along the coast, southeastern Alaska—Ore. Fig. 422.

2. **MONTIA** (Micheli) L.

Small annual, glabrous herbs growing in water or wet situations; leaves opposite, fleshy, narrow; flowers minute, nodding, solitary or in short racemes; ovary 3-ovuled; styles 3, united below; seeds 1–3, compressed, suborbicular. (Guiseppe Monti was an Italian botanist.)

Ripe seed dark brown, reticulate-furrowed, shining, about 1.5 mm. long. ............................................ 1. **M. lamprosperma**

Ripe seed black, smaller, muricate-tuberculate. ...................... 2. **M. hallii**

1. **M. lamprosperma** Cham.  
   Blinks. Water Chickweed  
   *M. fontana* Auct.

   Stems slender, much branched, not rooting at the nodes, seldom more than 8 cm. long when growing on soil but up to 25 cm. long when in water; leaves 1–2 cm. long, the lower petioled, the upper sessile, submerged leaves rather thin; flowers axillary or in small terminal racemes; sepals broad, about 1.5 mm. long.

   Widely distributed in our territory, circumboreal. Fig. 423.

2. **M. hallii** (Gray) Greene.

   Stems slender, branched, 5–15 cm. long, often rooting at the nodes; lower leaves petioled, spatulate, 5–10 mm. long, the petioles dilated at the base; middle and upper leaves sessile; racemes axillary and terminal, 3–10-flowered; sepals reniform, 1 mm. long; capsule slightly exceeding the sepals.

   Kamchatka—Pribylof Islands—Nev.—Calif.

10. **CARYOPHYLLACEAE** (Pink Family)

Herbs, often with swollen nodes; leaves opposite, entire; flowers regular, usually perfect; sepals 4–5; petals of same number or wanting;
stamens twice the number of sepals or less; carpels 2–5, united into a 1-celled ovary with central or basal placenta; styles 2–5; fruit in ours a capsule opening by teeth or valves.

Separals distinct. ............................................ Subfamily Alsideae
Separals united. ............................................... Subfamily Sileneae

Subfamily Alsideae
1A. Capsule cylindric. ...................................... 1. Cerastium
2A. Capsule ovoid or globose.
   1B. Stipules present, scarious.
      1C. Styles and capsule valves 5. .................... 5. Spergula
      2C. Styles and capsule valves 3. ........................ 6. Spergularia
   2B. Stipules wanting.
      1C. Petals deeply 2-cleft or none. .................. 2. Steilaria
      2C. Petals entire or emarginate.
         1D. Styles as many as the sepals and alternate with them. 4. Sagina
         2D. Styles fewer than the sepals. .................... 3. Arenaria

Subfamily Sileneae
1A. Styles 5. ................................................ 9. Lychnis
2A. Styles 3. ................................................ 7. Silene
3A. Styles 2.
   1B. Calyx 5-nerved ....................................... 10. Saponaria
   2B. Calyx many-nerved .................................. 8. Dianthus

1. CERASTIUM L.

Pubescent, often viscid annuals or perennials; leaves opposite; flowers in terminal dichotomous cymes; sepals usually 5; petals white, 2-cleft; stamens usually 10; styles usually 5; capsule cylindric, often curved, opening by usually 10 tooth-like valves; seeds rough. (Greek, horn, referring to the capsules.)

1A. Plant annual. .......................................... 3. C. glomeratum
2A. Plant perennial.
   1B. Stem simple, erect. ................................... 1. C. maximum
   2B. Plants more or less caespitose.
      1C. Petals about same length as the sepals. ........... 4. C. caespitosum
      2C. Petals markedly longer than the sepals.
         1D. Plants with sterile shoots in the axils of the upper leaves. 2. C. arvense
         2D. Plants without sterile shoots in the axils.
            1E. Petals 6–9 mm. long.
               1F. Leaves viscid-puberulent. ..................... 5. C. beeringianum
               2F. Leaves glabrescent with ciliate margins. .... 6. C. aleuticum
            2E. Petals 9–14 mm. long.
               1F. Low growing, densely caespitose. .......... 8. C. arcticum
               2F. Taller, loosely caespitose. ............... 7. C. fischerianum

1. C. maximum L. Great Chickweed

Stems simple, erect, finely puberulent, up to 6 dm. tall; leaves lanceolate to linear-lanceolate, long-acuminate, 5–10 cm. long, 4–12 mm. wide; inflorescence 1–5-flowered; sepals 8–10 mm. long; petals up to 2 cm. long; capsule 16–20 mm. long, 5–8 mm. wide, the teeth recurved; seeds flat, 2 mm. wide.

Woods, Yukon valley, Arctic coast and northern Eurasia. Fig. 424.
2. *C. arvense* L.  
Field Chickweed  
Stems caespitose, glandular-pubescent, 1–3 dm. tall; leaves narrowly lanceolate or oblanceolate, acute, 1–3 cm. long, 1–4 mm. wide, those at the base of the cyme shorter and wider; sepals 5–7 mm. long, petals about 1 cm. long, capsule scarcely exceeding the calyx.  
Rocky places, circumboreal. Fig. 425.

3. *C. glomeratum* Thuill.  
Mouse-ear Chickweed  
*C. viscosum* auct.  
Stems tufted, viscid-pubescent, 1–3 dm. tall; leaves ovate to obovate, obtuse but often mucronate, 8–22 mm. long, 5–14 mm. wide; flowers usually more or less congested; sepals acute, about 4 mm. long; petals shorter than the sepals; capsule 6–8 mm. long, slender, on a short pedicel.  
An introduced weed, native of Europe. Fig. 426.

4. *C. caespitosum* Gilib.  
Larger Mouse-ear Chickweed  
*C. vulgatum* auct.  
Stems viscid-pubescent, 1–4 dm. tall, leaves oblong, the upper becoming more or less lanceolate, obtuse, 1–3 cm. long, 3–8 mm. wide, villous; cymes leafy-bracted; sepals scarious-margined, often suffused with purple, 5–6 mm. long, about equaling the petals; capsule about 1 cm. long, slightly curved; pedicels 6–12 mm. long.  
An introduced weed, native of Europe. Fig. 427.

5. *C. beeringianum* C. & S.  
Beering Chickweed  
Stems densely or loosely matted, spreading or ascending, glandular-pilose, 4–20 cm. long; leaves sometimes acute but mostly obtuse, 5–25 mm. long, more or less viscid-puberulent; cymes 1–4-flowered; sepals 3.5–8 mm. long, broadly lanceolate to oblong-ovate, the inner scarious-margined; capsules 8–12 mm. long.  
Our commonest *Cerastium*, circumboreal. Fig. 428.

Aleutian Chickweed  
About 5 cm. tall; leaves elliptic-lanceolate to obtuse-lanceolate, glabrous or with a few hairs on the surfaces, the margins strongly ciliate; sepals lanceolate, acute, pubescent, the margins scarious, 5–7 mm. long; petals about 9 mm. long. May be only a high alpine race of *C. beeringianum*.  
Aleutian and Pribylof Islands.

7. *C. fischerianum* Sér.  
Fischer Chickweed  
Loosely matted; stems spreading or ascending, glandular-hispid, densely retrorsely hirsute below the nodes, 7–40 cm. long, the upper nodes usually elongated; leaves thick, lanceolate or ovate to lance-linear, usually acute, pilose on both surfaces, 1–4 cm. long, 3–16 mm. wide; cymes 3–27-flowered; sepals 4.5–9 mm. long, the margins hyaline, lanceolate to oblong, acute or acuminate.  
Eastern Asia and Alaska. Fig. 429.
8. *C. arcticum* Lange.  
Arctic Chickweed

Plant densely tufted, stems viscid, pilose, 3–20 cm. long; leaves oval or elliptical, acute or obtuse, pilose, 5–25 mm. long; cymes 1–3-flowered; sepals ovate or ovate-lanceolate, scarious-margined, 4–8 mm. long; capsules 1.5–2 times as long as the sepals.

Eastern arctic Asia—Greenl.—northern Scandinavia.

2. **STELLARIA** L.

Tufted, weak, erect or spreading, annual or perennial herbs; leaves opposite; flowers usually in open cymes, sometimes solitary and axillary; sepals usually 5, rarely 4; petals white, deeply 2-cleft, or wanting; stamens 10 or fewer; styles 3, rarely 4 or 5; capsule globose to oblong, opening by twice as many valves as there are styles. (Latin, star, with reference to the star-shaped flower.)

1A. Flowers in the axis of scarious bracts or scarious-margined leaves.
1B. Leaves linear-lanceolate, stems scabrous .............. 5. *S. longifolia*
2B. Leaves broader, stems smooth.
2C. Sepals pubescent on back or ciliate on the margin. .. 6. *S. laeta*
2D. Sepals glabrous or essentially so.

1D. Sepals 5 mm. or more long. ..................... 2. *S. alaskana*
2D. Sepals 3–4 mm. long. ......................... 7. *S. longipes*

2A. Flowers in the axils of green, not scarious-margined leaves.
1B. Lower leaves long-petioled. ..................... 1. *S. media*
2B. All leaves sessile.
1C. Leaves lustrous, carinate. ..................... 6. *S. laeta*
2C. Leaves not lustrous, flat.

1D. Leaves ovate or ovate-lanceolate.
1E. Leaves thin with translucent margins. ............. 4. *S. crispa*
2E. Leaves thick, coriaceous, glaucous. ................ 3. *S. ruscifolia*

2D. Leaves narrower.
1E. Flowers axillary.
1F. Sepals as long as the capsule. .................. 8. *S. humifusa*
2F. Sepals shorter than the capsule. ................ 9. *S. erassifolia*
2E. Flowers in terminal cymes.
1F. Sepals 2–3 mm. long. ....................... 10. *S. calycantha*
2F. Sepals 3–4 mm. long. ....................... 11. *S. itchana*

1. *S. media* (L.) Cyril.  
Common Chickweed

*Alsine media* L.

A diffusely branching, decumbent or procumbent annual often rooting at the nodes; lower leaves cordate to ovate and petioled, 10–35 mm. long; upper leaves oval or ovate, becoming sessile at the inflorescence; inflorescence pubescent; sepals oblong-lanceolate, glandular-pubescent, about 5 mm. long; petals shorter than the sepals; capsule scarcely longer than the sepals.

Our most persistent weed, probably introduced, native of Europe. Fig. 430.

2. *S. alaskana* Hult.  
Alaska Starwort

Loosely tufted, glabrous and glaucous, 4–12 cm. tall; leaves crowded on the lower part of stem, lanceolate, acute or acuminate, 8–18 mm. long,
3–7 mm. wide; flowers 1 or 2; sepals narrowly triangular-lanceolate, prominently 3-nerved, acute, scarious-margined, 7–9 mm. long; petals scarcely equaling the sepals; capsule about as long as the sepals.

Central Alaska—Yukon—southeastern Alaska. Fig. 431.

3. S. ruscifolia Pall. ssp. aleutica Hult. Ruscus-leaved Starwort

Stems loosely tufted, leafy, glaucous, 6–15 cm. tall; leaves lanceolate or ovate-lanceolate, acute, up to 18 mm. long; flowers long-peduncled, solitary, axillary but appearing terminal; sepals triangular-lanceolate, acute, scarious-margined, 5–7 mm. long; petals longer than the sepals, cleft half way.

Aleutians—Wiseman—southeastern Alaska, main species in eastern Asia. Fig. 432.

4. S. crispa C. & S. Crisp Starwort

Alsinè crispa (C. & S.) Holz.

Stems weak and decumbent, 1–4 dm. long; leaves ovate, acuminate, with crisp margins, 5–18 mm. long, nearly half as wide; flowers axillary; sepals lanceolate, acute, 3-nerved and with wide, scarious margins; petals minute or none; capsule longer than the calyx; seed brown, nearly smooth.

Woods, Aleutians—Wyo.—northern California. Fig. 433.

5. S. longifolia Muhl. Long-leaved Starwort

Alsinè longifolia (Muhl.) Britt.

Erect or ascending and diffusely branched, glabrous, the stem sharply 4-angled, 2–5 dm. long; leaves linear, sometimes ciliate near the base, 2–5 cm. long, 2–4 mm. wide, acute at both ends; inflorescence spreading; sepals lanceolate, acute about 3 mm. long, 3-nerved; petals slightly longer than the sepals; capsule exceeding the calyx.

Circumboreal. Fig. 434.

6. S. laeta Rich. Shining Starwort

S. ciliatosepala Trautv.
S. laxmannii Fisch.
S. monantha Hult.

Alsinè laeta (Rich.) Rydb.

Stems tufted, very leafy, 5–15 cm. tall; leaves lanceolate, sometimes glaucous, 8–18 mm. long, 2–4 mm. wide; flowers 1–few on rather long, erect peduncles; sepals lanceolate, about 4 mm. long; petals about 5 mm. long; capsule longer than the sepals. This group is very variable and several forms have been described as species. Perhaps these forms should be regarded as varieties.

Alpine and rocky places, probably circumboreal. Fig. 435.

7. S. longipes Goldie. Long-stalked Starwort

Alsinè longipes (Goldie) Cov.

Stems tufted, erect or ascending, simple or sparingly branched, 4-angled, 1–4 dm. tall; leaves linear-lanceolate, attenuate, rather firm and
shining, 1–3 cm. long; flowers few to many in a terminal cyme; sepals 3–4 mm. long with scarious margins; petals exceeding the sepals; capsules about 5 mm. long, black and shining.

Circumboreal. Fig. 436.


*Alsine humifusa* Britt.

More or less fleshy; stems spreading or ascending, 5–25 cm. long; leaves ovate or oblong, 5–20 mm. long; flowers 1–few, axillary or terminal; sepals ovate-lanceolate, 4–5 mm. long; petals equaling or exceeding the sepals; capsule about as long as the sepals; seeds smooth.

Beaches, circumpolar. Fig. 437.

9. *S. crassifolia* Ehrh.

*Alsine crassifolia* (Ehrh.) Britt.

Stems weak, slender, diffuse, often growing in water, 5–25 cm. long; leaves small, 4–15 mm. long, 1.5–3 mm. wide; cymes terminal, few-flowered, or the flowers axillary and solitary; peduncles slender, sepals ovate-lanceolate, acuminate, exceeded by the petals and the capsule.

Widely distributed in our area, circumpolar. Fig. 438.

10. *S. calycantha* Bong.

*Alsine calycantha* (Bong.) Rydb.

Stems tufted, weak, 10–25 cm. tall; leaves ovate-lanceolate to linear-lanceolate, ciliolate at least in part, 5–25 mm. long, 2–6 mm. wide; cyme terminal, few-many-flowered; sepals lanceolate, acute, about 3 mm. long, longer than the petals, somewhat shorter than the capsule. Ssp. *interior* Hult. has roughened stem and smaller flowers, the sepals being about 1 mm. long.

The typical form occurs in the coastal districts, the ssp. in the interior of our area, circumboreal. Fig. 439.

11. *S. sitchana* Steud.

*Sitka Starwort*

*S. borealis* auct. in part.

Stems erect or ascending, sometimes weak and diffuse, 1–5 dm. long; leaves lanceolate or lance-linear, 1–5 cm. long, 3–8 mm. wide, often ciliolate at the base; cymes many-flowered; pedicels often reflexed in fruit; sepals ovate-lanceolate, acute, 4–5 mm. long, longer than the petals and about two-thirds as long as the capsule. Var. *bongardiana* (Fem.) Hult. has but few flowers which are axillary or terminal, the upper leaves but little reduced.

Wet soil, eastern Asia—Ida.—Calif. and in eastern America. Fig. 440.

3. ARENARIA L.

Annual or more often perennial herbs; stems usually tufted, erect or decumbent; leaves sessile, opposite or fascicled; flowers solitary in the axils or borne in cymes; sepals usually 5; petals 5, white, entire or slightly,
notched, or none; stamens 10, styles usually 3, many-ovuled. (Latin, sand, in allusion to the habitat of some of the species.)

1A. Leaves ovate, elliptical or lanceolate.
   1B. Leaves thin.
      1C. Plants 5–15 cm. tall. ................................. 3. A. lateriflora
      2C. Plants 2–6 cm. tall. ................................. 4. A. humifusa
   2B. Leaves thick.
      1C. Fleshy seashore plant. ................................. 1. A. peploides
      2C. Leaves less fleshy.
         1D. Flowers axillary. ................................. 2. A. physodes
         2D. Flowers terminal. ................................. 5. A. dicranoides

2A. Leaves very narrow.
   1B. Capsule opening with 6 teeth. .......................... 6. A. capillaris
   2B. Capsule opening with 3 teeth.
      1C. Stem and leaves glabrous.
         1D. Inflorescence 1-flowered. .......................... 7. A. rossii
         2D. Inflorescence branched. ........................... 8. A. stricta
      2C. Stems pubescent.
         1D. Sepals acute. ................................. 9. A. rubella
         2D. Sepals obtuse.
            1E. Leaves very acute. ............................. 10. A. larcicifolia
            2E. Leaves obtuse.
               1F. Leaves 3-nerved. ............................. 14. A. macrocarpa
               2F. Leaves 1-nerved.
                  1G. Seed smooth. ............................. 11. A. biflora
                  2G. Seed tuberculat.e.
                     Sepals 3–4 mm. long. .......................... 12. A. obtusiloba
                     Sepals 5–8 mm. long. ........................ 13. A. arctica

1. A. peploides L. Sea-beach Sandwort

   Ammodenia peploides (L.) Rupe.
   Honckenya peploides (L.) Ehrh.

   Stems glabrous, 1–6 dm. long, often much branched; leaves oblong to ovate, acute, clasping, 12–50 mm. long; flowers axillary or terminal; peduncles stout; sepals ovate, acute, 4–5 mm. long; petals greenish, about equaling the sepals; ovary 3–5-celled; capsule subglobose; seed smooth, obovoid. This species is represented in our area by two variants. The Pacific coast form is ssp. major (Hook.) Hult. which has longer stems, relatively narrower leaves and often several-flowered cymes as compared to the Arctic-Bering Sea form which is ssp. latifolia (Fenzl) Maguire.

   The full species is circumpolar. Fig. 441.

2. A. physodes Fisch. Merckia

   Merckia physodes (Fisch.) Fisch.

   Stems trailing or decumbent, 1–3 dm. long, glandular-pubescent; leaves glabrous or nearly so, oval or ovate, 6–18 mm. long; sepals ovate, acute, 5–6 mm. long; petals white, about as long as the sepals; capsule 3–6-celled, about 6 mm. high and up to 1 cm. broad.

   Wet places, mouth of Lena R.—northern Kamchatka—Mackenzie R. Fig. 442.
3. *A. lateriflora* L.  
   *Moehringia lateriflora* (L.) Fenzl.
   Blunt-leaved Sandwort

   Stem slender, minutely pubescent, decumbent at base or ascending, 8–20 cm. tall; leaves oblong to ovate, obtuse or rounded at apex, ciliolate on margins and ribs beneath, 1–3 cm. long, 3–10 mm. wide; cymes 1–6-flowered; sepals ovate, 2–3 mm. long; petals obovate, 4–6 mm. long; capsule about 5 mm. long; seeds dark, appendaged.

   A widely distributed circumboreal species. Fig. 443.

   Low Sandwort

   Stems loosely to densely tufted, 2–8 cm, tall; leaves lanceolate or oblanceolate, papillose, 3–7 mm. long; flowers solitary, terminal, on puberulent peduncles 1–3 cm. long; sepals about 3.5 mm. long, exceeded by the capsule; seed brown, scarcely 1 mm. long.

   Seward Penin.—northern Finland. Fig. 444.

   *Cherleria diconanoides* C. & S.  
   *Stellaria diconanoides* (C. & S.) Seem.  
   Mattted Sandwort

   Stems glabrous, densely caespitose, forming small mats and only 1 or 2 cm. high; leaves imbricated, oblanceolate or obovate, 3–7 mm. long, 1–2 mm. wide, the old ones persisting; flowers solitary, terminal; peduncles 1–7 mm. long; sepals 2.5–4 mm. long; petals none; stamens borne on a prominent lobed disc; capsule nearly as long as the sepals; seed fully 1 mm. long, brown.

   Arctic-alpine, St. Lawrence Bay, Siberia—central Alaska. Fig. 445.

   Beautiful Sandwort

   Caespitose, glabrous, branches of the caudex decumbent; stems usually erect, 8–20 cm. tall; leaves filiform with subulate tip, 2–7 cm. long, minutely ciliolate; cymes few-flowered; sepals 3.5–7 mm. long with scarious or colored margins and strong midvein; petals longer than the sepals; capsule as long as or longer than the sepals; seed black, about 1 mm. long.

   Central Asia—Yukon—?. Fig. 446.

7. *A. elegans* C. & S.  
   *A. rossii* R. Br.


   Stems densely tufted, 2–6 cm. tall, glabrous or nearly so; leaves linear, fleshy, 4–8 mm. long, 1-nerved; flowers usually solitary on rather long peduncles; sepals about 3 mm. long; petals and capsule about as long as the sepals; seed brown.

   Seward Penin.—Greenl.—Spitzbergen—Colo.—Ore. Fig. 447.

8. *A. stricta* (Sw.) Michx.  
   Rock Sandwort

   *A. dawsonensis* Britt.

   *Minuartia stricta* (Sw.) Hiern.

   Stems slender, much branched from the base, 1–3 dm. tall; leaves
filiform or linear-subulate, 8–20 mm. long; cymes spreading; bracts lanceolate or subulate; sepals acute, 3-nerved, 3–4 mm. long; petals nearly as long as the sepals; capsule exceeding the sepals; seed dark brown, about 0.6 mm. long.

Circumpolar. Fig. 448.

9. A. rubella (Wahl.) Sm.

Minuartia rubella (Wahl.) Graebn.

Glandular-puberulent, branched from the base and spreading, 4–15 cm. tall; leaves linear-subulate, ascending, 3-nerved, 5–10 mm. long, less than 1 mm. wide; sepals lanceolate, acute, 3-nerved, scarcely 3 mm. long; petals about as long as the sepals; capsule slightly longer than the sepals; seed brownish-black.

Circumpolar. Fig. 449.

10. A. laricifolia (L.) Gray. Larch-leaved Sandwort

Minuartia laricifolia (L.) Schinz & Thell.

Alsinopsis laricifolia (L.) Heller.

Stems tufted, decumbent below, erect or ascending above, 8–18 cm. tall; leaves linear-filiform, ciliolate or glabrous, up to 15 mm. long; cymes 1–4 flowered; sepals oblong, 3-nerved, puberulent, 5–7 mm. long; petals about 1 cm. long; capsule slightly exceeding the calyx.

Western and central Alaska—Yukon—Ida.—Mont.—Wash. and central Europe. Fig. 450.

11. A. biflora (L.) Wats. Two-flowered Sandwort

Minuartia biflora (L.) Schinz & Thell.

Alsinopsis biflora (L.) Wats.

Caespitose, 5–12 cm. tall; leaves flat, linear, 4–8 mm. long; sepals 3-nerved, about 4 mm. long; petals about same length as sepals; capsule exceeding the calyx.

Rare in our area, probably circumboreal.

12. A. obtusifolia (Rydb.) Fern. Alpine Sandwort

Alsinopsis obtusifolia Rydb.

Minuartia obtusifolia (Rydb.) House.

Densely caespitose, the lower part of stem clothed with old leaves, 1–6 cm. tall; leaves imbricate, linear, 4–8 mm. long, rather rigid, ciliolate on the margins; flowers usually solitary; sepals glandular-pubescent, 3-nerved, 3–4 mm. long; petals and capsules longer than the sepals.

Northern and central Alaska—Yukon—Ala.—Utah—N. Mex.

13. A. arctica Stev. Arctic Sandwort

Minuartia arctica (Stev.) Ascher. & Graebn.

Loosely to densely caespitose, 2–10 cm. tall; leaves linear, glabrous, the margins entire; flowers solitary; sepals obtuse, pubescent, 5–8 mm. long; petals 7–10 mm. long; capsule 8–10 mm. long. A very variable species, probably hybridizing with the next and other species.

Arctic-alpine, common in western Alaska, less so eastward to Yukon. Fig. 451.
*Minuartia macrocarpa* (Pursh.) Ostenf.  
More or less caespitose, 2–10 cm. tall; leaves linear, obtuse, with ciliate margins, 5–12 mm. long; flowers usually solitary; sepals 5–7 mm. long; petals 8–11 mm. long; capsules 10–15 mm. long, seed with long spines or tubercles.  
Arctic-alpine, Nova Zemla—Siberia—Alaska. Fig. 452.

4. SAGINA L.

Low tufted or matted herbs; leaves opposite, filiform or subulate; flowers small, whitish, on more or less elongated pedicels; sepals 4 or 5, persistent; petals 4 or 5 or wanting; stamens as many as the sepals, fewer or twice as many; styles as many as the sepals; capsules dehiscent to the base, the valves opposite the sepals. (Ancient name of the spurry.)

1A. Annual, without basal rosettes.  
2A. Perennials, with basal rosette of leaves.  
1B. Pedicel and calyx glandular.  
2B. Pedicels and calyx glabrous.  
1C. Branches rooting at the nodes.  
2C. Caespitose, not rooting at the nodes.  
1D. Calyx 1.5–2 mm. long.  
2D. Calyx about 3 mm. long.

1. *S. occidentalis* Wats.  
Western Pearlwort  
Stems slender, more or less branched, decumbent or ascending, 3–10 cm. tall; leaves linear, acute; calyx rounded at the base, the sepals about 2 mm. long; petals when present shorter than the sepals; capsules about 3 mm. long.  
Occasionally found introduced, native B. C.—Calif.

2. *S. litoralis* Hult.  
Beach Pearlwort  
Stems branched from the base, 5–10 cm. long; leaves glabrous, the basal filiform, about 15 mm. long; stem leaves subulate, 4–6 mm. long; peduncles 15–20 mm. long; sepals elliptic-ovate; petals shorter than the sepals; capsule acute, exceeding the sepals; seed with low papillae, about 0.6 mm. long.  
Eastern Asia—southeastern Alaska.

3. *S. linnaei* Presl.  
*Arctic Pearlwort*  
*S. saginoides* (L.) Britt.  
Stems decumbent, tufted, glabrous, 3–10 cm. long; leaves subulate, 5–15 mm. long; flowers usually solitary at the end of the stems; sepals oval, obtuse, 1.5–2 mm. long; petals scarcely as long as the sepals; capsules 3 mm. long; seed about 0.3 mm. long.  
Circumboreal. Fig. 453.

4. *S. intermedia* Fenzl.  
*Snow Pearlwort*  
*S. nivalis* auct.  
Stems densely caespitose, 1–5 cm. tall, 1–3-flowered; leaves crowded, subulate, 3–8 mm. long; sepals oval, rounded at the tip, purple-edged,
scarcely 2 mm. long; petals short and narrow; capsules about 3 mm. long on pedicels 3–10 mm. long; seed about 0.5 mm. long.
Circumpolar. Fig. 454.

5. *S. crassicaulis* Wats.  
Fleshy Pearlwort
Stems caespitose, glabrous, somewhat fleshy, branching, 3–10 cm. long; basal leaves linear, 1–2 cm. long; stem leaves shorter, connate; peduncles 1–4 cm. long; sepals oval; petals scarcely equaling the sepals; capsules about 4 mm. long; seed about 0.4 mm. long.
Along the coast, eastern Asia—Calif. Fig. 455.

5. **SPERGULA** L.

Annual branching herbs; leaves subulate or filiform, succulent, borne in whorls; flowers small, white, in terminal cymes; sepals, petals, styles and valves of the capsule each 5; stamens 5 or 10; seed compressed, narrowly winged. (Latin, to scatter.)

*Spergula arvensis* L.  
Spurry
Slender, sparingly pubescent, 15–50 cm. tall; leaves linear-filiform, 2–5 cm. long; cymes loose, many-flowered; pedicels reflexed in fruit; sepals 3–4 mm. long; petals slightly exceeding the sepals; capsule ovoid, longer than the sepals; seed black.
An introduced weed, native of Europe. Fig. 456.

6. **SPERGULARIA** Presl

Low herbs; leaves somewhat succulent with scarious stipules and secondary leaves fascicled in their axils; sepals 5; petals 5, fewer or none; stamens 2–10; styles 3, capsule 3-valved. (Diminutive of *Spergula*.)

Seeds winged. .................................................. 1. *S. canadensis*
Seeds not winged. ........................................ 2. *S. rubra*

1. *S. canadensis* (Pers.) G. Don.  
*Tissa canadensis* (Pers.) Britt.  
Canadian Sand Spurry
Stems erect, spreading or decumbent, more or less pubescent, at least above, about 1 dm. tall; leaves linear-filiform, 1–4 cm. long; sepals ovate, 2.5–3.5 mm. long; petals pink or white, shorter than the sepals; capsule exceeding the calyx, more or less deflexed; seed brown, 1–1.4 mm. long, surrounded by an erose, membranous wing varying from a mere ridge to 0.5 mm. wide.
Sea beaches, Kodiak Isl.—Queen Charlotte Isls. and Labr.—N. Y. Fig. 457.

2. *S. rubra* (L.) Presl.  
*Tissa rubra* (L.) Britt.  
Purple Sand Spurry
Stems prostrate or decumbent, often forming dense mats, 6–25 cm. long; leaves linear, flat, fascicled, 6–12 mm. long; sepals acute, about 4 mm. long; petals bright pink, scarcely as long as the sepals; capsule sometimes exceeding the calyx; seed dark brown, sculptured, about 0.5 mm. long.
Introduced, native of Eurasia.
7. SILENE L.

Herbs with perfect flowers in terminal cymes or solitary; calyx with or more or less inflated tube, 10- or more-nerved; petals 5, in ours pink or white, with an appended crown, usually notched or cleft; stamens 10; styles usually 3; ovary sometimes incompletely 2-4-celled; capsule often stipitate, opening by usually 6 valves; seed tuberculate or echinate. (Greek, saliva, in allusion to the viscid secretion of some species.)

1A. Dwarf matted alpine perennial. 

2A. Taller plants.

1B. Introduced annual weed. 

2B. Native perennials.

1C. Calyx rose colored. 

2C. Calyx green.

1D. Calyx 8-12 mm. long. 

2D. Calyx 5-7 mm. long.

1. S. acaulis L. 

Moss Campion. Moss Pink

Stems very densely caespitose in moss-like cushions; leaves crowded, linear, 5-15 mm. long, the margins glandular-ciliolate; flowers solitary at the end of the branches, pink or purplish, on short peduncles; calyx 5-6 mm. long; petals emarginate or 2-lobed.

Rocky places, circumboreal. Fig. 458.

2. S. repens Patin. 

Pink Campion

Stems several, leafy, puberulent, more or less decumbent at the base, 10-25 cm. tall; leaves linear-lanceolate, finely pubescent to nearly glabrous; the margins ciliolate, 2-5 cm. long; calyx villous, 10-12 mm. long, the lobes rounded; petals rose-pink, much longer than the calyx, the blades bifid.

Interior Alaska—Yukon—Mont. and northern Europe. Fig. 459.

3. S. menziesii Hook. 

Menzies Campion

Stems 1-4 dm. tall, usually much branched; leaves ovate-lanceolate, acute at both ends, more or less pubescent on both surfaces, 2-8 cm. long, 5-25 mm. wide; inflorescence a leafy-bracted cyme, calyx campanulate, the lobes often purplish; petals white, a little longer than the calyx; seed black, shining.

Kenai Penin.—Yukon—Man.—N. Mex.—Calif. Fig. 460.

4. S. williamsii Britt. 

Williams Campion

Glandular-pubescent throughout, leafy, 1-4 dm. tall; leaves sessile, lanceolate to linear-lanceolate, 2-8 cm. long, 3-15 mm. wide; inflorescence dichotomous; petals white, forked, slightly or not at all exceeding the calyx; capsule as long as or slightly longer than the calyx; seed brown, tuberculate.

Central Alaska—Mackenzie R. Fig. 461.

5. S. noctiflora L. 

Night-flowering Catchfly

A coarse, viscid-pubescent weed, 3-10 dm. tall; lowermost leaves obovate, narrowed in a petiole; upper leaves lanceolate and acute or
acuminate, sessile, 4–10 cm. long; calyx at flowering tubular, becoming inflated in fruit, 2–3 cm. long with subulate teeth; petals white or pinkish, exceeding the calyx.

Native of Europe.

8. DIANTHUS L.

Mainly perennial plants with narrow leaves and terminal, usually solitary flowers; calyx tubular, 5-toothed, finely many-striate, with bracts at the base; petals 5, dentate or crenate, long-clawed; stamens 10; styles 2; pod 4-valved, seed flattened. (Greek, the flower of Jove (Zeus).)

D. repens Willd.

Northern Pink

Stems more or less decumbent, 5–15 cm. tall; leaves linear or linear-lanceolate, 2–4 cm. long, connate at the base; calyx somewhat inflated, 12–14 mm. long; petals pink or purplish, the spreading limb about 1 cm. long.

Rocky places, northern Eurasia—central Alaska.

9. LYCHNIS (Tourn.) L.

Ours perennials; calyx ovoid, more or less inflated, 5-toothed, 10-nerved; petals in ours usually inconspicuous, with small crown and 2-cleft blades; stamens 10, styles usually 5; capsule opening by twice as many valves as there are styles. (Greek, lamp, in allusion to the flame-colored flowers of some species.)

1A. Seeds 1.8 mm. or more in diameter.
1B. Flowers 1, rarely 2, petals purplish. ............................. 1. L. apetala
2B. Flowers 1–3, petals pale rose. ............................. 2. L. macrosperma
2A. Seeds less than 1.8 mm. in diameter.
1B. Seeds small, wingless. ........................................ 6. L. dawsonii
2B. Seeds more or less winged.
1C. Plants 3–5 dm. tall. ........................................ 5. L. taylorae
2C. Plants 10–25 cm. tall.
1D. Petals white. ........................................ 3. L. furcata
2D. Petals reddish-violet. ....................................... 4. L. soczavianum

1. L. apetala L.

Melandrium apetalum (L.) Fenzl.
Wahlbergella apetala (L.) Fries.

Stems solitary or a few together, glandular-pubescent, at least above; flowers usually solitary, nodding but becoming erect in fruit; calyx ellipsoid, much inflated, purple-veined, 12–15 mm. long with broad teeth; petals slightly longer than the calyx; seed brown with nearly circular wing, 1.8–2.4 mm. wide.

Alpine-arctic, circumpolar. Fig. 462.

2. L. macrosperma (Pors.) J. P. Anderson, n. comb.

Large-seeded Lychnis

Melandrium macrospermum A. E. Porslid in Rhodora 41 (1939) p. 225.

Stems few, densely pubescent, conspicuously flexuous, 10–30 cm. tall;
base leaves numerous, oblanceolate; inflorescence of 1–3 flowers; calyx about 15 mm. long, 10 mm. wide; petals barely exserted; seed dark brown with thick wings.

Bering Sea—Mt. McKinley Park.

3. L. furcata (Raf.) Fern. 
   \textit{L. affinis} Am. auct. 
   \textit{Melandrium furcatum} (Raf.) Hult.

Stems tufted, glandular-pubescent, 5–30 cm. tall; leaves linear or narrowly oblanceolate, up to 3 cm. long; calyx ellipsoid, 8–12 mm. long, inflated in fruit; petals white, exserted; seed tuberculate-striate with irregular wings, 1–1.5 mm. wide.

Arctic-alpine, circumpolar.

4. L. soczavianum (Schischk.) J. P. Anderson n. comb. 

Resembles \textit{L. furcata}; stems caespitose, erect or ascending, 7–20 cm. tall, 1–3-flowered; flowers usually nodding; calyx 10–14 mm. long.

Bering Sea region of Asia and Alaska.

5. L. taylorae Robins. 
   \textit{Melandrium taylorae} (Robins.) Tolm.

More or less viscid-puberulent; basal leaves linear-oblanceolate, narrowed into a margined petiole; stem leaves sessile and clasping, 3–8 cm. long; flowers long-peduncled; petals exserted; capsule 10–15 mm. long, seed as in \textit{L. furcata}.

Yenisei River—Mackenzie district.

   \textit{Dawson Lychnis} 
   \textit{L. triflora} R. Br. var. \textit{dawsonii} Robins. in Proc. Amer. Acad. 28 (1893) p. 149.
   \textit{Melandrium dawsonii} (Robins.) Hult.

Stems 2–4 dm. tall; calyx scarcely inflated, about 1 cm. long, 5 mm. wide in fruit, densely pubescent; petals decidedly longer than the calyx; flowers axillary or glomerulate at the top.

Copper Center—Mackenzie district—B. C.

10. SAPONARIA L.

Caulescent herbs; leaves clasping, flowers slender-pedicelled in cymes; calyx inflated in fruit; stamens 10; styles 2; capsule 4-toothed.

(Latin, soap, from the saponin in the stems.)

\textit{S. vaccaria} L. 
\textit{Cow Herb} 
\textit{Vaccaria segetalis} (Neck.) Garcke.

An introduced weed, 3–10 dm. tall; leaves ovate-lanceolate, 3–8 cm. long; flowers long-pedicelled; calyx 5-winged; petals pale red.

Native of Eurasia.
Agrostemma githago L., the Corn Cockle, has been collected a few times in Alaska. Stems erect, simple or with a few branches, densely pubescent with appressed hairs, 3–9 dm. tall; leaves linear-lanceolate; flowers showy; calyx ovoid, its lobes linear, foliaceous, exceeding the petals; deciduous in fruit; seeds numerous, black.
PLATE XVIII

Scale marked in millimeters.

Fig.
391. *Polygonum convolvulus* L. Leaf, fruit, and achene.
403. *Polygonum neglectum* Bess. Leaf, fruit, and achene.
404. *Chenopodium capitatum* (L.) Achers. Leaf and utricle.
405. *Chenopodium glaucum salinum* (Stand.) Aellen. Leaf and top and side view of fruit.
406. *Chenopodium album* L. Leaf, flower, and utricle.
407. *Monolepis nuttalliana* (Schult.) Greene. Leaf, fruit, and sepal.
408. *Atriplex alaskensis* Wats. Leaf and fruit.
409. *Atriplex gmelini* C. A. Mey. Leaves and fruit.
412. *Salicornia herbacea* L. Flowering spike, a portion enlarged.
413. *Salicornia pacifica* Standl. Flowering spike enlarged.
414. *Claytonia tuberosa* Pall. Tuber with leaf, calyx, and seed.
415. *Claytonia acutifolia* Pall. Leaf, petal, seed, and calyx.
417. *Claytonia sibirica* L. Basal leaf, stem leaves seed, petal, and sepal.
418. *Claytonia sarmenotosa* C. A. Mey. Basal leaf, sepal, stem leaves, petal, and seed.
421. *Claytonia chamissoi* Esch. Leaf, petal, and sepal.
422. *Claytonia flagellaris* Bong. Calyx, basal leaf, and petal.
424. *Cerastium maximum* L. Leaf and fruit.
PLATE XIX

Scale marked in millimeters.

Fig.

425. Cerastium arvense L. Node and fruit.
426. Cerastium glomeratum Thuill. Leaf and fruit.
427. Cerastium caespitosum Gilib. Leaf and fruit.
428. Cerastium beeringianum C. & S. Leaf and fruit.
429. Cerastium fischerianum Sér. Leaf and fruit.
430. Stellaria media (L.) Cyril. Leaf and fruit.
431. Stellaria alaskana Hult. Leaf and flower.
432. Stellaria ruscifolia aleutica Hult. Leaf and flower.
433. Stellaria crispa C. & S. Leaf and fruit.
434. Stellaria longifolia Mühl. Leaf and fruit.
436. Stellaria longipes Goldie. Leaf and fruit.
437. Stellaria humifusa Rottb. Leaf and fruit.
438. Stellaria crassifolia Ehrh. Leaf and fruit.
439. Stellaria calycantha Bong. Leaves and fruit.
440. Stellaria sitchana Steud. Leaves and fruit.
441. Arenaria peploides major (Hook.) Hult. Node, fruit, and seed.
442. Arenaria physodes Fisch. Node, fruit, and seed.
443. Arenaria lateriflora L. Leaf and fruit and seed.
444. Arenaria humifusa Wahl. Node, fruit, and seed.
446. Arenaria capitula Poir. Capsule, seed, and leaf.
447. Arenaria elegans C. & S. Leaf, seed, and fruit.
448. Arenaria stricta (Sw.) Michx. Leaf, seed, and fruit.
449. Arenaria rubella (Wahl.) Sm. Fruit, seed, and leaf.
450. Arenaria laricifolia (L.) Gray. Flower and leaf.
452. Arenaria macrocarpa Pursh. Leaf, fruit, and seed.
453. Sagina linnaei Presl. Fruit, seed, and leaf.
454. Sagina intermedia Fenzl. Fruit, seed, and leaf.
455. Sagina crassicaulis Wats. Fruit, seed, and node.
456. Spergula arvensis L. Fruit, seed, and node.
457. Spergularia canadensis (Pers.) G. Don. Fruit, seed, and node.
458. Silene acaulis L. Leaf and calyx.
460. Silene menziesii Hook. Fruit (the capsule dehisced) and leaf.
461. Silene williamsii Britt. Fruit and leaf.
462. Lychnis apetala L. Seed, fruit, and leaf.
11. CABOMBACEAE (Water-shield Family)

Aquatic perennials; stems mucilage-coated; flowers solitary, axillary; sepals and petals usually 3; stamens 3–18; carpels 2–18, distinct; ovules 2 or 3; fruit indehiscent, septate; seeds 1–3, borne on the dorsal suture.

BRASENIA Schreb.

Stems slender, branching, covered with gelatinous matter as are also the petioles, peduncles and under surface of the leaves; leaves alternate, oval or elliptical, entire, floating, the petiole attached at center of under surface; flowers axillary, purple; sepals and petals each 3; stamens 12–18; carpels 4–18. (Name unexplained.)

B. schreberi Gmel. Water-shield.

Leaves 4–8 cm. long, 3–5 cm. wide, tinged with purple, especially underneath; sepals and petals deep purple; stamens purple. Southeastern Alaska, of scattered circumboreal distribution. Fig. 463.

12. RANUNCULACEAE (Crowfoot Family)

Ours all herbs; leaves alternate, without stipules but often with the base of the petioles clasping or sheathing the stem; sepals 3–15, green and caudaceous, or in some genera petaloid and persistent; petals as many as the sepals or wanting; stamens usually many; carpels few–many, rarely solitary, 1-celled, 1–many ovuled; fruit a berry or composed of achenes or follicles.

1A. Carpels 1-ovuled, fruit composed of achenes.
2A. Carpels several-ovuled.

1B. Petals usually present................................. 1. Ranunculus
2B. Petals wanting, but sepals usually petal-like.
   1C. Flowers subtended by an involucre of leaf-like bracts, these sometimes remote from the calyx.... 2. Anemone
   2C. Flowers not subtended by an involucre............ 3. Thalictrum

2A. Fruit a berry ........................................... 7. Actaea
2B. Fruit composed of follicles.
   1C. Flowers regular.
1D. Follicles decidedly stipitate......................... 6. Coptis
2D. Follicles short-stipitate or sessile.
1E. Petals none, sepals petaloid..................... 4. Caltha
2E. Petals present.
   1F. Petals small and inconspicuous, sepals petaloid 5. Trollius
   2F. Petals showy, spurred......................... 8. Aquilegia
2C. Flowers irregular.
1D. Posterior sepal spurred.......................... 9. Delphinium
2D. Posterior sepal forming a hood....................10. Aconitum

1. RANUNCULUS (Tourn.) L.

Mostly biennial or perennial plants with yellow or white, rarely reddish, flowers; leaves entire, lobed, divided, or dissected; sepals 5, deciduous; petals usually 5, occasionally more, each with a nectiferous gland and a scale at the base; carpels many, each developing into a flattened achene tipped with the style which forms a beak.  (Latin, diminutive of frog, from the marshy habitat of many of the species.)

1A. Petals white or red.
   1B. Aquatic, achenes transversely ridged.............. 27. R. aquatilis
2B. Achenes not transversely ridged.
   1C. Larger leaves 3-lobed.......................... 28. R. pallasii
2C. Lower leaves many-lobed........................... 26. R. chamsissonis
2A. Petals yellow.
   1B. Achenes longitudinally ribbed.................... 23. R. cymbalaria
2B. Achenes not longitudinally ribbed.
   1C. Plant scapose from filiform rootstock......... 29. R. lapponicus
2C. Plant not from filiform rootstock.
   1D. Petals 7-15.
      1E. Leaves deeply 3-5-lobed...................... 24. R. cooleyae
      2E. Leaves entire or toothed........................ 25. R. kamchaticus
   2D. Petals usually 5, sometimes more or less.
      1E. Leaves entire, narrow, stems creeping........ 19. R. flammula
      2E. At least some of the leaves lobed, parted, or divided.
         1F. Palustrine or aquatic species.
            1G. Leaves small, 3-lobed........................ 20. R. hyperboreus
            2G. Leaves larger, 3-5-lobed.
               1H. Plant usually erect with thick reniform leaves.............. 21. R. sceleratus
               2H. Plant floating or creeping, leaves orbicular.............. 22. R. gmelini
   2F. Plants terrestrial but often growing in wet places.
      (see also 21. R. sceleratus)
   1G. Petals scarcely exceeding the sepals.
      1H. Plants less than 1 dm. tall.
         1I. Sepals glabrous.............................. 17. R. pygmaeus
         2I. Sepals copiously pubescent........................ 11. R. verecundus
      2H. Plants more than 1 dm. tall.
         1I. Stems glabrous or nearly so.
            1J. Basal leaves crenate or somewhat lobed.................... 9. R. abortivus
            2J. Basal leaves divided and cleft.......................... 5. R. bongardii var.
         1I. Stems pubescent.
            1J. Beak of achenes triangular.................... 7. R. pennsylvanicus
            2J. Beak of achenes hooked........................... 5. R. bongardii
   2G. Petals conspicuously longer than the sepals.
      1H. Stems decumbent.
         1I. Beak of achenes short.......................... 2. R. repens
         2I. Beak of achenes long.............................. 3. R. septentrionalis
      2H. Stems erect or ascending.
         1I. Sepals pubescent.
            1J. Pubescence of sepals dark brown.
1K. Receptacle glabrous.................. 15. R. nivalis
2K. Receptacle brown-hispid.............. 16. R. sulphureus
2J. Pubescence of calyx light-colored.
   (See also 10. R. eastwoodianus).
1K. Plants 3-8 dm. tall.
   1L. Receptacle elongated in fruit,
      hairy .................................. 6. R. macounii
   2L. Receptacle but little elongated in
      fruit, glabrous.
      1M. Beak of achene recurved
          about 1.5 mm. long................ 4. R. occidentalis & vars.
      2M. Beak of achene short,
          slightly curved........................ 1. R. acris
2K. Plants less than 3 dm. tall.
   1L. Plants less than 1 dm. tall....... 14. R. grayi
   2L. Plants taller.
      1M. Achene about 1.5 mm. long .. 13. R. eschscholtzii
      2M. Achene with beak about
          2.5 mm. long.......................... 12. R. pedatifidus
      3M. Achene with beak about
          4 mm. long .......................... 4. R. occidentalis
2J. Sepals glabrous or nearly so.
    (See also 13. R. eschscholtzii).
1J. Radical leaves lacking.................. 18. R. verticillatus
2J. Radical leaves present.
    1K. Stems less than 3 dm. tall.... 10. R. eastwoodianus
    2K. Stems 4-8 dm. tall................ 8. R. orthorhynchus

1. R. acris L.

   Tall Buttercup

   Stems erect, more or less pubescent, 3-9 dm. tall; lower leaves hairy, 3-
   to 5-divided to near the base, the divisions more or less cleft and divided
   into lanceolate lobes; petals bright yellow, 9-12 mm. long, twice the length
   of the hairy sepals; head of fruit globose; achenes with a short, curved
   beak. Var. frigidus Regel. Less vigorous than the type, radical leaves
   truncate at the base and palmately tripartate.

   The typical form is introduced and native of Europe, the variety in
   east Asia and the Aleutians. Fig. 464.

2. R. repens L.

   Creeping Buttercup.

   More or less hairy, spreading by means of decumbent stems which
   root at the nodes; leaves ternate, the divisions petiolate, ternately cleft
   and toothed; petals ovate, about 8 mm. long, about twice the length of the
   sepals; fruiting heads globose; achenes margined, about 4 mm. long including
   the acute, slightly curved beak which is nearly 1 mm. long.

   An introduced weed, native of Europe. Fig 465.

3. R. septentrionalis Poir.

   Swamp Buttercup.

   Plants subglabrous to hispid, branching, 2-6 dm. tall, some of the
   branches procumbent; leaves usually 3-divided, the divisions stalked;
   leaflets 3-lobed, -cleft, or -parted, and again toothed or lobed; sepals
   spreading or reflexed; petals bright yellow, twice as long as the sepals;
   achenes with long, strongly-margined, subulate beak. Our form has wider
   and shorter beak than the type and has been described as ssp. pacifica
   Hult.

   N. Dak.—Labr.—Va.—Mo.—Texas, the subspecies known only from
   southeastern Alaska.

Western Buttercup.

Stems rather slender, 2–5 dm. tall, more or less hirsute or pilose; lower leaves pubescent, 2–5 cm. wide, 3-parted, the divisions cleft and toothed; upper leaves with linear divisions; petals about 1 cm. long; fruiting head globose; achenes about 2.5 x 2 mm. with a beak about 1.5 mm. long. Var. *brevistylis* Greene has a shorter beak and is somewhat more robust and nearly glabrous. ssp. *nelsoni* (DC.) Hult. grows up to 8 dm. tall; leaves deeply 3-parted, the central division again 3- to 9-lobed or toothed; achenes about 3 x 2.5 mm. with beak up to 2 mm. long. Ssp. *turneri* (Greene) J. P. Anderson, comb. nov. (*R. turneri* Greene, Pittonia 2: 296. 1892) hirsute, primary divisions of the radical leaves 3-lobed; the lateral ones bifid, all incisely cleft; flowers large; achene beak long and slender, recurved. Ssp. *insularis* Hult. is a dwarfer type with silky-gray pubescent leaves and the beak of the achenes short and broad.

Coastal districts of Alaska—Ida.—Wyo.—Calif.; the ssp. *nelsoni* in the southwestern Pacific Coast and Aleutians; ssp. *insularis* the middle and western Aleutians; ssp. *turneri* from Bering Sea—Mackenzie R. Fig. 466.

5. *R. bongardii* Greene

Bongard Buttercup.

A rather stout weedy plant 4–8 dm. tall; leaves and petioles hispid, the blades of the basal leaves 3–9 cm. long, 4–14 cm. wide, deeply 3-lobed, the terminal lobe 3-cleft, the lateral ones 2- to 4-cleft, toothed; petals and sepals about equal, 3–5 mm. long; heads of fruit globose; achenes pubescent, at least when young, the body about 2 mm. long, with a hooked beak of the same length. Var. *tenellus* (Nutt.) Greene (*R. douglasii* Howell) is a nearly glabrous plant with smaller leaves, slightly larger achenes hirsute only on the edge or not at all and a proportionally shorter beak.

Aleutian Islands—Ida.—Calif. Hybridizes with *R. acriis*. Fig. 467.


Macoun Buttercup.

Stems rather stout, hirsute, 3–8 dm. tall; lower leaves 5–15 cm. wide, hirsute, ternate, the divisions more or less stalked, variously cleft and toothed; petals 5–8 mm. long; heads of achenes short-ovate to subglobose; achenes about 3 mm. long with wide-based beak 1–1.5 mm. long. There is a glabrous form, var. *oregananus* (Gray) Davis.

Central and southwestern Alaska—Ont.—Iowa—Ore. Fig. 468.

7. *R. pennsylvanicus* L.

Bristly Buttercup.

An erect, branching, leafy, pilose-hispid plant 3–8 dm. tall; leaves ternate, the divisions, at least the central one, stalked, ternately cleft and sharply toothed; petals 2–4 mm. long, often shorter than the reflexed sepals; heads of achenes ovoid to cylindrical; achenes about 2.5 mm. long with a flat triangular beak scarcely 1 mm. long.

Introduced in our area, central Alaska—N. S.—Ga.—Colo.—B. C. Fig. 469.

Straight-beaked Buttercup.

Stems in our form glabrous, 4–8 dm. tall; lower leaves pinnate with 3–5 leaflets; leaflets cleft and toothed, cuneate, the terminal one 3-lobed; petals 8–12 mm. long; fruiting head globose; achenes margined, 3–4 mm. long with a beak of about the same length.

The ssp. in southeastern Alaska only, typical form Vancouver Isl.—Wyo.—Calif. Fig. 470.

9. *R. abortivus* L.

Smooth-leaved Crowfoot

Somewhat fleshy, glabrous or slightly pubescent, 2–6 dm. tall; radical leaves undivided, crenate, 1–5 cm. wide; stem leaves 3-cleft, the uppermost with linear or oblong divisions and sessile; petals 2–3 mm. long, shorter than the reflexed sepals; head of achenes 4–5 mm. long, 3–4 mm. wide; achenes about 1.5 mm. long with a very minute beak on the side near apex.

South central Alaska—Labr.—N. S.—Fla.—Ark.—Colo. Fig. 471.


Eastwood Buttercup.

Plant nearly glabrous, stems erect, up to 3 dm. tall, striate; radical and lower stem leaves fan-shaped in outline, 25–30 mm. long, 2–3 cm. wide, divided and parted into about 7 linear divisions; peduncles thinly pilose, 2–7 cm. long in flower; sepals 5, yellowish-green, spreading, narrowly elliptic, 5 mm. long, thinly pilose dorsally; petals 5, cuneate-ovate, 9–10 mm. long, 5 mm. or more broad.

Known only from Nome and Skagway. Fig. 472.


Stems 5–10 cm. tall; leaves reniform to suborbicular, glabrous, conspicuously cordate, 3-parted, the segments 3- to 5-lobed or deeply crenate; petioles 2–4 cm. long; peduncles glabrous, 3–7 cm. long; sepals pubescent, purplish on the back, 2–4 mm. long; petals obovate, about 5 mm. long; heads ovoid or short-cylindric; achenes 1.8 mm. long; obovoid, with a short, recurved beak.

Central Alaska—Alta.—Mont.—Ore.

12. *R. pedatifidus* Sm.

*R. affinis* R. Br.

Northern Buttercup.

Stems 1–3 dm. tall, branched, sparingly silky or glabrate; basal leaves 2–4 cm. wide, the earliest 3-cleft and toothed, the rest divided into narrow, cleft segments, those of the stem sessile and with linear divisions; calyx and upper part of peduncle softly pubescent; petals longer than the sepals; achenes about 2.5 mm. long with a long, weak, recurved or twisted beak which is sometimes broken off.

Arctic-alpine, more or less circumpolar. Fig. 473.


Eschscholtz Buttercup.

Stems nearly glabrous, 1–3 dm. tall; basal leaves 3- to 5-parted, the divisions again cleft, often ciliate, 1–3 cm. wide; upper leaves with 3–5
long, entire lobes; petals 6-8 mm. long, often retuse, sepals usually pubescent; head of achenes oblong; achenes about 1.5 mm. long, plump, with a slender curved beak less than half as long.

Alpine-arctic, eastern Asia—western Mont.—northern Ore. Fig. 474.

Gray Buttercup.  
*R. gelidus* Karel & Kiril.

Stems 5–10 cm. tall; basal leaf-blades biologically or pedately divided and parted into oblong to spatulate lobes; sepals ovate, externally pubescent; petals about 5 mm. long; head of achenes globose; beak recurved, nearly as long as the achene.

Arctic coast of Yukon, central and southwestern Alaska, Rocky Mts., Alta.—Colo., and central Asia.

15. *R. nivalis* L.  
Snow Buttercup.

Stems glabrous or minutely pubescent, 1–3 dm. tall; basal leaves usually only 1 or 2, reniform, 6–20 mm. wide, usually 3-cleft, some of the lobes with crenate teeth or secondary lobes; sepals densely pubescent with brown hairs; petals broadly ovate, about 1 cm. long; head of achenes ovoid to cylindric; achenes 1.5–2 mm. long, the rather weak beak about 1 mm. long.

Arctic-alpine, circumboreal. Fig. 475.

Sulphur-colored Buttercup.

Stems 1–4 dm. tall, sparingly or not at all branched, glabrous below, hirsute above; some of the basal leaves merely deeply crenate but most of the leaves variously cut and divided, up to 5 cm. wide but usually much smaller; petals longer than the sepals, 8–10 mm. long; heads of achenes short-ovoid; achenes 2–2.5 mm. long with acute, recurved beaks up to 1.5 mm. long.

Circumpolar. Fig. 476.

Pygmy Buttercup.

Stems 3–8 or in fruit up to 15 cm. tall; leaf-blades reniform, variously lobed and divided, 6–12 mm. wide; peduncles pubescent, elongating in fruit; petals shorter than the sepals, 2–3 mm. long; head of achenes ovoid to nearly globose; achenes flattened but little, about 1.25 mm. long with a short hooked beak.

Arctic-alpine, circumpolar. Fig. 477.

Verticillate-leaved Buttercup.

Stems slender, with few branches, glabrous at base, up to 4 dm. tall; basal leaves not known to occur; stem leaves divided to the base into 3–7 linear lobes giving the appearance of whorled leaves, the lobes 10–45 mm. long, about 3 mm. wide, minutely appressed-ciliate on the margins; peduncles finely pilose beneath the flower; sepals woolly-pubescent, boat-shaped, 5–6 mm. long; petals about 7 mm. long; head of achenes subglobose
or short-ovoid; achenes pubescent, orbicular, about 2 mm. long with beak at least 1 mm. long.

Known only from Nome. Fig. 478.

19. *R. flammula* L.  
Creeping Spearwort.

Stems reclining or stoloniferous, rooting at the lower nodes, branched near the base, usually glabrous but sometimes hirsute; leaves simple, entire or serrulate; head of achenes globose; achenes 1.4–1.7 mm. long, 1–1.2 mm. wide with a short stout beak. This species is represented in our area by 2 forms. Var. *ovalis* (Bigel.) Benson (*R. unalaschensis* Bess.). Stems 1–5 dm. long, leaf-blades much wider than the petioles, 1–5 cm. long, up to 8 mm. wide; petioles 2–12 cm. long; flowers larger than in the next. Var. *filiformis* (Michx.) Hook. (*R. reptans* L.). Stems 1–3 dm. long, leaves very narrow, the blade scarcely distinguishable from the petiole, 15–60 mm. long; cauline leaves in clusters at the nodes; petals 2–4 mm. long.

Wet soil, var. *filiformis* circumboreal, var. *ovalis* the Aleutians—Newf.—N. Y.—Minn. Fig. 479.

Arctic Buttercup.

Growing on mud or in shallow water; stem very slender, glabrous; leaves reniform, 6–15 mm. wide, palmately 3-lobed, or occasionally 4- to 5-lobed, the lobes of the immersed leaves very slender; petals shorter than the sepals, 2–3 mm. long; head of achenes subglobose; achenes 1–1.3 mm. long, the beak small.

Circumboreal. Fig. 480.

Celery-leaved Crowfoot.

Plant somewhat fleshy, branching, glabrate, 15–50 cm. tall; basal leaves reniform, 3- to 5-lobed or -parted, 2–5 cm. wide, the segments round-lobed; upper leaves sessile with narrow lobes; sepals hairy, 3–4 mm. long; petals about same length as sepals; head of achenes oblong; achenes numerous, smooth, slightly more than 1 mm. long with a short beak.

Swampy soil, Nome—Minn.—N. Mex.—Calif., the type form Eurasian. Fig. 481.

22. *R. gmelini* DC.

This species is represented in our area by two varieties. Var. *terrestris* (Ledebr.) Benson (*R. purshii* Richards.). Plant palustrine or aquatic; stems reclining or floating, 1–4 dm. long, but little branched; leaves usually all cauline, pentagonal in outline, the submersed ones dissected into ribbon-like segments, the emersed ones 3- to 5-cleft, the divisions toothed or incised; petals 4–7 mm. long; achenes in a subglobose head, about 1.5 mm. long. Var. *yukonensis* (Britt.) Benson (*R. yukonensis* Britt.). Stems 5–20 cm. long, delicate, leaves usually 1 cm. or less wide, deeply cleft, flowers smaller.

Var. *terrestris* from central Alaska—Keewatin—N. S.—N. Mex.—Colo., var. *yukonensis* from Arctic coast—B. C. Fig. 482.
*Halerpestis cymbalaria* (Pursh.) Greene.

Low plants with runners; leaves mostly basal, glabrous, more or less fleshy, reniform to ovate, crenate-toothed or slightly lobed, the base cordate or truncate, 5-20 mm. long; scapes usually 1-flowered, but sometimes 2- to 7-flowered, 2-20 cm. tall; petals 3-5 mm. long; head of achenes usually ovoid, 4-14 mm. long; achenes nearly 2 mm. long, striate, with a small beak.

Wet or saline soil, western half of N. Am.—S. Am.—Asia. Fig. 483.

*Arctoranthis cooleyae* (Vasey & Rose) Greene.

Leaves all radical; petioles 4-10 cm. long; blades orbicular or reniform, the cordate base often nearly closed, usually 5-divided to near the base, the segments again cut and crenately toothed, 2-4 cm. wide; scape-like stems 5-25 cm. tall, usually 1-flowered but sometimes 2-flowered; petals 11-15, 5-8 mm. long; head of achenes globose; achenes about 3 mm. long, with 3 or 4 prominent ribs on each side, the back winged, borne on jointed pedicels; beak fully 1 mm. long, hooked.

St. Elias Range—northern B. C. Fig. 484.

25. *R. kamchaticus* DC.  
*Kamchatka Buttercup.

*Oxygraphis glacialis* (Fisch.) Bunge.

A glabrous, slightly fleshy perennial; leaves petioled, ovate, entire or toothed, cordate; flowers borne singly on naked scapes; sepals deciduous; petals 7-12.

An alpine plant of eastern Asia extending into the Aleutian and Shumagin Isls. and Seward Penin.

Chamisso Buttercup.  
*R. glacialis* L. ssp. *chamissonis* (Schlecht.) Hult.

Stems 1-2 dm. tall, glabrous below, pubescent above with long, dark-brown hairs; basal leaves cut into 3 segments, these variously cut or lobed; stem leaves reduced; flowers solitary; sepals about 1 cm. long, densely wooly with long, dark-brown hairs; petals white, 10-16 cm. long; body of the achenes 2-2.5 mm. long with a very broad flat beak as long as the body.

Eastern Asia—Seward Penin. Fig. 485.

27. *R. aquatilis* L.  
White Water-Crowfoot.

Stems submerged, branching, glabrous, and flaccid; submerged leaves 2-4 times ternately divided into filiform segments. This species is represented in our area by 3 varieties. Var. *capillaceus* DC. (*R. tricophyllus* Chaix.). Leaves all submerged; petals 5-8 mm. long; achenes in a globose head, about 1.5 mm. long, transversely ridged, the beak small. Var. *hispidulus* E. R. Drew (*R. grayanus* Freyn.). Some of the leaves floating, reniform, cut into 3 or 5 lobes. Var. *eradicatus* E. R. Drew (*R. confervoides* Fr.). Stems very slender, leaves all submersed, dissected into divisions 0.1 mm. wide; achenes about 1 mm. long.

Vars. *capillaceus* and *eradicatus* are circumboreal, var. *hispidulus* Aleutians—B. C.—western Mont.—Utah.—Calif. Fig. 486.

Glabrous subaquatic perennial with thick rhizome; flowering branches with basal leaves usually deeply 3-cleft, other leaves entire and ovate; flowers usually 2; petals 6–10, 6–10 mm. long; head of achenes globose, up to 15 mm. wide; achenes thick, 5–6 mm. long with a short beak.

N. Bering Sea & Arctic Coasts—Que. Fig. 487.

29. *R. lapponicus* L.

*Coptidium lapponicum* (L.) Gand.

Scapose from slender running rootstocks usually in moss; leaves basal, glabrous, the blades reniform, ternoate, the divisions crenate and usually incised, 2–5 cm. wide; scapes naked or with 1 leaf, 8–20 cm. tall; petals 4–5 mm. long; achenes in a globose head, nearly 5 mm. long, with slender hooked beak, the seed confined to lower half.

Circumboreal. Fig. 488.

2. ANEMONE (Tourn.) L.

Perennial herbs with basal leaves and scapose stems bearing a whorl of leaves which form an involucre often remote from the flower; leaves palmately divided or dissected; sepals usually 5, often more, petal-like; stamens and carpels numerous; achenes compressed, 1-seeded. (Greek, the wind.)

1A. Styles plumose, elongating in fruit. (Genus *Pulsatilla* Mill.) ........................................ 8. *A. patens multifida*

2A. Styles not plumose.  
1B. Achenes glabrous.  
1C. Flowers yellow ........................................ 1. *A. richardsonii*  
2C. Flowers white ........................................ 2. *A. narcissiflora*

2B. Achenes more or less densely villous.  
1C. Leaves trifoliate, segments not dissected ................................... 3. *A. deltoidea*  
2C. Leaves ternoate, segments crenate and often cleft ........... 4. *A. parviflora*  
3C. Leaves 2–3-times ternoate.  
1D. Plants 2–3 dm. tall ................................... 5. *A. multifida*  
2D. Plants 5–18 cm. tall.  
1E. Sepals blue on both sides ................................... 6. *A. multifida*  
2E. Sepals white, sometimes tinted blue on outside......... 7. *A. drummondii*


Yellow Anemone.

Basal leaves 1 or few, round-reniform, 3- to 5-parted, crenate with mucronate teeth, 25–60 mm. wide; stems pubescent, 1-flowered, 5–20 cm. tall; sepals yellow, 8–15 mm. long; achenes few, 4–5 mm. long with a slender, minutely hooked beak fully as long.

Wet places, eastern Asia—northern Alaska—western Greenland—Alta.—Aleutians. Fig. 489.

2. *A. narcissiflora* L.  

Narcissus-flowered Anemone.

Rootstocks thick, oblique; leaves more or less silky-villous, in age sometimes almost glabrous, 4–12 cm. wide, long-petioled, those of the involucre sessile; sepals white, sometimes tinged blue on the outside, 10–15 mm. long; achenes in a globose head, 5–8 mm. long, flat, broadly spatulate in outline. A variable species that has developed local races or
subspecies, 4 of which occur in our area. Ssp. *villosissima* (DC.) Hult. Plant very villous; stems up to 6 dm. tall, several- to many-flowered; leaves round to reniform, quinate, the segments sessile. Range, Kuriles—Aleutians—Kodiak. Ssp. *alaska*na Hult. Stems up to 4 dm. tall, 1- to 5-flowered; leaves biternate, more or less pentagonal in outline, ultimate segments toothed. Range, along the coast, Alaska Penin.—Queen Charlotte Isls. Ssp. *interior* Hult. Stems 1–3 dm. tall, usually 1-flowered, but sometimes 2- or 3-flowered; leaves pentagonal in outline, the segments narrow; sepals much broader in the middle, white on outside; flowers large. Range, central Alaska—Alta. Ssp. *sibirica* (L.) Hult. Stems 1–3 dm. tall, 1- to 5-flowered; leaves pentagonal in outline; sepals oval, often bluish on the outside. Range, Yenesei valley—western Alaska.

Other forms make the species circumboreal. Fig. 490.


Stems arising from very slender creeping rootstocks, 1–3 dm. tall; basal leaves usually solitary, trifoliate; leaflets ovate, dentate, 3–5 cm. long; involucral leaves 3, subsessile; sepals white; achenes glabrous above, short-hirsute toward the base.

Reported from Dease L., B. C.—B. C.—Calif.


Basal leaves ternately divided, the cuneate parts more or less lobed and crenately toothed; scape more or less villous, 5–25 cm. tall, usually 1-flowered; sepals white, usually tinged with blue or rose on the back, 9–18 mm. long; heads of achenes nearly globular; achenes covered with long wool and tipped with a slender, fragile style.

Arctic-alpine, northeastern Asia—all of Alaska—Newf.—Colo. Fig. 491.


* A. *globosa* Nutt.

Stems 2–6 dm. tall, 1- to 3-flowered, silky-villous; basal leaves 4–12 cm. broad, 2- to 3-ternate, pubescent, in age sparingly villous; sepals often more than 5, pubescent and tinged with blue or rose on outside; heads of achenes subglobose or ovoid; achenes densely wooly.

Meadows and hillsides; central Alaska—N. B.—Colo. Fig. 492.


* Pulsatilla multiceps* Greene.

Stems slender, usually less than 15 cm. tall, often very dwarf; leaves 10–35 mm. wide, ternately dissected into oblong-cuneiform divisions; sepals blue or lavender, villous on the outside, 10–18 mm. long; body of achenes sparingly white-lanate.

Seward Penin.—Yukon. Fig. 493.


Stems usually 1-flowered, sometimes 2-flowered, 15–30 cm. tall in fruit; basal leaves 2–4 cm. wide, 2- to 3-ternate, glabrate or very sparingly
pubescent, those of the involucre more villous, the divisions linear to cuneate-lanceolate; sepals 5–8, tinged with blue on the outside, 8–10 mm. long; styles prominently exerted, 2–4 mm. long; achenes densely wooly.

Bering Str.—arctic Yukon—Alta.—Ida.—Calif.


*A. patens* var. *nuttalliana* (DC.) Gray.
*A. patens* var. *wolfgangiana* Koch.

*Pulsatilla ludoviciana* (Nutt.) Heller.

Silky-villous; stems 1–4 dm. tall, the involucral leaves sessile; leaves ternate and repeatedly divided into linear, acute lobes, becoming glabrate in age, at least on the upper surface, 5–10 cm. wide; sepals purple or violet, 25 mm. or more long; achenes with plumose styles about 3 cm. long.

Central Yukon valley—subarctic—Ill.—Texas—Wash. Fig. 494.

3. **THALICTRUM** L.

Erect perennials with ternately decompound leaves and small perfect dioecious, or polygamoum flowers in panicles or racemes; sepals 4 or 5, usually greenish or greenish-white and deciduous; stamens numerous, the filaments often dilated; carpels few; fruit a head of ribbed achenes. (Greek name for some plant mentioned by Dioscorides.)

1A. Low growing alpine plant with scapose stems...............1. *T. alpinum*  
2A. Taller plants with leafy stems.

1B. Flowers dioecious.................................4. *T. occidentale*  
2B. Flowers perfect.

1C. Achenes strongly flattened.....................2. *T. sparsiflorum*  
2C. Achenes subterete.............................3. *T. hultenii*

1. *T. alpinum* L.  

Arctic Meadow-rue

A glabrous alpine perennial, 6–25 cm. tall, with scaly rootstocks; leaves mostly basal, ternate-pinnate; leaflets less than 1 cm. long or wide, slightly lobed at the apex; flowers borne in a raceme on a scape-like stem; achenes few, strongly ribbed, about 2.25 mm. long with a short beak.

Circumpolar. Fig. 495.

2. *T. sparsiflorum* Turcz.  

Few-flowered Meadow-rue.  

Stems leafy, glabrous, 5–10 dm. tall; leaves mostly trinernate; leaflets thin, rounded or cordate at the base, crenate, 8–18 mm. long; sepals whitish; filaments of the stamens enlarged and roughened above; achenes 6–15, straight-backed, sharp-beaked, with 3 or more ribs, 6–7 mm. long.

Western Siberia—Hudson Bay—Colo.—Calif. Fig. 496.


*T. kemense* E. Fries.
*T. minus* L. ssp. *kemense* (E. Fr.) Hult.

Stems erect, glabrous or glaucous, 3–8 dm. tall; leaves 2- to 3-ternate, the lower petioled; leaflets oval and narrowed at the base, 1- to 3-lobed
at the apex; flowers in a loose panicle; anthers oblong, on slender filaments; achenes 8 or fewer, subsessile, obliquely ovate, about 6-grooved.

A species of northern Eurasia found in the eastern Aleutians. Fig. 497.

4. **T. occidentale** Gray.

Stems 5–10 dm. tall, glabrous and glaucous; leaves variable, 3- to 5-ternate; leaflets pale beneath, cuneate to cordate at the base, often broader than long, more or less deeply 3- to 8-cleft at the apex, 1–3 cm. long; panicle open; anthers slender, mucronate; achenes slightly compressed, the faces with 3 strong and often 1 or 2 secondary nerves, 6–8 mm. long.

Hyder, Alaska—Alta.—Wyo.—Calif. Fig. 498.

4. **CALTHA** (Rupp.) L.

Somewhat succulent perennials; leaves simple, mostly basal, flowers white or yellow; sepals 5 or more, petal-like; petals none; stamens numerous; carpels several or many, sessile, in fruit forming follicles with 2 rows of seeds along the ventral suture. (Latin name of the marigold.)

1A. Sepals yellow ................................................. 1. C. palustris
2A. Sepals white.
   1B. Aquatic, stems floating ............................. 4. C. natans
   2B. Terrestrial but growing in wet places.
   1C. Leaves broader than long ................................ 2. C. biflora
   2C. Leaves longer than broad .............................. 3. C. leptosepala

1. **C. palustris** L.

Yellow Marsh Marigold.

Stems hollow, decumbent, often rooting at the lower nodes; basal leaves on long petioles, the blade cordate or reniform, with a deep, narrow sinus; follicles 3–12 or more, somewhat divergent, compressed. This is a circumboreal species represented in our area by 2 forms. Var. *arctica* (R. Br.) Huth. This group varies from plants approaching ssp. *asarifolia* to the extreme arctic form with small flowers and leaves about 1 cm. wide and follicles 4–5 mm. long. Ssp. *asarifolia* (DC.) Hult. (C. *asarifolia* DC.). Leaves 5–12 cm. wide, crenate; sepals 5–7, bright yellow, 15–20 mm. long with occasional double forms; follicles about 1 cm. long.

Var. *arctica*, Arctic and Bering Sea Coasts eastward through interior Alaska approaching the Pacific Coast in Kenai Penin., ssp. *asarifolia* along the coast, Aleutians—Ore. Fig. 499.

2. **C. biflora** DC.

Broad-leaved Marsh Marigold.

Leaves reniform, regularly and deeply crenate, up to 15 cm. wide; stems scape-like, with 1 leaf, usually 2-flowered, 1–4 dm. tall; sepals 6–10, white, 10–18 mm. long; follicles 3–10, about 15 mm. long, short-stipitate, erect, with beak 1–2 mm. long.

Wet woods, southeastern Alaska—Nev.—Calif. Fig. 500.

3. **C. leptosepala** DC.

Mountain Marigold.

Leaves oval with a narrow sinus at the base, crenate, 2–6 cm. wide, 3–8 cm. long; scape-like stems 1–4 dm. tall, 1- or 2-flowered, bearing a single leaf; sepals white, 10–18 mm. long; follicles several, 12–18 mm. long, erect, with curved beak 1 mm. long.
Wet alpine meadows, Pacific Coast districts of Alaska—Alta.—N. Mex.—Ore. Fig. 501.


Stems floating or creeping and rooting at the nodes, 15–50 cm. long; leaves cordate-reniform, entire or crenate, 3–5 cm. wide, the upper leaves smaller; flowers white or pinkish; sepals 6–8 mm. long; follicles numerous, about 4 mm. long with a very short beak, in a globular head.

Northern Asia—Northwest Territories—Alta.—Minn. Fig. 502.

5. **TROLLIUS** L.

Erect or ascending perennials from thickened fibrous roots; leaves palmately divided or lobed; sepals 5 or more, petaloid; petals 5–many, small, linear, with nectiferous pit at the base of the blade; carpels 5 or more, becoming many-seeded follicles in fruit. (From an old German word meaning something round.)

*T. riederianus* Fisch. & Mey.

Stems less than 3 dm. tall, scape-like and 1-flowered; sepals 5, rarely more, yellow.

An Asiatic species found on Kiska Isl.

6. **COPTIS** Salisb.

Low, scapose perennials with yellow, spreading rootstocks; leaves compound; sepals 5–7, white or whitish; petals 5–7, small, filiform, enlarged and nectiferous at the apex or middle; stamens numerous; fruit composed of few to several stipitate follicles forming an umbell-like cluster. (Greek, to cut, in allusion to the leaves.)

Leaves trifoliolate ................................................... 1. *C. trifoliata*
Leaves ternate-pinnate ............................................. 2. *C. asplenifolia*

1. **C. trifoliata** (L.) Salisb. Trifoliate Goldthread.

Leaves shining, evergreen; leaflets 3, ovate to obovate, with cuneate base, crenate or slightly lobed and with mucronate teeth, 10–25 mm. long; sepals white with yellow base; petals club-shaped with an orange-colored, enlarged nectiferous apex, shorter than the stamens; follicles 3–7, the stipe about equaling the body.

Bogs and swamps, eastern Asia—Greenl.—Newf.—Tenn.—Iowa—B. C. Fig. 503.


Leaves shining, pinnately ternate into more or less incised and sharply toothed leaflets 6–20 mm. long; scapes 1- to 3-flowered, 1–3 dm. tall; sepals linear, greenish-white; petals enlarged near the middle; follicles 6–12, about 1 cm. long, slightly longer than the stipe.

Woods, central Alaska—southern B. C. Fig. 504.

7. **ACTAEA** L.

Erect perennials with thick rootstocks; leaves ternately decompound; flowers small, white, in terminal racemes; sepals 3–5, petal-like; petals
4-10, small; stamens numerous; pistil solitary, bicarpellary, with 2-lobed stigma; fruit a more or less poisonous berry. (Ancient name of the elder.)

Berry red ................................................................. 1. A. arguta
Berry ivory-white ................................................... 2. A. eburnea

1. A. arguta Nutt.  
   **Red Baneberry.**
   
   *A. rubra* (Ait.) Willd. ssp. arguta (Nutt.) Hult.
   
   Stems glabrous or somewhat pubescent above, 6-10 dm. tall; leaves 2- to 3-ternate; leaflets thin, usually lobed and coarsely toothed; long acuminate, 3-10 cm. long; sepals with long claws and rhombic, acute blades; anthers white; berry red, globose to slightly elongated, 6-8 mm. long.
   
   Woods, western Alaska—Nebr.—Calif. Fig. 505.

2. A. eburnea Rydb.  
   **White Baneberry.**
   
   Similar to *A. arguta*; sepals orbicular and early deciduous; berry ivory-white, ellipsoid, 8-10 mm. long, attached somewhat obliquely. It is doubtful if this is more than a white-fruited form of *A. rubra* (Ait.) Willd.
   
   Nearly same range in our area as the preceding.

8. AQUILEGIA (Tourn.) L.

   Erect branching perennials; leaves ternately decompound; flowers perfect, regular; sepals 5, petaloid; petals 5, saccate and prolonged backward between the sepals into spurs; stamens numerous, the inner ones reduced to staminodia; carpels 5, developing into erect follicles in fruit; seeds many, smooth and shining. (Latin, Aquila, the eagle, on account of the spurs.)

Flowers blue .............................................................. 1. A. brevistyla
Flowers red and yellow ............................................... 2. A. formosa

1. A. brevistyla Hook.  
   **Small-flowered Columbine.**
   
   Stems slender, erect, pubescent above, usually branched, 15-45 cm. tall; leaves binate, the leaflets nearly sessile; sepals blue, lanceolate, acute, about 15 mm. long; petals yellowish-white with short spurs; follicles pubescent, the beak short.
   
   Central Alaska—Gt. Bear L.—L. Nipigon—S. Dak.—B. C. Fig. 506.

2. A. formosa Fisch.  
   **Western Columbine.**
   
   *A. columbiana* Rydb.
   
   Stems glabrous below, pubescent above, 4-10 dm. tall; leaves binate, the leaflets round-ovate, deeply cleft and crenate; sepals and spurs red, the limb of the petals yellow; spurs 12-18 mm. long, shorter than the ovate-lanceolate sepals; follicles pubescent, the beak long.
   
   Kenai Penin.—western Mont.—Utah.—Calif. Fig. 507.

9. DELPHINIUM (Tourn.) L.

   Ours all erect perennials; leaves alternate, palmately lobed or divided; flowers irregular, blue or purple, borne in racemes; sepals 5, petaloid, the posterior one spurred; petals usually 4, two of them with spurs
enclosed in the spur of the sepal; stamens numerous; carpels mostly 3, developing into many-seeded follicles. (Latin, dolphin, from some resemblance in the flower.)

1A. Plant 6-25 dm. tall .................................................. 1. D. glaucum
2A. Plant less than 5 dm. tall.
   1B. Leaf-segments usually very narrow ................................ 2. D. brachycentrum
   2B. Leaf-segments broader ............................................ 3. D. nutans

   D. alatum A. Nels.
   D. brownii Rydb.
   ?D. hookeri A. Nels.
   D. scopulorum Gray var. glaucum Gray.
   D. splendens G. N. Jones.

   Stems stout, glabrate and usually glaucous; leaves pubescent, at least beneath, deeply cut into 5-7 variable divisions, these again cut into lanceolate, acute lobes; inflorescence 1-5 dm. long, often branched below; flowers blue or purple; spur 12 mm. or less long, longer than the sepals; follicles usually glabrous.

   Bering Str.—Gt. Slave L.—Wyo.—Calif. Fig. 508.

   D. blaisdellii Eastw.
   D. menziesii auct.
   D. ruthae A. Nels.

   Pubescent throughout; leaves variable, deeply cut into narrow, gland-tipped segments; flowers dark blue or purple, pubescent except the light-colored upper petals; spur usually straight, 12-20 mm. long, slightly longer than the lateral sepals.

   East Asia—east central Alaska. Fig. 509.


   Roots fascicled; stems 3-4 dm. tall, erect or ascending; pubescent; leaves pubescent on the petioles, the margins and the veins, the blade broader than long, parted into 3-5 divisions, each of which is 2- to 3-cleft and these again irregularly and deeply toothed; racemes few-flowered, with a few flowers in the axils of the upper leaves; follicles pubescent and obscurely glandular. This form may be a hybrid of D. brachycentrum x D. glaucum.

   Known from Mt. McKinley Park.

10. ACONITUM L.

   Perennials with rootstocks or tubers; leaves palmately lobed or divided; flowers blue or purple, perfect, irregular, large and showy; sepals 5, the upper one forming a hood, petals 2-5, small, two of them hooded and concealed in the hooded sepal; stamens numerous; carpels 3-5, developing into many-seeded follicles. (Ancient Greek name.)

   Hood boat-shaped .................................................. 1. A. delphinifolium
   Hood helmet-shaped .................................................. 2. A. maximum
1. A. delphinifolium DC.  
   Delphinium-leaved Aconite.  
   Stems finely pubescent, 5–10 dm. tall, or in some forms as low as 1 dm.; leaves glabrate or ciliate on the margins and veins, divided to near the base into cuneate segments, these again cut into lanceolate lobes; racemes few-flowered; sepals pubescent, the lateral ones about 3 times as broad as the lower ones; hood 18–20 mm. long with a short beak. In addition to the typical form two subspecies occur. Ssp. chamissonianum (Rchb.) Hult. of the coast from the Aleutian and Pribylof Isls. eastward is relatively stouter with broader-lobed leaves. Ssp. paradoxum (Rchb.) Hult. (A. nivatum A. Nels.) of the Arctic and Bering Sea coasts—central Alaska is 1–3 dm. tall, 1– to few-flowered, the flowers relatively large.  
   East Asia—northern coast of Alaska—Alta.—B. C. Fig. 510.

2. A. maximum Pall.  
   A. kamtschaticum Rchb.  
   Stem stout, erect, leafy, finely pubescent, 5–10 dm. tall; leaves pubescent, up to 14 cm. wide, deeply 3– to 5-lobed into cuneate divisions, these cut into acute, lanceolate lobes or teeth; racemes dense; flowers blue, the hood about 2 cm. long and wide.  
   East Asia—Aleutians—Alaska Penin. Fig. 511.

13. NYMPHACEAE (Water Lily Family)  
   Aquatic, acaulescent perennials; leaves large, leathery, floating, on long petioles arising from thick, horizontal rootstocks; flowers solitary, axillary, borne on long peduncles; sepals 4–12; petals usually numerous, often passing into staminodia; stamens numerous; pistil compound, of several more or less united carpels, the stigmas united into a disk; ovules numerous.

   Flowers yellow ............................................. 1. Nuphar  
   Flowers white ............................................. 2. Nymphaea

1. NUPHAR (Sibth. & Smith)  
   Leaves cordate, large, the sinus deep; sepals 5–12, leathery, concave; petals 10–20, small and stamen-like, inserted with the petals under the ovary; stigmas forming a radiating disk. (From the Arabic.)  
   N. polysepalum Engelm.  
   Yellow Pond Lily.  
   N. variegatum of reports.  
   Nymphaea polysepalum (Engelm.) Greene.  
   Leaves oblong or ovate, 15–30 cm. long, 10–20 cm. wide, the sinus narrow or closed; sepals yellow or tinged with red; petals cuneate, 10–15 mm. long, half as wide, wider than the filaments; stigmatic rays 15–25; ovary contracted below the stigmatic disk.  
   Central and southwestern Alaska—Colo.—Calif. Fig. 512.

2. NYPHAEA (Tourn.) L.  
   Plants with floating leaves and showy flowers; sepals 4; petals indefinite, gradually passing into the stamens; stamens numerous; stigmas 12–to 35-rayed; seeds numerous. (Greek, water-nymph.)
**N. tetragona** Georgi ssp. leibergi (Morong) Pors.  
White Water Lily.

Leaves ovate, 5–10 cm. long, 35–70 mm. wide, the sinus open, the veins sunk into the leaf-tissues below; flowers 3–6 cm. in diameter; sepals greenish; petals 6–10, white, scarcely as long as the sepals.

Southeastern and east central Alaska—Kewatin—Ont.—Ida. and in Eurasia, occurrence rare and scattered. Fig. 513.

**14. PAPAVERACEAE (Poppy Family)**

Annual or perennial plant with colored sap and acrid or narcotic properties; leaves alternate or mostly radical; flowers perfect, regular; sepals usually 2; petals usually 4, often more; stamens numerous; gynoecium of 2- to many united carpels; ovary 1-celled with parietal placentae; ovules numerous; fruit a capsule generally dehiscent by pores. Represented in our area by 1 genus.

**PAPAVER** (Tourn.) L.

Ours all perennials with milky sap; leaves all basal, lobed or dissected; flowers drooping in the bud, later erect; sepals usually 2, early deciduous; petals 4, rarely more; ovary with 3–20 internally projecting placentae, the stigma disk-like; capsule in ours pyriform, ovoid, or nearly cylindrical, opening by chinks near the summit; seeds numerous, with minute depressions. There are many local races, and besides the forms here recognized a number of varieties have been described. (Latin name of the poppy.)

1A. Leaves coriaceus, shining, simple or 3-lobed or -divided ........................................ 1. *P. walpolei*

2A. Leaves not coriaceus, nearly glabrous to densely hirsute, pinnately lobed or divided.

1B. Capsule 2–4 times as long as thick .......................... 4. *P. macounii*

2B. Capsule less than 2 times as long as thick.

1C. Scapes more than 25 cm. long ................................ 5. *P. nudicaule*

2C. Scapes less than 25 cm. long.

1D. Stigmas with long, narrow central projection ......... 3. *P. mcconnelli*

2D. Central projection of stigma, if present, short and thick.

1E. Flowers white or rose ....................................... 2. *P. alboroseum*

2E. Flowers usually yellow ..................................... 6. *P. radicatum*

1. *P. walpolei* Pors.  
Walpole Poppy.

Densely caespitose; leaves crowded, short-petioled, 1–4 cm. long, including petiole, simple or 3-lobed, or -parted, glabrous or with a few stiff hairs; scape 5–10 cm. tall, erect, hirsute-strigose above; petals yellow or more often white, 10–18 mm. long; capsule obovoid-pyriform.

Teller—Goodnews Bay. Fig. 514.

2. *P. alboroseum* Hult.

Subacaulescent; leaves pinnatisect, the segments often 2- to 3-parted, the lobes mucronulate; scapes 6–15 cm. tall, bristly with light brown hairs; petals white or light rose, 6–10 mm. long; stigmatic lines 5 or 6.

An Asiatic species collected at Seward.
3. *P. mcconnellii* Hult.  
McConnell Poppy.  
Leaves bipinnate, the ultimate divisions narrowly obovate-lanceolate to nearly linear; scapes about 15 cm. tall, pubescent with pale rigid hairs; flowers yellow, about 2 cm. in diameter; capsule obovoid, the stigmatic disk convex, with a very narrow beak about 1 mm. long.  
District of Mackenzie near Yukon border.

Macoun Poppy.  
Leaves densely clustered on the short stem, somewhat hirsute-hispid but often nearly glabrous, ovate in outline, the pinnae oblong-lanceolate to nearly linear; scapes sparsely pubescent, up to 3 dm. long in fruit; petals 4, roundish-ovate, erose-dentate, up to 35 mm. long, yellow, fading greenish; capsule hispid, with 4–5 stigmatic lines.  
Asia—Alaska—Mack. Fig. 515.

5. *P. nudicaule* L.  
Iceland Poppy.  
Tufted; subacaulescent; leaves pinnate, some of the pinnae usually pinnatifid, the petiole with long, light-colored, spreading hairs; scapes 25–40 cm. tall, sparsely hirsute; petals normally yellow, 18–35 mm. long; capsule obovoid, pubescent with stiff, ascending hairs.  
Siberia—Yukon. Fig. 516.

Arctic Poppy.  
Leaves several to numerous, 2–10 cm. long, pinnately dissected, coarsely hirsute; scapes 6–25 cm. long, sparsely to densely hirsute; petals usually yellow, rarely white or tinged with red, 15–30 mm. long; capsule ovoid, hirsute, the stigmatic disk rather flat. Ssp. *alaskanum* (Hult.) J. P. Anderson, comb. nov. (*P. alaskanum* Hult. Fl. Aleut. Isls. [1937] p. 190). Distinguished by the very conspicuous, thickly packed light brown, strongly bristly sheaths covering the old stems.  
Circumpolar, the ssp. in Aleutians and southwestern Alaska. Fig. 517.

15. **FUMARIACEAE** (Fumewort Family)  
Herbs; leaves alternate, dissected; flowers in racemes or panicles, perfect, irregular; sepals 2, small and scale-like; petals 4, one or two of them spurred; stamens 6, diadelphous; pistil of 2 united carpels, the ovary 1-celled with 2 parietal placentae; fruit a capsule. Only one genus in our area.

**CORYDALIS** Vent.  
Leaves alternate, bipinnately dissected; flowers in racemes; outer petals unlike, one of them spurred, the 2 inner petals narrow, keeled on the back; stamens 6, in 2 sets opposite the outer petals; fruit an elongated 2-valved capsule. (Greek, crested lark.)

1A. Corolla yellow ........................................... 1. *C. aurea*
2A. Corolla pink or purplish
1B. Tall biennial ........................................... 2. *C. sempervirens*
2B. Low arctic-alpine perennial ............................ 3. *C. pauciflora*
1. C. *aurea* Willd.  
*Capnoides aureum* (Willd.) Kuntze.

Annual or biennial with a much branched glabrous and glaucous stem 1–5 dm. tall; leaves 2- to 3-pinnate and dissected into cuneate or oblong-ovate segments; corolla 12–15 mm. long, the spur one-third to one-fourth of its entire length; pod 2–3 cm. long, pendulous, strongly curved and torulose; seed shining, reticulated.

Central Alaska—Gt. Bear L.—St. Lawrence R.—Texas.—Calif. Fig. 518.

2. C. *sempervirens* (L.) Pers.  
*Capnoides sempervirens* (L.) Borkh.

Stems glabrous and glaucous, branched toward the top, 3–8 dm. tall; leaves 2- to 3-pinnatifid into obovate or cuneate divisions; corolla rose or purplish with yellow tip, 12–15 mm. long, the spur less than one-third the length of the body; pods ascending, 3–5 cm. long, slightly curved and torulose; seed shining, minutely reticulated.

Southwestern and central Alaska—Newf.—Ga.—Minn.—Mont. Fig. 519.

3. C. *pauciflora* (Steph.) Pers.  
Few-flowered Corydalis.

Stems almost scapose, glabrous, 7–20 cm. tall; leaves 2–5, borne at or near the base of the stem, with usually 3 stalked divisions, these again divided to near the base into 2–5 ovate or oblong lobes; flowers 2–6, bracted, corolla pink or purplish, 15–22 mm. long, the spur forming about one-half this length; pod 15–20 mm. long.

An Asiatic species extending to the Forty Mile dist. and northern B. C. Fig. 520.

16. BRASSICACEAE (Mustard Family)

Mostly herbs with more or less acrid sap; leaves alternate; flowers perfect, regular or nearly so, borne in spikes or racemes; sepals 4, usually deciduous; petals 4, with spreading blades; stamens usually 6, four of them longer than the other two; carpels 2, united, the fruit usually 2-celled by a membranous partition with marginal placentae. The classification in this family depends largely on the mature fruit. If the fruit is much longer than broad it is known as a siliqua, if shorter as a siliule. In the seed the cotyledons are said to be accumbent if the radicle is turned to the edge of the cotyledons; incumbent if the radicle is turned to the back of one of the cotyledons; conduplicate if the cotyledons are curved around the radicle. The arrangement of the cotyledons is usually evident from the outline of the seed.

1A. Pod transversely 2-jointed .................................. 9. *Cakile*
2A. Pod not transversely 2-jointed.

1B. Pods compressed contrary to the narrow partition.
1C. Pubescence stellate .................................. 20. *Smelowskia*
2C. Pubescence, if any, not stellate.

1D. Cells 1-seeded .................................. 2. *Lepidium*
2D. Cells several-seeded.
1E. Seeds 2-6 in each cell ........................................ 3. Thlaspi
2E. Seeds 10-12 in each cell ..................................... 16. Capsella

2B. Pod not compressed contrary to the partition.
1C. Pod 1-2.5 times longer than broad.
1D. Pods indehiscent .............................................. 18. Neslia
2D. Pods dehiscent.
1E. Plant growing under water .................................. 1. Subularia
2E. Plant terrestrial.
1F. Pods compressed parallel to the partition.
1G. Pods ovate or oblong ........................................ 19. Draba
2G. Pods orbicular .............................................. 24. Alyssum
2F. Pods globose or ovoid, little or not compressed.
1G. Pubescence stellate .......................................... 15. Lasquerella
2G. Pubescence not stellate.
1H. Flowers white ................................................ 4. Cochlearia
2H. Flowers yellow.
1I. Pod margined, pyriform ................................. 17. Camelina
2I. Pod not margined, globose—oblong .................. 13. Rorippa

2C. Pods much longer than broad.
1D. Pods flat.
1E. Valves nerveless or nearly so.
1F. Pods short, 15 mm. long or less ....................... 19. Draba
2F. Pods long.
1G. Valves opening elastically, seeds wingless ................ 14. Cardamine
2G. Valves not opening elastically, seed often winged .......... 21. Arabis

2E. Valves nerved.
1F. Pods torulose.
1G. Pods narrow, 2 mm. wide or less ....................... 25. Braya
2G. Pods 4-6 mm. wide ......................................... 26. Parrya
2F. Pods not torulose.
1G. Pods 2 cm. long or more .................................. 21. Arabis
2G. Pods 15 mm. long or less.
1H. Septum entire ............................................ 19. Draba
2H. Septum perforated or rudimentary.
1I. Leaves toothed, lobed, or pinnatifid ..................... 22. Ermania
2I. Leaves entire.
1J. Plant very low growing .................................. 5. Aphragmus
2J. Stems 1-3 dm. tall ......................................... 6. Eutrema

2D. Pods not compressed.
1E. Pods indehiscent ........................................... 11. Raphanus
2E. Pods dehiscent.
1F. Pods with a stout beak ..................................... 10. Brassica
2F. Pods beakless, merely tipped with the style.
1G. Pods terete.
1H. Valves of the short pod nerveless ...................... 13. Rorippa
2H. Valves of the long pod nerved.
1I. Pubescence of short hairs or none ............... 7. Sisymbrium
2I. Pubescence of forked hairs ............................. 8. Descurainia
2G. Pods 4-angled by strong midribs.
1H. Leaves lyrate-pinnatifid ................................. 12. Barbarea
2H. Leaves not lyrate-pinnatifid.
1I. Leaves entire, pubescence appressed .................. 23. Erysimum
2I. Leaves runcinate—pinnatifid ............................ 7. Sisymbrium

1. SUBULARIA L.

Small perennial aquatic herb; leaves basal, subulate; flowers small, white, borne in few-flowered racemes; pod ovoid or subglobose, short-stipitate, the valves 1-nerved; seeds few, in 2 rows in each cell; cotyledons incumbent. (Latin, an awl, from the shape of the leaves.)

S. aquatica L.

Awlwort.

Growing in shallow water; leaves tufted, erect or ascending, 12-50 mm. long; scapes 1-5 mm. long; pod obovoid, 2-3 mm. long.
Circumboreal. Fig. 521.

2. LEPIDIUM (Tourn.) L.

Ours annual or biennial introduced weeds; leaves entire, toothed or lobed; flowers small, perfect, borne in racemes; pod orbicular, notched at the apex, wing-margined; seed solitary in each cell; cotyledons incumbent. (Greek, a little scale, from the shape of the pod.)

Petals wanting ........................................ 1. L. densiflorum
Petals present ........................................ 2. L. virginicum


Stems minutely puberulent, branched above, 1-5 dm. tall; basal leaves usually lacking at flowering time; stem leaves oblanceolate, entire or dentate with sharp teeth, puberulent; petals rudimentary or none; stamens 2 or 4; pod about 3.5 mm. long, 3 mm. wide.

Widely introduced weed, B. C.—Maine—Va.—Texas—Nev. Fig. 522.

2. L. virginicum L. Wild Pepper-grass.

Similar to L. densiflorum but the stem glabrate, the flowers with white petals about twice as long as the sepals and longer and more divergent pedicels.

Sparingly introduced, native of eastern N. America.

Lepidium sativum L., the cultivated pepper-grass, has been collected at Dawson. It is probably not established as a part of our flora.

Iberis amara L., the garden candytuft, self-sown may persist for a few years. It is an annual with white flowers and nearly orbicular, winged pods 5–8 mm. in diameter. Native of Europe.

3. THLASPI (Tourn.) L.

Erect annual or perennial herbs; basal leaves entire or toothed, the stem leaves clasping the stem; flowers racemose, perfect, small, white or purplish; pods very flat, cuneate or orbicular, crested or winged. (Greek, to flatten, referring to the pod.)

Introduced weed ........................................ 1. T. arvense
Native perennial ........................................ 2. T. arcticum

1. T. arvense L. Field Penny Cress.

Branched annual, 15–80 cm. tall; basal leaves oblongate, early deciduous, entire or sparingly toothed; upper leaves oblong-lanceolate, auricled and clasping at the base; pod broadly winged, nearly circular in outline with a notch at the apex, 12–18 mm. long, 10–15 mm. broad.

A widely introduced weed, native of Europe and Asia. Fig. 523.

2. T. arcticum Pors. Arctic Penny Cress.

Perennial with a many-branched caudex; basal leaves spatulate, sub-glabrous, fleshy, glabrous, entire, 10–25 mm. long, 5–8 mm. wide, the midrib prominent; stems at anthesis 3–5 cm. long, in fruit up to 18 cm. tall; stem leaves 3–5, linear, sessile; petals white, about 4.5 mm. long; pods 6–7 mm. long, 2–2.5 mm. wide, cuneate-clavate, the valves keeled; style slender, about 1 mm. long; septum incomplete; seeds 1.5–2 x 0.8–1 mm.

Arctic Coast—Yukon & southeastern Alaska.
4. COCHLEARIA L.

Low, glabrous, maritime herbs; leaves simple, succulent; flowers racemose, small, white; pods subglobose to oblong, inflated, the valves with strong midvein and often more or less reticulated; seed in 2 rows in each cell; cotyledons accumbent. (Greek, spoon, from the shape of the leaf.)

*C. officinalis* L. Scurvy Grass.

Diffusely branched annual or perennial; lower leaves petioled, ovate, the stem leaves with cuneate or truncate base, dentate or entire, 6–20 mm. long; upper leaves sessile; pods 4–7 mm. long, 3–4 mm. wide. A very variable circumpolar species passing into many local races. Represented in our area mostly by 2 forms. Ssp. *arctica* (Schlecht.) Hult. has pods 1.5–2 times as long as broad. Ssp. *oblongifolia* (DC.) Hult. has pods 1–1.5 times as long as broad.

Ssp. *arctica* is found along the Arctic and northern Bering Sea Coasts. Ssp. *oblongifolia* along the Pacific and most of the Bering Sea Coasts. The range of the two forms overlaps. Fig. 524.

5. APHRAGMUS Andriz.

Pods lanceolate, compressed; valves plain, marked with a median line; septum none, style very short; stigmas capitate; seeds oval, suspended from the upper part of the placentae. (Latin, referring to the lack of septum.)

*A. eschscholtzianus* Andriz.

A small plant with the appearance of *Cardamine bellidifolia*; leaves long-petioled, entire, obtuse or rounded; stems 12–50 mm. long, naked below, but with an involucre of 2–4 foliaceous bracts; flowers white, small; pods 8–12 mm. long, about 3 mm. broad, 4- to 10-seeded; seed long, adhering to the placentae after falling of the valves.

Seward Penin.—Aleutian and Shumagin Islands.

6. EUTREMA R. Br.

Sepals short, ovate; petals exserted, entire, obovate, short-clawed; stamens free and unappendaged; anthers short or almost none, stigma small, simple; pod oblong-lanceolate to linear, flattened parallel to the septum, narrowed at each end, the valves 1-nerved and slightly keeled; septum very incomplete or almost wanting. (Greek, well and opening, referring to the incomplete septum.)

*E. edwardsii* R. Br.

Glabrous, root thick, fleshy; stems 1–several, 3–30 cm. tall; leaves entire, ovate, the lower petioled, the upper sessile or nearly so; flowers small, white or pale purple, densely crowded, the fruiting racemes elongated; pods sharply pointed, 10–18 mm. long.

Alaska Range—Bering Sea northward, nearly circumpolar. Fig. 525.
7. SISYMBRIUM L.

Annual or biennial herbs; leaves alternate, pinnately lobed; flowers in racemes, perfect; petals small, in ours yellow; pods narrowly linear, terete or nearly so; stigmas 2-lobed, seeds oblong, not winged; cotyledons incumbent. (Ancient Greek name of some cruciferous plant.)

Pod short, appressed .............................................. 1. S. officinale
Pod long, spreading .............................................. 2. S. altissimum

1. S. officinale (L.) Scop.

  Erysimum officinale L.
  
  Stems branching, more or less hirsute, 3–8 dm. tall; leaves hirsute, pinnatifid to various degrees, the divisions more or less toothed; pods 15–20 mm. long, on very short, stout pedicels and closely appressed to the stem, somewhat torulose, the valves with a strong, prominent midvein.

  A sparingly introduced weed, native of Europe. Fig. 526.

2. S. altissimum L.

  Norta altissima (L.) Britt.
  
  Stem branching, 4–10 dm. tall, rather sparingly ciliate; lower leaves pinnatifid about half way to the midrib; upper leaves pinnate into very narrow divisions; pods 6–10 cm. long, about 1 mm. wide, at first ascending, later widely divergent on stout pedicels 1 cm. or less long.

  Widely introduced weed, native of Europe. Fig. 527.

8. DESCURAINIA Webb. & Berthel.

Annual or biennial herbs, pubescent with short, branched hairs; leaves twice pinnatifid or finely dissected; flowers small, yellow, in terminal racemes much elongated in fruit; pods linear, slender-pedicelled, the valves 1-nerved; styles short; seeds in 1 or 2 rows in each cell; cotyledons incumbent. (Francis Descurain was a friend of the botanist Jussieu.)

1A. All the leaves 2- to 3-pinnate ................................ 1. D. sophia
2A. Upper leaves simply pinnate.

1B. Seed usually in 2 rows ...................................... 4. D. pinnata filipes
2B. Seed usually in 1 row.
1C. Pods 12–25 mm. long, spreading .................................. 2. D. sophioides
2C. Pods 7–12 mm. long, erect ...................................... 3. D. richardsonii


  Sophia sophia (L.) Britt.
  Sisymbrium sophia L.
  
  Annual; stems branched, 25–40 cm. tall; leaves canescent to glabrate, the ultimate segments linear to linear-oblong; sepals 2 mm. long; petals 1.5 mm. long; pods erect or ascending, mostly curved, 15–25 mm. long, on ascending pedicels 9–11 mm. long.

  Introduced weed, native of Europe. Fig. 528.

2. D. sophioides (Fisch.) Schulz.

  Sophia sophioides (Fisch.) Heller.

  Stems slightly puberulent, often glandular, simple or branched above, 3–9 dm. tall; leaves nearly glabrous, pinnate or bipinnate, the ultimate
divisions quite variable; pods 12–30 mm. long, 1 mm. wide, more or less curved, spreading, on slender pedicels 3–7 mm. in length.

Northern Asia—Alaska—Hudson Bay. Fig. 529.


Biennial; stems finely canescent, branched, 3–10 dm. tall; leaves finely pubescent, the lower bipinnate with lanceolate to linear divisions; pods linear, glabrous, 7–12 mm. long, 1 mm. wide, erect on closely ascending pedicels 3–6 mm. long.

Alaska Range—Gt. Slave L.—Gt. Lakes—S. Dak.—northern Mex.—Ariz. Fig. 530.


Annual; stems 10–65 cm. tall, simple or short-branching; leaves dark green, glabrous to finely puberulent, pinnate, the leaflets sometimes pinnaatifid, the terminal segment typically greatly elongated; pods linear to clavate, 10–15 mm. long, on slender spreading pedicels usually longer than the pods; seed biseriate but often crowded into 1 row.

Reported from Telegraph Creek, B. C.; from there it ranges southward.

9. **CAKILE** Gaertn.

Glabrous, fleshy, diffuse or ascending, branching seashore annuals; flowers purplish; pods flattened or ridged, 2-jointed, the joints indehiscent, 1-celled, 1-seeded, the lower joint usually not developing; cotyledons accumbent. (Old Arabic name.)

*C. edentula* (Bigel.) Hook.

Much branched from a deep root, 3 dm. tall or less; leaves oblanceolate, sinuate-dentate or lobed, narrowed into a winged petiole, 3–8 cm. long; upper joint of the pod ovoid, ridged, about 1 cm. long, 5 mm. wide, 4 mm. thick. Consists of three races, our form being ssp. *californica* (Heller) Hult.

Ssp. *californica*, Kodiak Isl. & B. C.—Calif., ssp. *lacustris*, the Gt. Lakes region, the typical form, Iceland—Labr.—Fla. Fig. 531.

10. **BRASSICA** L.

Caulescent annual, biennial or perennial plants; leaves entire or pinnaatifid; flowers in elongated racemes, perfect, yellow; pods elongate, linear, terete or 4-angled, with an elongate beak, the valves convex, 1- to 3-nerved; seed in 1 row in each cell, subglobose; cotyledons conduplicate. All species of Brassica are introduced plants about gardens, fields, and roadsides. (Latin name for the cabbage.)

1A. Upper stem leaves cordate-clasping ................................. 1. *B. campestris*
2A. Upper stem leaves short-petioled or simply sessile.

1B. Pod knotty, the beak at least one-third of its length .......... 3. *B. arvensis*
2B. Beak less than one-third the length of the pod .................. 2. *B. juncea*
1. *B. campestris* L.  
Rape. Rutabaga. Turnip.  
*B. napus* L.  
Usually biennial; 3–10 dm. tall, glabrous and more or less glaucous, or pubescent below; lower leaves lyrate-pinnatifid; upper leaves lanceolate with cordate-clasping base; pod 4–7 cm. long, about 3 mm. wide; beak 8–14 mm. long. Consists of many races.  
Native of Europe. Fig. 532.

2. *B. juncea* (L.) Cosson.  
Indian Mustard.  
Stems erect, 3–12 dm. tall; glabrous or slightly pubescent, somewhat glaucous; lower leaves lyrate-pinnatifid and dentate, long-petioled; upper leaves sessile, lanceolate to linear and entire; pods 35–50 mm. long, about 2.5 mm. wide; beak 1 cm. or less in length.  
Native of Asia. Fig. 533.

Charlock. Wild Mustard.  
*Sinapis arvensis* L.  
Stems hispid below, 5–10 dm. tall; leaves lyrate or pinnatifid, the upper sessile and often merely toothed; pods glabrous, ascending, 3–4 cm. long, about 3 mm. wide, the beak one-third to two-fifths the length of the pod.  
Native of Europe. Fig. 534.

11. *RAPHANUS* (Tourn.) L.  
Erect, branching, annual or perennial herbs; leaves lyrate; flowers rather showy; pods elongated, linear, fleshy or corky, constricted or continuous with spongy tissue between the seeds, indehiscent, tapering to a long conical beak; seeds subglobose; cotyledons conduplicate. It is doubtful if these species can be considered as established in our area. (Greek, quick-appearing, from the rapid germination of the seed.)

Pods longitudinally grooved ........................................ 1. *R. raphanistrum*  
Pods not longitudinally grooved .................................. 2. *R. sativus*

1. *R. raphanistrum* L.  
Jointed Charlock.  
Root slender; stem branching freely, 3–8 dm. tall; lower leaves lyrate-pinnatifid; petals yellow or purplish, fading to white, 15–20 mm. long; pod nearly cylindric when green, deeply constricted between the seeds when dry; beak 1–2 cm. long.  
Introduced near Fairbanks, native of Europe and northern Asia.

2. *R. sativus* L.  
Garden Radish.  
Root more or less fleshy; stems branched, 3–5 dm. tall; lower leaves lyrate-pinnatifid; petals variable in color but purple-veined; beak of the pod often equaling the seed-bearing part.  
Occasionally spreads from cultivation, native of Europe.

Ours a biennial herb; stems angled; leaves lyrate-pinnatifid; flowers in racemes or panicles, perfect, yellow; pod linear, more or less 4-angled,
the valves keeled or ribbed; style short; stigmas 2-lobed; seeds in 1 row in each cell, marginless; cotyledons accumbent. (Dedicated to St. Barbara.)


Stems glabrous, often purple-tinged, 2–8 dm. tall, erect, simple or variously branched; leaves with a large terminal lobe and 1–4 pairs of small segments below, the lower leaves petioled, the upper with sagittate and clasping base; pods 20–45 mm. long; seeds ovate, reticulate, about 2 mm. long. Reports of *B. stricta* and *B. americana* from Alaska refer to this species.

Siberia—Labr.—N. Hamp.—Colo.—Ariz.—Calif.—Mongolia. Fig. 535.

13. **RORIPPA** Scop.

Annuals or perennials; leaves alternate, pinnately dissected or lobed; flowers white or yellow, perfect, borne in terminal or axillary racemes; sepals spreading; pods from subglobose to short cylindric; seeds in 2 rows in each cell; cotyledons accumbent. (Name unexplained.)

1A. Flowers white ...................................... 3. *R. nasturtium-aquaticum*
1B. Flowers yellow ..................................... 2. *R. palustris* 2A. Pods 2-valved ..................................... 1. *R. palustris*
2B. Pods 4-valved ...................................... 2. *R. barbareaefolia*


   *R. clavata* Rydb.

   *R. williamsii* Britt.

   *Radicula palustris* (L.) Moench.

Annual or biennial; stems branched, 3–10 dm. long; leaves lyrate-pinnatifid with toothed leaflets occasionally only dentate or pinnately lobed; pod 7–8 mm. long, about 2 mm. thick, often slightly curved; style 1 mm. or less long; pedicels 4–10 mm. long, spreading or divergent; seeds numerous, nearly 1 mm. long, light brown finely reticulate. Var. *hispida* (Desv.) Rydb., plant more or less hispid with spreading hairs; pods 1.5–2 times as long as thick.

A circumboreal species reaching Mexico. Fig. 536.


An erect, more or less hirsute biennial, branched above, 5–10 dm. tall; leaves lyrate-pinnatifid with toothed divisions, 5–12 cm. long; petals about 2 mm. long; pods subglobose, about 4 mm. long and 3 mm. wide, appearing to be 4-valved; styles stout, scarcely 1 mm. long; pedicels ascending or spreading, 4–10 mm. long; seeds small, about 0.6 x 0.4 mm., reddish-brown, not reticulate.

Eastern Siberia—Yukon, common in interior Alaska. Fig. 537.


Stems glabrous, floating, creeping or ascending, rooting at the nodes; leaves of 3–9 segments, the terminal the largest and nearly orbicular;
racemes elongating in fruit; petals 3–4 mm. long; pods 1–3 cm. long, about 2 mm. wide, more or less spreading.

Established at Manly (Tanana) Hot Springs, native of Eurasia. Fig. 538.

14. CARDAMINE L.

Nearly glabrous annual or perennial herbs; leaves entire or more often pinnate; flowers usually small, perfect, white or purplish; pods linear, flattened, the valves nerveless or only faintly nerved, opening elastically from the base; seeds in a single row in each cell, not margined or winged; cotyledons accumbent. (Greek name of a cress.)

1A. Alpine plant with small, simple, entire leaves ............... 1. C. bellidifolia
2A. Leaves mostly trifoliate ........................................ 2. C. angulata
3A. Leaves pinnate or digitate.

1B. Flowers small, 4 mm. or less across.
1C. Stem leaves few ........................................ 7. C. umbellata
2C. Stems leafy.

1D. Rootstocks fibrillose ................................ 8. C. regeliana
2D. Rootstocks not fibrillose ................................ 9. C. pennsylvanica

2B. Flowers larger.
1C. Stems pubescent in the upper part ..................... 3. C. purpurea
2C. Stems glabrous throughout.

1D. Stem leaves with several pairs of linear leaflets ...... 4. C. pratensis
2D. Stem leaves with 1 or 2 pairs of leaflets or digitately 3– to 7-parted
1E. All leaflets linear or lanceolate-linear .................. 5. C. richardsonii
2E. At least the basal leaves with broad leaflets ........... 6. C. microphylla

1. C. bellidifolia L. Alpine Cress.

A dwarf, tufted perennial growing 4–15 cm. tall; leaves oval or ovate, entire, the blades 4–12 mm. long; petals white, 3–4 mm. long; pods erect, 15–25 mm. long, about 1.5 mm. wide, the pedicels 4–10 mm. long. A race with some of the leaves slightly lobed occurs at Seward.

Arctic-alpine, circumpolar. Fig. 539.


A perennial with stolons; stems 3–7 dm. tall, new growth hirsute-pubescent, old growth glabrate; leaves usually 3-foliate, terminal leaflet of base leaves rotund, the lateral ovate; leaflets of stem leaves rhombic-ovate, all coarsely toothed or lobed with rounded teeth, mucronate with vein-endings; petals white, 8–12 mm. long; pod about 2 cm. long, nearly 2 mm. wide.

Near the coast, southeastern Alaska—Ore. Fig. 540.


An alpine perennial; leaves mostly basal, more or less hirsute; leaflets 3–7, mostly 5, the terminal one reniform, often slightly lobed, 5–10 mm. wide, the lateral ones inclined to be orbicular, 2–6 mm. wide; flowering stems hirsute and with 1–3 leaves, 5–15 cm. tall; flowers several, almost umbellate; petals white to rose-purple or violet-purple, 5–6 mm. long; pods erect, tapering at the apex, 10–25 mm. long, about 2 mm. broad.

Extreme northeastern Asia—Arctic Coast—Yukon—Alaskan Range. Fig. 541.
4. C. pratensis L.  
Cuckoo Flower.
  An erect perennial from a short rootstock, 1–4 dm. tall; leaflets 5–15, variable, those on the basal leaves broad, sometimes toothed, those of the stem leaves narrow and linear; flowers showy, white, pink, or purple; petals 7–11 mm. long; pods 2–3 cm. long, 2 mm. wide.
  Wet places, widespread, circumboreal. Fig. 542.

5. C. richardsonii Hult.  
Richardson Bitter-cress.
  C. digitata Rich.
  Stems 6–20 cm. tall, usually simple, glabrous, 2- to 5-leaved, purplish at the base; lower leaves consisting of 3–7 narrow, acute leaflets 12–40 mm. long, mucronulate at the apex; pedicels 6–12 mm. long at anthesis, up to 15 mm. long in fruit; sepals about 3 mm. long, ovate, often tinted red near the apex and with hyaline margins; petals white, 6–8 mm. long; pods 2–3 cm. long, about 1.5 mm. wide, narrowed at both ends.
  Northeastern Siberia—Alaska—Hudson Bay. Fig. 543.

6. C. microphylla Adams.  
Small-leaved Bitter-cress.
  C. blaisdellii Eastw.
  Rootstocks horizontal, slender, glabrous; stems erect or ascending, glabrous, 6–20 cm. tall; lower leaves with 3–5 leaflets, the terminal one broad and more or less 3-lobed, the lateral ones usually 2- or 3-lobed; inflorescence corymbose, lengthening into a raceme; pedicels flattened, becoming 2 cm. long; sepals oblong, yellow with lighter margin, obscurely 3-nerved, 3–3.5 mm. long; petals white, broadly spatulate; pods slender, 2–4 cm. long, the beak long.
  Lena R., Siberia—west central Alaska. Fig. 544.

7. C. umbellata Greene.  
Umbel-flowered Bitter-cress.
  Perennial though often with the appearance of being annual; glabrous or nearly so, 1–5 dm. tall; leaflets 3–9, usually 7 or 5, varying greatly, those of the lower leaves broad and often toothed or lobed, those of the upper leaves narrow and usually entire; inflorescence a raceme, often shortened to resemble an umbell; petals white, 3–4 mm. long; pods erect, 2–3 cm. long, 1–1.5 mm. wide, with a beak less than 1 mm. long.
  East Asia—Yukon—Alta.—Colo.—Ore. Fig. 545.

8. C. regeliana Miq.  
Regel Bitter-cress.
  Rootstock short and fibrillose; stems simple or branched, erect, up to 5 dm. tall; leaves somewhat fleshy, the basal and lower cauline 4–7 cm. long, the upper 45–95 mm. long; terminal leaflets large, irregularly lobed; racemes many-flowered, the flowers 3.5–6 mm. long; apex of sepals purplish or blackish; pods 20–25 mm. long; seeds 0.8–1 x 0.6–0.75 mm.
  An eastern Asiatic species found on Attu Isl. and near Ketchikan.

Pennsylvaniana Bitter-cress.
  Stems glabrous or sparingly pubescent below, freely branching, 15–50 cm. tall; lower leaves 5–12 cm. long, the terminal segments ovate or
obovate, sometimes lobed, the lateral segments 3–5 pairs, oblong, some of them often petiolulate; flowers small, white; pods 12–25 mm. long, 1 mm. wide, on slender spreading pedicels:

Near Ketchikan, probably introduced but occurring throughout most of temperate N. America.

15. LESQUERELLA Wats.

Ours a low perennial with stellate pubescence; flowers yellow; leaves simple; petals entire; pods globose or oblong, inflated, the valves nerveless; septum translucent; seeds several to many in each cell of the pod, flattened. (Lesquereux was a Swiss and American botanist.)

*L. arctica* (Wormskj.) Wats. Arctic Bladder-pod.

Tufted; densely stellate-pubescent; stems 3–12 cm. tall, usually simple; leaves spatulate or oblanceolate, 25 mm. or less long, entire; pods 4–6 mm. long, with a narrow style 1–2 mm. long. Var. *seammanae* Rollins is taller and more robust; leaves including petioles may reach a length of 7 cm. and the style may be 2–3 mm. long.

Northern Asia—northern and central Alaska—Greenl.—Newf.—B. C. Fig. 546.

16. CAPSELLA Medic.

Erect, branching annuals, glabrate above, pubescent with both simple and branched hairs below; leaves largely clustered at the base, entire, lobed, or pinnatifid; pods flattened contrary to the narrow partition, triangular obcordate, the valves boat-shaped and keeled; cotyledons acuminate. (Latin, little box, from the shape of the pod.)

Pods with convex or straight sides ........................................ 1. *C. bursa-pastoris*

Pods with concave sides ........................................ 2. *C. rubella*


*Bursa bursa-pastoris* (L.) Britt.

Summer or winter annual, often forming a rosette over winter, 1–6 dm. tall; lower leaves usually lyrate-pinnatifid, lobed or dentate; stem leaves few, lanceolate and usually sagittate at the base; flowers white, the petals decidedly longer than the sepals; pods triangular, 6–8 mm. long; pedicels spreading.

Widely introduced weed, native of Europe. Fig. 547.

2. *C. rubella* Reuter.

Similar to *C. bursa-pastoris*; pods larger with distinctly concave sides, often suffused with reddish-purple; petals scarcely longer than the sepals.

Kodiak Isl.—Unalaska—Nome, native of the Mediterranean region. Fig. 548.

17. CAMELINA Crantz.

Erect annual herbs; flowers small, yellowish, in terminal racemes; pods ovoid or pear-shaped, slightly flattened; valves strongly convex; 1-nerved; seeds in 2 rows, oblong, marginless. (Greek, low flax.)
256 J. P. ANDERSON

C. *sativa* (L.) Crantz. False Flax.

Glabrous or nearly so; stems simple or branched above; 3–9 cm. tall; basal leaves petioloed, 5–8 cm. long, lanceolate, toothed or entire; upper leaves smaller, sessile with a clasping sagittate base; racemes many-flowered; pods margined, 6–8 mm. long.

Introduced with grain, native of Europe.

18. **NESLIA** Desv.

Erect, leafy-stemmed annuals with branching pubescence; leaves sessile, entire; flowers racemose, yellow; pods small, globose, reticulated, indehiscent, usually 1-seeded by obliteration of the partition; style elongate; stigma simple; cotyledons incumbent. (J. A. N. de Nesle was a French botanist.)

*N. paniculata* (L.) Desv. Ball Mustard.

Stems slender, branched above, 2–9 dm. tall, rough-hispid; leaves lanceolate, 2–6 cm. long, the upper with sagittate-clasping base; racemes much elongated in fruit; pod depressed globose, strongly reticulated, about 2 mm. long, nearly 3 mm. wide; pedicels slender, 6–12 mm. long.

Introduced with grain, native of Europe. Fig. 549.

19. **DRABA** L.

Low, tufted, annual or more often perennial herbs; leaves simple, usually with stellate or forked pubescence; flowers yellow or white, perfect, borne in racemes; pods elliptic, ovate or linear, flat, the valves dehiscent, usually nerveless; seeds in 2 rows, usually wingless; cotyledons accumbent. (Greek name for some member of this family.) A very complicated group of plants about which there has been much confusion. No two writers on the genus agree on the species. The same name has been used for different forms and the same form has been reported under several names. Some of the forms are known only from a very few collections and more material is needed to obtain a clearer understanding of the group. Some of the forms here reported should perhaps be reduced to varieties or subspecies, but until further studies are made it is thought best to keep the forms separate.

1A. Plants annual ................................................................. 1. *D. nemorosa*
2A. Plants perennial.
   1B. Leaves glabrous or slightly ciliated (see also 12. *D. fladnizensis*) .............................................................. 4. *D. crassifolia*
   2B. Leaves pubescent on either or both sides.
      1C. Plant scapose, rarely more than 1 dm. tall.
         1D. Pubescence stellate, or only sparsely ciliate near the base.
            1E. Leaves carinate, narrow .................................. 5. *D. oligosperma*
            2E. Leaves flat, broader.
               1F. Flowers white ............................................ 6. *D. nivalis*
               2F. Flowers yellow.
                  1G. Pods glabrous.
                     1H. Stigmas sub sessile ................................ 7. *D. caesia*
                     2H. Stigmas 0.5–1 mm. long .......................... 8. *D. chamissonis*
                  2G. Pods pubescent.
                     1H. Sepals 1.5–2 mm. long ............................ 9. *D. exalata*
                     2H. Sepals 2.5–3 mm. long ............................ 10. *D. ruaxes*
2D. Pubescence of simple or forked hairs, sometimes mixed with stellate hairs.
1E. Scapes very short, flowers yellow.
2F. Pods pyriform, glabrous ........................... 2. D. aleutica
2E. Scapes longer, pods usually longer.
1F. Scapes and pedicels glabrous, leaves narrow.
1G. Plants stout, leaves carinate, flowers yellow ...................................... 11. D. pilosa
2G. Plants more delicate, flowers white.
2H. Leaves ciliate with exclusively simple hairs .................................. 12. D. fladnizensis
2H. Leaves with mixed simple and forking hairs ..................................... 13. D. lactea
2F. Scapes pubescent.
1G. Without stellate hairs, flowers yellow.
1H. Densely tufted, pods large ..................... 14. D. macrocarpa
2H. Not densely tufted, pods smaller ............ 15. D. alpina
2G. Pubescence mixed with short stellate hairs.
1H. Petals large, styles long ..................... 16. D. eschscholtzii
2H. Petals smaller, styles short .................. 17. D. pseudopilosa
2F. Scapes pubescent.
1G. Without stellate hairs, flowers yellow.
1H. Petals large, styles long ..................... 16. D. eschscholtzii
2H. Petals smaller, styles short .................. 17. D. pseudopilosa
2C. Stems normally with 1–many leaves.
1D. Basal leaves 8–16 cm. long ........................... 27. D. hyperborea
2D. Basal leaves much smaller.
1E. High growing plants usually with several stem leaves.
1F. Flowers yellow ..................................... 26. D. aurea
2F. Flowers white.
1G. Plant up to 6 dm. tall with 6–15 leaves .......... 25. D. maxima
2G. Plant smaller with fewer leaves ............... 24. D. borealis
2E. Lower growing plants with fewer stem leaves.
1F. Pods glabrous.
1G. Pods long, narrow, stigmas sessile .......... 18. D. stenoloba
2G. Pods shorter, style evident.
1H. Pedicels longer than the pods ............... 19. D. longipes
2H. Pedicels usually not longer than the pods.
1I. Usually only 1 stem leaf ..................... 20. D. kamtschatica
2I. Usually 3 or more stem leaves ............... 21. D. glabella
2F. Pods pubescent.
1G. Pods short-pedicelled, appressed to the stem ..................... 22. D. lanceolata
2G. Pods long-pedicelled, divaricate ............. 23. D. cinerea
1. D. nemorosa L.
Wood Whitlow-grass.
D. lutea Gilib.
Winter annual, 5–25 cm. tall; leaves 1–3 cm. long, mostly basal or on lower part of stem, with branched and simple hairs; racemes lax, elongate, 10- to 40-flowered; pedicels 1–5 times as long as the pods, spreading or ascending; sepals about 1.5 mm. long; petals light yellow, about 2 mm. long; pods averaging about 8 mm. long. Our form is var. leiocarpa Lindb. with glabrous pods.
May be introduced in our area, has an interrupted circumpolar distribution. Fig. 550.
2. D. aleutica E. Ech.
Aleutian Draba.
A very low, diffuse, matted plant that seldom rises more than a centimeter or two above the surface of the habitat; leaves all basal, 5–10 x 2–4 mm., persistent, ciliate with long simple or occasionally forked hairs; scapes very short; sepals about 2 mm. long; petals yellowish, 2–3 mm. long; pods obovate-obcordate, 4–5 x 3–4 mm., inflated, glabrous, 4-seeded.
Aleutian & Pribylof Isls.—?Seward. Fig. 551.
3. *D. densifolia* Nutt.

Low, caespitose plant; leaves densely crowded, 2-9 x 0.5-3 mm., the midvein prominent below, ciliate with stiff, straight cilia 0.5-1 mm. long, glabrous on the surfaces or with a few hairs on lower surface; scapes leafless, 1-3 cm. tall, glabrous to hirsute; racemes 3- to 15-flowered; sepals 2-3 mm. long; petals yellow, 2-6 mm. long, pods ovate or orbicular, 2-7 x 2-4 mm., more or less pubescent; styles 0.5-1 mm. long; seeds about 2 mm. long.

Rare, eastern Asia—Alaska—Wyo.—Calif. Fig. 552.


Stems 2-15 cm. long, usually scapiform, glabrous or nearly so; leaves numerous, narrowly oblanceolate, 5-15 mm. long, ciliate, usually entire; sepals oval, about 1 mm. long, glabrous to pubescent; petals yellow, fading to white, 2-2.5 mm. long; pods glabrate, tapering to both ends, 5-12 mm. long; style almost lacking.

Rare, central Alaska—Greenl.—Rocky Mts.


*D. inserta* Pors. not Payson.

Caespitose matted perennial; leaves imbricate, 3-11 x 0.75-1.75 mm., the median vein prominent, the lower surface and sometimes the upper covered with appressed, pectinately branched hairs, the margins often ciliate; scapes 1-10 cm. tall, glabrous except sometimes near the base; racemes 3- to 15-flowered, often more than half the total height of the stem; sepals 2-2.25 mm. long; petals yellow, 3-4.5 mm. long; pods oval or ovate-lanceolate, 2.5-7 x 2-4 mm., with short, stiff, simple or branched hairs; seeds 1.4-1.8 mm. long.

Central Alaska—Gt. Bear L.—Colo.—Calif.


Caespitose with slender prostrate or ascending branches or the caudices ending in rosettes; leaves 5-15 x 1-5 mm., densely and finely pubescent with stellate hairs; flowering stems naked or with 1-4 dentate leaves, 3-20 cm. tall, glabrous or finely stellate-pannose; sepals about 2 mm. long; petals white, 2.5-3 mm. long. In the typical form the pods are mostly 4-8 x 1.5-2 mm.; the stems are without a leaf and less than 1 dm. tall. In var. *denudata* (Schulz) C. L. Hitchc. the stems are up to 2 dm. tall with 1 or 2 dentate leaves and the pods 12-20 mm. long.

Circumboreal, the variety from Prince William Sound—Juneau. Fig. 553.


Closely related to *D. nivalis*; sepals oblong, obtuse, pubescent; petals yellow; pedicels and pods glabrous, lanceolate; stigmas subsessile.

Rare, Lena R., Siberia—Seward Penin.—Mackenzie R.

8. *D. chamissonis* G. Don.

Densely caespitose; leaves elliptic-oblanceolate, 4-8 x 1.5-2.5 mm., cinereous with fine stellate pubescence and simple cilia near the base, the
midrib prominent and marcescent; scapes usually leafless, 4–8 cm. tall, sparingly pannose-stellate; racemes 5- to 20-flowered; lower pedicels 5–12 mm. long; sepals about 2.5 mm. long; petals yellow, 4–5 mm. long; pods elliptic-ovate, 4–8 mm. long, 2.5–4 mm. wide, glabrous, the valves reticulate-veined; styles 0.5–1 mm. long; seeds about 1 mm. long.

Cape Thompson—Teller—Elim. Fig. 554.


Densely caespitose, the old leaves persistent; leaves in a congested rosette, obovate, short-petioled, the apex rounded, 4–6 mm. long, 2.5–3 mm. wide, pubescent with soft stellate hairs; scapes naked; sepals ovate, 1.5–2 mm. long, 0.75 mm. wide, pilose on the back; petals yellow, emarginate, 3–4 mm. long; pods ovate-oblong, acuminate, 3–5 x 2–3.25 mm.; styles about 0.5 mm. long; seed about 1 mm. long.

Very rare, Seward Penin. and Arctic Coast.

10. D. ruaxes Payson & St. J.

D. ventosa Gray var. ruaxes (Payson & St. J.) C. L. Hitch.

Low plant with branched caudex; leaves oblanceolate to nearly elliptic or ovate, entire, 5–18 mm. long, 2–4 mm. wide, densely pubescent with mostly 4- to many-forked and some simple or forked hairs; marcescent, the old midribs persisting several years; stems scapose, 2–5 cm. long, densely pubescent with mostly simple or forked hairs; sepals 2–2.5 mm. long, soft pilose; petals yellow, 4–5 mm. long; pods oval to ovate, 5–8 x 3–4 mm., the valves thick and firm, densely pubescent; styles about 0.7 mm. long; seed 1.5–2 mm. long.

A specimen from Mt. Crillon was doubtfully placed here, otherwise known only from one collection in British Columbia and one in Washington.


Caudices densely covered with the marcescent leaf-bases; leaves 5–15 mm. long, oblong-linear, rigid, slightly fleshy, the midrib very prominent, partly glabrous, strongly ciliate with simple or forked hairs below and on the margins; stems scapose, glabrous; flowers yellow; pods glabrous, ovate, in a capitate cluster.


Caespitose, almost acaulescent perennial; leaves 5–10 mm. long, 1–2 mm. wide, ciliate with long simple hairs and pubescent with once- or twice-forked hairs or ciliate only; scapes 2–8 cm. tall, glabrous or pubescent near the base, leafless or with 1 or 2 small leaves; sepals 1–2 mm. long; petals white, 2–3 mm. long; pods 3–6 x 1.5–2 mm., usually glabrous; styles nearly lacking.

Some Alaska collections have doubtfully been referred to this species, distribution interrupted circumpolar.

Loosely pulvinate; leaves 5–15 × 1–4 mm., the midrib prominent, stiffly ciliate, the lower surface with more or less many-branched hairs; scapes leafless, 1–10 cm. tall, glabrous or pubescent below; racemes 3– to 5-flowered; pedicels usually short; sepals about 2 mm. long; petals white, about 4 mm. long; pods 4–10 × 2–3 mm., glabrous; styles 0.5–1 mm. long; seeds 1–1.5 mm. long.

Circumpolar and usually arctic. Fig. 555.


Related to *D. alpina*; leaves densely tufted, those of previous years remaining long on the stems, pubescent with mostly simple hairs on the upper surface, mixed hairs on the lower surface; sepals pilose; pods larger than those of *D. alpina*.

An arctic species, Nova Zemla.—Greenl.—Nome.

15. *D. alpina* L.

Caespitose, with thick cushions of marcescent leaves; leaves all basal, rarely 1 cauline, 5–20 × 1.5–4 mm., conspicuously long-ciliate; the surfaces with long simple or once or twice forked hairs; scapes 3–10 cm. tall, pubescent; racemes 4– to 20-flowered; pedicels 3–10 mm. long; sepals 2–3.5 mm. long; petals yellow, about 5 mm. long; pods 5–9 × 2–4 mm., glabrous or hispidulous; styles 0.3–0.7 mm. long; seeds about 1.5 mm. long.

More or less circumpolar. Fig. 556.


Related to *D. alpina*; leaves long and narrow, sparsely ciliate on the margins, the surfaces pubescent with short, simple, forked, or branched hairs, dense on the under side; petals white, emarginate; pods long and glabrous, usually longer than the pedicels; styles 1–1.75 mm. long.

East Asia—Lake Bennett.

17. *D. pseudopilosa* Pohle.

Resembling *D. lactea*; leaves, at least on the lower side pubescent with short, stellulate hairs often mixed with simple or forked hairs, ciliated with simple hairs; scapes pubescent; pedicels glabrous.

Northeastern Asia—Islands of Bering Sea—Arctic Coast of Alaska.


*D. macouniana* Rydb. not *D. macounii* Schulz.

Leaves mostly in a basal rosette, 10–40 × 3–8 mm., usually denticulate, hispidulous with simple or forked hairs; stems simple or branched, 5–30 cm. tall, with 1–7 leaves, sparingly strigose to stellate below, glabrous above; sepals 1–2.25 mm. long, pilose; petals yellow, 2–4.5 mm. long, often fading to white; pods acute, 8–12 × 1.5–2.3 mm.; styles nearly lacking; seeds 1 mm. or less long.

Unalaska—Alaska Range—Rocky Mts.—Calif. Fig. 557.

A diffuse plant with small rosettes; rosette leaves oblanceolate to obovate-oblanceolate, entire or with a few small teeth, 5-25 mm. long, 1.5-10 mm. wide, usually with 1- or 2-forked cilia and short-stalked or sessile or appressed 4-rayed trichomes; cauleine leaves 1-3, rarely none, sessile, usually dentate with a few teeth; stems 5-20 cm. tall, pubescent; pedicels slender, 3-15 mm. long; pods broadly lanceolate to linear-lanceolate, 3-15 × 1.2-2.5 mm., glabrous or nearly so; styles 0.5-1 mm. long; seeds about 1 mm. long.

Bering Sea—northern B. C.—Fig. 558.

*D. nivalis* var. *kamtschatica* Pohle.

Caespitose perennial with many slender branches ending in rosettes; leaves mostly basal, linear to oblanceolate or obovate, 5-15 × 1-5 mm., densely and finely stellate-pannose and canescent; stems slender, with 1-4 leaves, up to 12 cm. tall; sepals about 2 mm. long, glabrous to stellate-pilose; petals white, 2-2.5 mm. long; pod elliptic to obl-long-lanceolate, 6-12 × 1-2 mm., contorted; seeds about 0.75 mm. long.

Siberia—Alaska—Vancouver Isl.

*D. hirta* auct.

Loosely branched perennial with slender caudices; basal leaves 1-4 cm. long, 2-10 mm. wide, entire or remotely denticulate, the blades passing into slender petioles, pubescent with pectinately branched hairs; cauleine leaves 1-10, sessile; stems 1-4 dm. tall, sparsely and finely pectinate-stellate; sepals 2-3 mm. long; petals white, 4-5 mm. long; pods lanceolate to ovate-lanceolate, 5-15 × 1.5-3 mm., glabrous or nearly so; seeds about 1 mm. long.

Our commonest *Draba*, circumboreal. Fig. 559.


Leaves of basal rosette 10-30 × 3-8 mm., mostly oblanceolate; stem leaves lanceolate, 5-25 mm. long, grayish with soft stellate or branched hairs, the basal often with a few cilia; stems several, 5-25 cm. tall, with soft simple and branched hairs up to 1 mm. long; racemes simple or compound, 10- to 50-flowered; pedicels ascending or appressed; sepals about 2 mm. long; petals white, emarginate, 3-5 mm. long; pods 4-12 × 1.5-3 mm., soft pubescent with short, simple, or branched hairs; seeds 0.6-1 mm. long.

Central Alaska, distribution interrupted circumboreal. Fig. 560.


Caespitose, the caudices ending in rosettes 2-10 cm. wide; stems 1-4 dm. tall, usually bearing a few leaves, basal leaves 6-25 mm. long, 2-8 mm. wide, densely pannose; sepals about 2 mm. long, densely pubescent; petals about 3.5 mm. long; pods pubescent with appressed 4- to 6-rayed hairs; styles 0.5-0.8 mm. long.

Of erratic circumpolar distribution. Fig. 561.
24. **D. borealis** DC.

**D. unalaschensis** DC.

Stems 1-many, often decumbent at the base, erect, pubescent, 5-30 cm. tall; basal leaves obovate or oblanceolate, 1-3 cm. long, 2-18 mm. wide, entire or dentate, the pubescence of simple, forked, and 4- to 6-rayed stellate hairs; stem leaves 3-15, ovate or obovate, broader and more dentate than the basal ones; racemes many-flowered; sepals about 3 mm. long; petals white, about 5 mm. long; pods lanceolate, 8-12 x 2.5 mm., more or less pubescent, plane or more often contorted.

Most of Alaska, Yukon, and northern B. C. Fig. 562.

25. **D. maxima** Hult.

Probably biennial, pubescent throughout; stems usually several, 1-6 dm. tall, 6- to 15-leaved, pilose with simple and forked hairs; basal leaves oblanceolate, up to 45 mm. long, attenuate at the base, sometimes into short winged petioles; stem leaves sharply toothed, obovate to short-lanceolate, sessile; inflorescence at first congested, in fruit elongated; sepals 2.5-3 mm. long; petals white, 4-5 mm. long; pods lanceolate to ovate-lanceolate, 10-15 mm. long. This form was formerly included in **D. borealis**. It is our tallest species of Draba.

Along the coast, Kodiak Isl.—southeastern Alaska. Fig. 563.


A variable species with a simple or branched caudex; leaves of the basal rosettes oblanceolate to spatulate, 1-5 cm. long, 2-15 mm. wide, mostly entire; stem leaves 3-30, entire or denticulate, more or less canescent with cruciform, branched or simple hairs; stems 1-several, 1-5 dm. tall, with some of the simple hairs quite long; racemes simple or compound, 5- to 50-flowered; pedicels 3-20 mm. long; sepals 2-3.5 mm. long; petals yellow, 4.5-6 mm. long; pods lanceolate to oblong-lanceolate, pubescent, usually contorted, seeds about 1 mm. long.

Southwestern & central Alaska—Gt. Bear L.—Greenl.—S. Dak.—Ariz. Fig. 564.

27. **D. hyperborea** (L.) Desv.  

**Nesodraba grandis** (Langsd.) Greene.

Loosely branched perennial from a thick rootstock, 10-35 cm. tall; pubescent with simple or forked hairs; basal leaves up to 17 cm. long including the winged petioles of about equal length with the blade, 5-35 mm. wide, pubescent, remotely dentate, the teeth often long, cauline leaves smaller, short-petioled to sessile; sepals 3-5 mm. long; petals yellow, about 5 mm. long; pods 8-25 mm. long, 3-8 mm. wide, glabrous; seeds about 1.5 mm. long.

East Asia—Alaska—Queen Charlotte Isls. Fig. 565.
tinged with purple; petals obovate, exerted; pods obovate to lanceolate, the valves strongly keeled; stigmas nearly sessile; cotyledons incumbent. (T. Smelowski was a Russian botanist.)

S. *calycina* C. A. Mey. ssp. *integrifolia* (Seem.) Hult.

Densely caespitose from a branched caudex which is covered with the remains of old leaves; leaves sometimes pinnatifid but more usually entire, the entire ones oblanceolate to oblong-linear, densely stellate-pubescent with longer simple hairs at base; stems 5-15 cm. tall; pods lanceolate to oblanceolate, attenuate at both ends, 5-10 mm. long; seeds few, about 2 mm. long.

East Asia & B. C.—Alta.—Mont.—Colo.—Ore., the ssp. in east Asia—central Alaska. Fig. 566.

21. ARABIS L.

Biennial or perennial herbs; leaves alternate, mostly toothed; flowers perfect, white or purple, borne in terminal or axillary racemes; pubescence when present of simple or branched hairs; pods linear, flat to nearly orbicular in cross section, the valves usually nerved or veiny; seeds winged, margined, or wingless; cotyledons usually accumbent. Name for Arabia, where many of the species grow.)

1A. Cauline leaves not auriculate and clasping at the base.

1B. Cauline leaves attenuate at the base ............................... 1. *A. lyrata kamchatica*

2B. Cauline leaves merely sessile .................................... 2. *A. arnicola*

2A. Cauline leaves auriculate-clasping at the base.

1B. Pedicels and pods reflexed ........................................ 3. *A. holboellii*

2B. Pedicels spreading.

1C. Valves rounded ........................................ 7. *A. hookeri*

2C. Valves flat .................................................. 4. *A. divaricarpa*

3B. Pedicels erect or closely ascending.

1C. Seeds in 2 rows in each cell .................................. 5. *A. drummondii*

2C. Seeds in 1 row in each cell.

1D. Plant hirsute .................................................. 6. *A. hirsuta*

2D. Plant glaucous above .......................................... 8. *A. glabra*


*A. ambigua* DC.

Stems tufted, glabrous or nearly so, 1-3 dm. tall; basal leaves lyrately lobed, 15-40 mm. long; stem leaves spatulate to linear, usually entire but sometimes toothed, 1-3 cm. long; petals white, 4-8 mm. long; pedicels in fruit ascending, less than 1 cm. long; pods erect or nearly so, 2-3 cm. long, about 1 mm. wide.

Typical form in eastern states, the subspecies in east Asia—central Alaska—Sask.—Wash. Fig. 567.


Perennial from a slender root, somewhat pubescent, at least below, or sometimes entirely glabrous; stems 1-several, ascending, more or less flexuous, 7-25 cm. long; leaves chiefly basal, spatulate or oblong, entire or with 1 or 2 teeth on each side, the lower petioled, the upper sessile; stem leaves
2 or 3; flowers white or purplish; pods linear, flat, 15–25 mm. long, about 1.5 mm. wide.

Little Susitna valley near Matalaska, also reported from Golovin and St. Michael, Ellesmereland—Greenl.—Labr.—L. Athabasca. Fig. 568.


Biennial or perennial, pubescent throughout or nearly glabrous, usually branched above, 2–8 dm. tall; basal leaves oblanceolate, densely pubescent, 1–5 cm. long; stem leaves lanceolate to auriculate and clasping at the base; sepals 3–4 mm. long, scarious-margined; petals 6–8 mm. long, white or pink; pedicels 6–16 mm. long, strictly reflexed or loosely descending; pods 3–6 cm. long, 1–2.5 mm. wide; seed narrowly winged all around, about 1 mm. broad. Var. *retrofracta* (Grah.) Rydb. is our more common form. The pods are usually adpressed to the stem, straight or nearly so, 35–80 mm. long.

Central Alaska—Greenl.—Alta.—Wash. Fig. 569.

4. *A. divaricarpa* A. Nels. Spreading-pod Rock-cress

Stems 1–few from a biennial root, simple or branched above, pubescent below with appressed, branched hairs or sometimes glabrous throughout, 3–9 dm. tall; basal leaves oblanceolate to spatulate, pubescent with 3- to several-rayed hairs, 2–6 cm. long, 4–8 mm. wide, stem leaves narrowly oblong to lanceolate, the upper glabrous; sepals scarious-margined, 3–5 mm. long; petals pink to purplish, 6–10 mm. long; pods straight or curved, 2–8 cm. long, on spreading or decending pedicels 6–12 mm. long; seed about 1 mm. wide.

Central Alaska—Que.—N.Y.—Calif. Fig. 570.

5. *A. drummondii* Gray. Drummond Rock-cress

Stems 1–3 from a simple caudex, simple or branched above, glabrous or somewhat pubescent at the base; basal leaves oblongate, usually entire, narrowing into a petiole, 2–8 cm. long; cauline leaves sessile, acute, crowded toward the base; petals white or pinkish, 7–10 mm. long; pedicels 1–2 cm. long; pods erect, often strict, straight, glabrous, 4–10 cm. long, 1.5–3 mm. wide; seed prominently winged on one end and sides; 1.5–2 mm. long, 1 mm. wide.

South central Alaska—Yukon—Labr.—Newf.—Del.—Calif. Fig. 571.


Stems usually simple, hirsute below, less so above, 2–6 dm. tall; basal leaves spatulate or oblongate, sinutately toothed, 2–7 cm. long; stem leaves lanceolate, cordate-clasping, 1–5 cm. long; petals white or tinged purple; pedicels 6–12 mm. long; pods 4–8 cm. long, 1 mm. or more wide, usually erect. Represented in our area by 2 subspecies. Ssp. *pycnocarpa* (Hopkins) Hult. Petals 3–5 mm. long; pods strictly erect. Central Alaska—Que.—Ga.—Calif. Ssp. *eschscholtziana* (Andriz) Hult. (*A. rupestris* Nutt.). Petals 5–9 mm. long; pods sometimes somewhat divergent;
upper part of stem hirsute. Along the Pacific Coast, Aleutian Isls.—Ore. Fig. 572.

The species is circumboreal.


Stems several from a biennial, often branching rootstock, diffuse or ascending, up to 5 dm. tall. hirsute below; leaves oblanceolate, sinuate-dentate, acute, up to 5 cm. long; flowers small, white, sepals and pedicels hairy; pods 25–40 mm. long, ascending or occasionally spreading on spreading pedicels 6–12 mm. long; seeds minute, oblong.

Central Alaska—mouth of Mackenzie R.—western Greenland—Gt. Bear L. and probably farther south. Fig. 573.

8. A. glabra (L.) Bernh. Turritis glabra L.

Stems one or a few from a taproot, simple or branching above, pubescent below, 4–12 dm. tall; basal leaves spatulate to ovate, denticulate to pinnately parted, coarsely pubescent to nearly glabrous, the cauline sessile; flowers small, yellowish-white; pods strictly erect, only slightly flattened, glabrous, 4–10 cm. long, slightly more than 1 mm. wide; seed averaging 1 mm. long by 0.5 mm. wide.

A circumboreal species rather rare in Alaska. Fig. 574.

22. ERMANIA Cham.

Low, alpine, tomentose perennials; leaves small, more or less lobed; sepals persistent under the mature fruit; styles short with capitate stigmas; pods oblanceolate, the partition perforated or almost lacking, the valves strongly nerved.

Basal leaves with 3–5 crenate teeth or lobes ....................... 1. E. parryoides
Basal leaves deeply 7- to 9-lobed .......................... 2. E. borealis

1. E. parryoides Cham.

Leaves small, broad, usually 3-lobed; flowers yellowish-white; pods oblanceolate to oblong, not inflated.

A species of eastern Asia collected on rock slides of the Alaska Range.

2. E. borealis (Greene) Hult.

Basal leaves 10–15 mm. long, deeply cleft into 7–9 lobes; stems branched, racemosely floriferous throughout; flowers purple; pods obovate to broadly lanceolate, often oblique, irregularly inflated.

Known only from the Alaska-Yukon boundary north of the Yukon River and Mt. McKinley Park.

23. ERYSIMUM L.

Annual, biennial or perennial leafy-stemmed plants with appressed, forked hairs; flowers perfect, borne in terminal racemes; outer 2 sepals
gibbous at base; petals in ours yellow or purple; pods elongate-linear, 4-angled or with a strong midrib; seeds in 1 row in each cell, numerous.

1A. Petals 4-5 mm. long .................................... 1. E. cheiranthoides
2A. Petals 6-10 mm. long ................................ 2. E. inconspicuum
3A. Petals 12-20 mm. long.
   1B. Petals yellow ..................................... 3. E. angustatum
   2B. Petals purple .................................... 4. E. pallasii

1. **E. cheiranthoides** L. **Wormseed Mustard.**
   *Cheirinia cheiranthoides* (L.) Link.
   Stems minutely strigose-pubescent, 3-10 dm. tall; leaves lanceolate, entire or denticate, 2-10 cm. long; pods finely pubescent, 2-3 cm. long, 1-1.5 mm. wide, erect or ascending on more or less spreading pedicels.
   Moist soil, circumboreal. Fig. 575.

2. **E. inconspicuum** (Wats.) MacM. **Small-flowered Prairie-rocket.**
   Perennial; the whole plant sparsely cinereous and scabrous with mostly 2-pointed hairs; stems 3-10 dm. tall; leaves linear to oblanceolate, 25-75 mm. long, entire or with a few teeth; petals yellow; pedicels stout, 4-6 mm. long; pods 2-5 cm. long, about 1.5 mm. wide; styles short and thick.
   Central and northern Alaska—lower MacKenzie R.—Ont.—Colo.—Nev.—B. C. Fig. 576.

3. **E. angustatum** Rydb. **Narrow-leaved Wallflower.**
   More or less caespitose perennial; stems 1-2 dm. tall; sparingly grayish-strigose; leaves very narrowly lanceolate-linear or linear, 4-7 cm. long, 1-2 mm. wide, grayish-strigose; sepals linear, obtuse, about 8 mm. long, the alternate ones deeply saccate at the base; petals lemon yellow, about 14 mm. long; pods 5-8 cm. long, 1.5 mm. wide on ascending pedicels 5-8 mm. long, with a distinct beak 3-5 mm. long, somewhat constricted between the seeds.
   Known only from the region around Dawson.

4. **E. pallasii** (Pursh.) Fern. **Pallas Wallflower.**
   Dwarf biennial or perennial; leaves crowded at the base, linear or lanceolate-linear, entire or with a few teeth, pubescent with appressed, 2-pointed, white hairs; inflorescence very dense at anthesis; sepals oblong, saccate at the base, purple; petals purple, 10-18 mm. long; pods pubescent, 3-8 cm. long.
   Seward Penin. & northern Alaska, interrupted circumpolar. Fig. 577.

24. **ALYSSUM** (Toum.) L.
   Low, branching, stellate-pubescent herbs; flowers yellow or whitish; sepals short, ovate or oblong, more or less spreading; petals entire; stamens with filaments more or less dilated at the base and toothed; pod with convex valve. (Greek, curing madness.)
A. americanum Green.

American Alyssum.

Stems decumbent, 7-20 cm. long, leafy to the inflorescence; leaves spatulate, pale above, white beneath, entire, 6-12 mm. long, rounded at the apex; pedicels divaricate; petals with rounded, narrowly notched blade and slender claw; pods broadly ovate, about 4 mm. long with slender persistent styles, the cells 2-seeded.

Upper Koyukuk valley—Yukon.

25. BRAYA Stern. & Hoppe

Perennials with stout root, caespitose at the base; leaves mostly tufted at the base of the stems; flowers white or purplish; sepals short, ovate, equal at the base; styles short; stigmas more or less 2-lobed; pods subterete or somewhat flattened, the valves faintly 1-nerved. (Count F. G. deBray, botanist and French ambassador to Bavaria.)

1A. Pods about 1 mm. thick, 18-30 mm. long.................. 1. B. humilis
2A. Pods thicker and shorter.
   1B. Pods lanceolate, widest near the base .................. 2. B. henryae
   2B. Pods oblong, widest near the middle.
   1C. Leaves spatulate, glabrate .................................. 3. B. purpureascens
   2C. Leaves linear-lanceolate, pilose ........................... 4. B. pilosa

1. B. humilis Robins. Northern Rock-cress.

Arabidopsis richardsonii Rydb.

Stems branched and decumbent at the base, 1-3 dm. tall, pubescent with branched hairs; basal leaves spatulate, rather thick, often coarsely toothed, 1-3 cm. long; cauline leaves rather remote and small; flowers small, white, or purplish; pods linear, pubescent, torulose, 1 mm. wide.

Central Asia—Alaska—Victoria Land—Greenl.—Vermont—B. C. Fig. 578.

2. B. henryae Raup.

Stems scapose, 6-10 cm. tall, loosely pubescent with 2-branched hairs; leaves narrowly spatulate, gradually narrowed into petioles, glabrous, ciliate on the margins; inflorescence capitate in flower, 2-5 cm. long in fruit; sepals 3-3.5 mm. long, ovate; petals 5 mm. long, white, purplish at the base; pods 8-12 mm. long, 1-2 mm. wide at the base, pubescent; fruiting pedicels 2-3 mm. long; styles 1-1.6 mm. long, the lobes of the stigma spreading.

Chuckh Penin., Asia—Seward Penin.—also northeastern B. C.

3. B. purpureascens (R. Br.) Bunge.

Leaves fleshy, spatulate, usually entire, glabrate or ciliate toward the base, arising directly from the caudex; stems 1-several, 1 dm. or less tall, pubescent; sepals purplish, 2 mm. long; petals white or purplish; pods oblong, somewhat pubescent, 8-10 mm. long.

Alpine-arctic, not common, circumpolar. Fig. 579.
4. B. pilosa Hook.

Much as in B. purpureascens; leaves linear-lanceolate, pilose on both surfaces and on the margins, chiefly with simple hairs; flowers fragrant, appearing early; petals up to 7 mm. long.

Teller—Hudson Str.

26. PARRYA R. Br.

Perennials with thick, often branched caudices; flowers perfect, borne in racemes; sepals oblong, the lateral ones gibbous at the base; petals pink or purple, clawed, the blade broad; anthers included, sagittate at the base; pods flat, the valves nerved; stigmas 2-lobed; seed margined or winged; cotyledons accumbent. (Capt. W. E. Parry was an arctic explorer.)

P. nudicaulis (L.) Regel.

Leaves all basal, usually with a few teeth, hispidulous to glabrate, oblanceolate in outline, tapering into a petiole, 5–10 cm. long, including the petiole; scapes 1–3 dm. tall, glandular-hispidulous; petals white to rose-purple, about 15 mm. long; pedicels 1–5 cm. long, ascending or divergent; pods erect, glandular-hispidulous, the margins wavy, 2–5 cm. long, 4–7 mm. wide, acute at both ends. The form in the interior differs from that on the coast in having leaves with fewer teeth, narrower pods and longer styles. It has been described as ssp. interior Hult. A very large flowered form from central Alaska is the variety grandiflora Hult.

The species is circumpolar, ranging in Alaska south to the Aleutians and Shumagin Islands. Fig. 580.

17. DROSERACEAE (Sundew Family)

Perennial or biennial herbs, mostly with basal leaves bearing stout, sensitive hairs from which is secreted a viscid fluid in which small insects become entangled and are digested; sepals, petals, and stamens each 4–8; ovary 1-celled, with 2–5 parietal placentae.

DROSERA L.

Scapose bog plants with basal leaves; flowers regular, perfect, borne in secund racemes; sepals, petals, and stamens usually 5 each in our species; pistils 3; capsule 3-valved, many-seeded, loculicidally dehiscent. (Greek, dewy, from the appearance of the leaves.)

Leaf blades nearly round, as broad or broader than long ............ 1. D. rotundifolia
Leaf blades elongate, more than twice as long as broad ............. 2. D. anglica

1. D. rotundifolia L.

Round-leaved Sundew.

Leaves 5–10 mm. wide, narrowing abruptly into petioles, the large, spreading, reddish hairs with a drop of secretion at the end; scapes glabrous or nearly so, 6–20 cm. tall; sepals about 3 mm. long; petals white, about 4
mm. long; capsule erect, 5–6 mm. long; seeds fusiform, smooth, pointed at both ends.

Growing in bogs, circumboreal, south to Fla. & Calif. Fig. 581.

2. *D. anglica* Huds.  
*Long-leaved Sundew.*  
*D. longifolia* of Am. manuals.

Leaves spatulate or oblanceolate, 15–25 mm. long, 3–4 mm. wide, tapering gradually into an almost glabrous petiole; scapes 6–18 cm. tall; flowers fewer and slightly larger than in *D. rotundifolia*; seed obtuse at both ends.

In bogs, circumboreal, south to Newf. and Calif. Fig. 582.
PLATE XX

Scale marked in millimeters

464. Ranunculus acris L. Achene and leaf.
465. Ranunculus repens L. Achene and leaf.
466. Ranunculus occidentalis Nutt. Achene and leaf.
469. Ranunculus pennsylvaniae L. Achene and leaf.
470. Ranunculus orthorhynchus alaschensis (Benson) Hult. Achene and leaf.
471. Ranunculus abortivus L. Basal leaf, stem leaf, and achene.
472. Ranunculus eastwoodianus Benson. Petal and leaf.
473. Ranunculus pedatifidus Sm. Achene and leaf.
474. Ranunculus eschscholtzii Schlecht. Achene and leaf.
475. Ranunculus nivalis L. Achene and leaf.
476. Ranunculus sulphureus Phipps. Achene and basal leaf.
479. Ranunculus flammula L. Leaves and achene.
481. Ranunculus sceleratus multifidus (Nutt) Hult. Leaves and achene.
482. Ranunculus gmelini var. terestris (Ledeb.) Benson. Leaves and achene.
484. Ranunculus cooleyae Vasey & Rose. Achene and leaf.
485. Ranunculus chamissonis Schlecht. Achene and leaf.
486. Ranunculus aquatilis var. capillaceus DC. Achene and leaf.
487. Ranunculus pallasii Schlecht. Achene and leaf.
488. Ranunculus leponticus L. Achene and leaf.
491. Anemone parviflora Michx. Achene and leaf.
PLATE XXI

Scale marked in millimeters

493. *Anemone multiceps* (Greene) Standl. Flower and leaf.
495. *Thalictrum alpinum* L. Leaf, achene, and anther.
500. *Caltha biflora* DC. Follicle and leaf.
501. *Caltha leptosepala* DC. Follicle and leaf.
503. *Coptis trifoliata* (L.) Salisb. Follicle, leaf, petal, and sepal.
504. *Coptis asplenifolia* Salisb. Follicle, leaf, petal, and sepal.
505. *Actaea arguta* Nutt. Sepal, part of leaf, and berry.
510. *Aconitum delphinjolium* DC. Hood and leaf.
511. *Aconitum maximum* Pall. Hood and leaf.
512. *Nuphar polysepalum* Engelm. Leaf and section of fruit.
516. *Papaver nudicaule* L. Leaf and capsule.
520. *Corydalis pauciflora* (Steph.) Pers. Fruit, leaf and flower.
PLATE XXII

Scale marked in millimeters

Fig.
521. Subularia aquatica L. Leaf and capsule.
522. Lepidium densiflorum Schrad. Leaves and capsule.
523. Thalaspi arvense L. Capsule and leaves.
525. Eutrema edwardsii R.Br. Leaf, seed, and capsule.
526. Sisymbrium officinale (L.) Scop. Leaf, seed, and capsule.
527. Sisymbrium altissimum L. Leaves and parts of capsule.
528. Descurainia sophia (L.) Webb. Leaf and capsule.
529. Descurainia sophioides (Fisch.) Schulz. Leaf and capsule.
530. Descurainia richardsonii (Sweet) Schulz. Leaf and capsule.
531. Cakile edentula (Bigel.) Hook. Leaf and capsule.
532. Brassica campestris L. Stem leaf and capsule.
536. Rorippa palustris (L.) Bess. Leaf, seed, and capsule.
537. Rorippa barbareaefolia (DC.) Pors. Capsule and seed.
538. Rorippa nasturtium-aquaticum (L.) Hayak. Leaf, seed, and capsule.
539. Cardamine bellidifolia L. Leaf and capsule.
545. Cardamine umbellata Greene. Leaves.
546. Lesquerella arctica (Wormsk.) Wats. Leaves and capsule.
549. Neslia paniculata (L.) Desv. Leaf and capsule.
552. Draba densifolia Nutt. Capsule and leaf.
553. Draba nivalis Lilj. Capsule and leaf.
553A. Draba nivalis var. denudata (Schulz) C. L. Hitchc. Capsule.
554. Draba chamissonis D. Don. Capsule and leaf.
556. Draba alpina L. Capsule and leaf.
Scale marked in millimeters.

PLATE XXIII

562. Draba borealis DC. Capsule and leaf.
566. Smelowskia calycina integrifolia (Seem.) Hult. Leaf and capsule.
567. Arabis lyrata kamchatlica (Fisch.) Hult. Leaves, seed and capsule.
568. Arabis arnicola (Rich.) Gelert. Seed, leaves and capsule.
569. Arabis holboellii var. retrofracta (Grah.) Rydb. Basal and stem leaves, seed and parts of capsule.
571. Arabis drummondii Gray. Basal and stem leaves, seed and parts of capsule.
572. Arabis hirsuta eschscholtzii (Andriz) Hult. Basal and and stem leaves, seed and parts of capsule.
573. Arabis hookeri Lange. Basal and stem leaves, seed, and capsule.
574. Arabis glabra (L.) Bernh. Basal and stem leaves, seed and parts of capsule.
575. Erysimum cheiranthoides (L.) Link. Leaf, seed and capsule.
576. Erysimum inconspicuum (Wats.) MacM. Leaf and capsule.
577. Erysimum pallasii (Pursh) Fern. Leaf, capsule and part of capsule.
578. Braya humilis Robins. Leaf and capsule.
579. Braya purpurescens (RBr.) Bunge. Leaf and capsule.
580. Parrya nudicaulis (L.) Regel. Leaf, seed and capsule.
581. Drosera rotundifolia L. Leaf and flower.
582. Drosera anglica Huds. Leaf.
18. CRASSULACEAE (Stone-crop Family)

Mostly fleshy or succulent herbs; flowers regular, borne in cymes; sepals, petals, and carpels each 4 or 5, with stamens of the same number or twice as many; carpels distinct or nearly so with a small scale at the base of each; fruit composed of dry, dehiscent follicles.

SEDUM L.

Fleshy herbs with flowers borne in terminal, often one-sided cymes; leaves alternate, often imbricate; sepals distinct or somewhat united; stamens 8–10, the alternate ones usually attached to the petals; carpels 4 or 5, distinct or united at the base. (Latin, to sit, in allusion to the habit of the plants).

1A. Petals united below ................................... 1. S. oregum

2A. Petals distinct.

1B. Flowers polygamous or dioecious, leaves broad ........ 2. S. roseum
2B. Flowers perfect, leaves terete .......................... 3. S. stenopetalum

1. S. oregum Nutt. Oregon Sedum

Gormania oregona (Nutt.) Britt.

Rootstock rather slender, creeping; stems erect or ascending, often curved, 6–15 cm. tall; leaves spatulate-cuneate, glabrous, 8–20 mm. long; cymes rather congested, with a leafy involucre; calyx lobes lanceolate, about 4 mm. long; petals narrowly lanceolate, acuminate, 10–12 mm. long, united about one fourth their length, yellow often tinged rose.

Southeastern Alaska—northern California. Fig. 583.

2. S. roseum (L.) Scop. Roseroot. Rosewort

Rhodiola rosea L.

Rootstock thick, fleshy or woody, rose-scented; stems leafy, somewhat glaucous, 1–3 dm. tall; leaves oblanceolate or obovate, entire or dentate, 1–4 cm. long, the lower ones smaller; petals in the type form yellow, in the ssp. integrifolium (Raf.) Hult. (Rhodiola integrifolia Raf.) dark reddish purple; follicles erect with widely divergent tips. Var.
frigidum (Rydb.) Hult. (Rhodiola alaskana Rose) averages taller, leaves sharply toothed in upper third, drying thin.

The type form has been collected at Nome, ssp. integrifolia is common in most of our area, var. frigidum occurs in the Pacific Coast and Bering Sea regions, the species being circumboreal. Fig. 584.

3. S. stenopetalum Pursh.

Tufted perennial; rootstock slender, branching; stems 7–18 cm. tall; leaves linear, sessile, 5–15 mm. long, imbricate on the sterile shoots; cyme 3- to 7-forked; pedicels short; calyx lobes lanceolate; petals yellow, narrowly lanceolate, acuminate, 6–7 mm. long; follicles about 4 mm. long, the tips divergent.

S. Yukon—Sask.—Nebr.—northeastern Calif. Fig. 585.

19. SAXIFRAGACEAE (Saxifrage Family)

Ours all herbs, mostly perennial; leaves alternate, rarely opposite, or often all basal, usually without stipules; flowers in ours perfect and regular or nearly so; hypanthium often more or less adnate to the ovary; sepals and petals 5 or rarely 4 or the petals wanting; stamens as many or twice as many as the sepals except in Tolmiea which has only 3; carpels 1–several, usually 2, distinct or united; fruit a capsule or composed of follicles.

1A. Staminioidea present between the stamens .......................... 1. Parnassia
2A. Staminioidea not present.

1B. Petals none, low herbs ........................................ 2. Chrysosplenium
2B. Petals usually present.

1C. Petals fringed or laciniate-lobed.
1D. Calyx flat at base ............................................. 3. Mitella
2D. Calyx cup-shaped at base ..................................... 4. Tellima

2C. Petals entire.

1D. Stamens 3 .................................................. 5. Tolmiea
2D. Stamens 5.

1E. Capsule 1-celled, leaves mostly basal ......................... 6. Heuchera
2E. Capsule 2-celled, stem leafy ............................... 7. Boykinia

3D. Stamens 8 or 10.

1E. Carpels unequal ............................................... 8. Tiarella
2E. Carpels equal.

1F. Leaves leathery, carpels nearly distinct .................... 9. Leptarrhena
2F. Leaves not leathery, carpels
   more or less united ........................................ 10. Saxifraga

1. PARNASSIA L.

Glabrous, scapose perennials; leaves basal, petioled, entire; flowers perfect, solitary, terminal, white or yellowish; scapes usually bearing 1 leaf; sepals and petals each 5; stamens 5, alternating with the petals and with 5 clusters of gland-tipped staminioidea; carpels 3 or 4, united; ovary with 3 or 4 parietal placentae; fruit a 1-celled loculicidal capsule. (Name from Mt. Parnassus in Greece.)

1A. Petals fimbriate on the sides ................................ 1. P. fimbriata
2A. Petals entire.

1B. Petals scarcely equaling the sepals, 3-veined ........... 4. P. kotzebuei
2B. Petals longer than the sepals, 5- to 9-nerved.
1C. Petals nearly twice as long as the sepals, staminoidea, 8-15 in each fascicle .................. 2. P. palustris
2C. Petals only slightly exceeding the sepals, staminoidea 7-9 in each fascicle .................. 3. P. montanensis

1. P. fimbriata Konig.
   Leaf-blades reniform to cordate, 2-4 cm. wide; scapes 2-5 dm. tall, with 1 sessile leaf above the middle; sepals elliptical, obtuse, about 5 mm. long; petals nearly twice as long as the sepals, obovate; staminoidea 5-9 in each fascicle.
   Central Pacific coast of Alaska—Yukon—Utah—N. Mex.—Calif. Fig. 586.

2. P. palustris L.
   Northern Grass-of-Parnassus
   Leaves cordate, 1-3 cm. wide; scapes 1-5 dm. tall, bearing a cordate-clasping leaf below the middle; sepals ovate-lanceolate, strongly veined, 5-7 mm. long; petals oval, 8-12 mm. long; capsule ovoid, about 1 cm. long.
   The inland race has more deltoid stem leaves, narrower sepals and broader-clawed staminoidea than the type form and has been separated as var. neogaea Fem.
   Common in wet places, circumboreal. Fig. 587.

3. P. montanensis Fern. & Rydb.
   Montana Grass-of-Parnassus
   Leaves ovate with subcordate or rounded base, 10-20 × 8-18 mm.; scapes about 2 dm. tall, the leaf ample, ovate, borne below the middle; sepals acute, 7- to 9-veined, 7-9 mm. long; capsule round-ovoid, about 1 cm. long.
   Yukon—Sask.—Mont.

4. P. kotzebuei C. & S.
   Kotzebue Grass-of-Parnassus
   Leaves ovate, narrowed, truncate or subcordate at the base, 1-2 cm. long; scapes naked or with a leaf near the base, 6-15 cm. tall; sepals oblong-lanceolate, 5-6 mm. long, about the same length as the petals; staminoidea 3-5 in each fascicle.
   East Asia—Coronation Gulf—Labr.—Greenl.—Newf.—Wyo. Fig. 588.
   P. parviflora DC. has been reported from Alaska but the reports need confirmation. It has leaves with acute bases, the stem-leaf at or a little below the middle, petals about the same length as the sepals, and staminoidea 5-7 in each fascicle.

2. CHRYSOSPLENIUM (Tourn.) L.
   Low, glabrous, somewhat succulent herbs usually growing in very wet places; leaves petioled, crenate; flowers axillary or terminal; hypanthium adnate to the lower portion of the ovary; sepals usually 4; petals none; capsule 1-celled with 2 parietal placentae, many seeded; seed smooth, shining. (Greek, golden spleen, from reputed medicinal virtues.)
   Stamens 4 .................................................. 1. C. tetrandrum
   Stamens 8 .................................................. 2. C. wrightii
1. *C. tetrandrum* Th. Fries. Northern Water Carpet

A stoloniferous perennial; stems 3–15 cm. tall, bearing several leaves; leaf blades reniform or orbicular with 3–5, rarely 7 rounded teeth, truncate to cordate at the base, 4–12 mm. wide; sepals usually 4; stamens opposite the sepals; seeds several, brownish red.

Wet places, circumpolar. Fig. 589.

2. *C. wrightii* Franch. & Sav. Bering Sea Water Carpet

*C. beringianum* Rose

Perennial with a rather thick, scaly rootstock; leaves thick, coriaceous, 3- to 7-lobed with rounded divisions, the petioles usually with brownish hairs; flowering stem short and stout, almost leafless except at apex, many-flowered, the flowers clustered; sepals short and broad, rounded.

E. Asia—Yukon—Aleutian Isls. Fig. 590.

3. MITELLA (Tourn.) L.

Perennials; leaves cordate, orbicular, or ovate, clustered on a scaly rootstock; stems scape-like, naked or with a few leaves; inflorescence a simple raceme; hypanthium saucer-shaped, adnate to the ovary; flowers white or greenish; petals 5, pectinately pinnatifid; filaments short; ovary 1-celled with 2 parietal or almost basal placentae; styles 2, very short. (Diminutive of Mitra, a cap.)

Stamens 5 ................................................... 1. *M. pentandra*
Stamens 10 .................................................. 2. *M. nuda*

1. *M. pentandra* Hook. Alpine Mitrewort

*Pectianthia pentandra* (Hook.) Rydb.

Leaves cordate, crenate, indistinctly lobed, 2–5 cm. wide; flowering stem naked or with 1 small leaf, 1–3 dm. tall, hirsute, glandular above; racemes lax, the flowers often in pairs; sepals broadly triangular; petals cut into 5–9 capillary pinnae; stamens with very short incurved filaments and reniform anthers.

Wet alpine meadows, Kodiak—southeastern Alaska—Colo.—northern Calif. Fig. 591.

2. *M. nuda* L. Stoloniferous Mitrewort

Stoloniferous; flowering stems usually naked, pubescent, 5–20 cm. tall; leaves reniform-orbicular, cordate at the base, crenate or doubly crenate, 12–40 mm. wide, pubescent with scattered hairs; flowers few, greenish; petals pinnately divided into filiform segments; filaments subulate, more than half as long as the sepals.

Southern Yukon—Newf.—N. S.—Penn. Fig. 592.

4. TELLIMA R. Br.

Hirsute perennial; rootstock thick and scaly; leaves palmately lobed, parted or divided; flowers in an elongated raceme on a scape-like stem; sepals ovate, erect; petals white, purplish, or yellowish, spreading or
reflexed, pinnately lacinate; stamens 10, included; carpels 2, ovary 1-celled with 2 many-ovuled parietal placentae; capsule 2-valved, adherent to the base of the hypanthium. (An anagram of Mitella.)

_T. grandiflora_ (Pursh) Dougl. Fringe Cup

Leaves cordate or reniform, sparingly hirsute on both sides, shallowly lobed, dentate, 4–10 cm. wide; flowering stems 3–10 dm. long, hirsute with long hairs, bearing 2 or 3 leaves; inflorescence 1–3 dm. long, glandular; hypanthium cup-shaped, about 8 mm. long.

Unimak Isl.—southeastern Alaska—Selkirk Mts.—northern Calif. Fig. 593.

5. TOLMIEA Torr. & Gray

_Perennial with a scaly caudex; leaves many, mostly basal, with stipules; flowers borne in long terminal racemes; sepals united into a long tube split on one side; petals filiform; ovary 1-celled, stipitate, with 2 equal carpels and parietal placentae. (Dr. W. F. Tolmie was a collector and surgeon of the Hudson Bay Co.)

_Tolmiea menziesii_ (Pursh) Torr. & Gray Youth-on-Age

_Leptaxis menziesii_ (Pursh) Raf.

Basal leaves cordate, acute, cuspidate-toothed, hirsute, ciliate, 2–12 cm. wide, on long petioles; stems up to 1 m. tall with a few–several leaves; flowers on slender pedicels subtended by small fimbriate bracts; petals capillary, brown, exerted from the sinuses between the sepals; fruit protruding through the slit on the lower side of the hypanthium. Propagates vegetatively by new plants forming in the sinuses of the leaves.

Southeastern Alaska—Calif. Fig. 594.

6. HEUCHERA L.

_Perennials with thick, scaly rootstocks; leaves mostly radial, long-petioled; stems scape-like, bearing racemes or panicles of small whitish or purplish flowers; hypanthium adherent to lower portion of ovary, often oblique; sepals 5, often unequal; petals 5, small; ovary 1-celled, with 2 parietal, many-ovuled placentae; styles 2, slender. (Johann Heinrich von Heucher was a German botanist.)

_H. glabra_ Willd. Alpine Heuchera

Basal leaves cordate, 5- to 7-lobed, thin and shining, doubly serrate, 4–12 cm. long; flowering stems 2–6 dm. tall, 1- to 3-leaved; panicle lax; sepals ovate, scarcely 1 mm. long; petals ovate, clawed, about twice as long as the sepals.

Bering Sea—central Alaska—Selkirk Mts.—Ore. Fig. 595.

7. BOYKINIA Nutt.

_Glandular-pubescent perennials with thick, scaly rootstocks; leaves alternate, petioled; flowers in terminal panicles; hypanthium adnate to lower half of ovary; sepals 5, lanceolate or ovate-lanceolate, petals 5,
whitish; filaments short; ovary and capsule 2-celled with axial placentae; seed numerous, shining, punctate. (Dr. Boykin was a physician of Georgia.)

_B. richardsonii_ (Hook.) Gray

Richardson Saxifrage

Therefor _richardsonii_ (Hook.) O.Kze.

Plant with large glands raised on thick pedicels, 3–10 dm. tall; leaves mostly basal with long petioles and blades reniform to orbicular in outline, shallowly lobed and doubly toothed, the margins with prominent glands, deeply cordate at the base, 5–15 cm. wide; stem leaves reduced; hypanthium campanulate, about 5 mm. long; sepals triangular-ovate, 4–5 mm. long; petals about 1 cm. long.

Bering Str.—Arctic coast—Yukon—central Alaska. Fig. 596.

8. _TIARELLA_ L.

Perennials with scaly rootstocks; leaves mostly basal, petioled, with small stipules adnate to the base; stems erect, the flowers small, white; hypanthium short-campanulate, nearly free from the ovary; sepals 5, ovate or lanceolate, petals 5, clawed or filiform; stamens exerted; carpels 2, very uneven in fruit, membranous; seed few, smooth. (Diminutive of tiara, from the form of the capsule).

Leaves trifoliate ............................................ 1. _T. trifoliata_
Leaves not divided .......................................... 2. _T. unifoliata_

1. _T. trifoliata_ L. Trifoliate Foamflower

Leaves and upper part of petiole hirsute; leaflets ovate to rhomboid, slightly lobed and with mucronate teeth, 2–9 cm. long; flowering stems 15–50 cm. tall, 1- to 3-leaved, glabrate below, glandular-pubescent above; inflorescence a narrow panicle; sepals whitish, scarcely 2 mm. long; petals very narrow; valves of capsule in fruit 4–5 and 7–9 mm. long.

Unga Isl.—southeastern Alaska—Ore. Fig. 597.

2. _T. unifoliata_ Hook. Unifoliate Foamflower

Similar to _T. trifoliata_ but the leaves broadly cordate, 3- to 5-lobed, 4–10 cm. wide; lower carpel of fruit twice as wide as the upper one.

Southeastern Alaska—western Alta.—western Mont.—Calif. Fig. 598.

9. _LEPTARRHENA_ R. Br.

Perennial with horizontal rootstock; leaves thick, leathery, crowded at the base of the scape; flowers small in a terminal panicle; hypanthium flattened; sepals 5, erect; petals 5, white, persistent; filaments subulate; carpels 2, united at the base, the tips slightly divergent in fruit. (Greek, delicate and male, probably referring to the slender stamens.)

_L. pyrolifolia_ (D. Don) Ser. Leather-leaf Saxifrage

Leaves ovate to obovate, glabrous, deep green and shining above, pale beneath, obtuse, serrate, narrowed into a short petiole, the blade 3–12 cm. long; scape with 2 reduced and clasping leaves, glabrous below,
glandular-pubescent above; sepals ovate, about 1.5 mm. long; petals narrow, longer than the sepals; follicles 6–8 mm. long.

Wet places, Aleutians—southeastern Alaska—western Mont.—Wash. Fig. 599.

10. **SAXIFRAGA** (Tourn.) L.

Perennials with perfect flowers; hypanthium free or adnate to the base of the usually 2-celled ovary; sepals and petals each 5; stamens 10; styles short; ovules numerous on axial placentae; Capsule 2-beaked (except in one or two species), many seeded; seed small. (Latin, rock and to break, referring to the habitat of many of the species.)

1A. Leaves opposite, plants matted

2A. Leaves alternate or basal.

1B. Leaves entire, not toothed.

1C. Flowers not or very slightly rising above the leaves.

1D. Margins of the leaves ciliate

2D. Leaves glabrous, not ciliate

19. **S. aleutica**

2C. Flowers on elongated stems.

1D. Stems low, scapose, with 1 or 2 leaves.

1E. Flowers yellow

20. **S. serpyllifolia**

2E. Flowers white

23. **S. tolmiei**

2D. Stems taller with several leaves.

1E. Leaves glabrous, not ciliate

21. **S. hirculus**

2D. Stems taller with several leaves.

1E. Leaves glabrous, not ciliate

29. **S. oppositifolia**

2B. Leaves toothed or lobed.

1C. Basal leaves orbicular or reniform as broad as long (see also 13. **S. lyallii**).

1D. Flowering stems scape-like.

1E. Leaves with 3-toothed lobes

28. **S. mertensiana**

2E. Leaves simply toothed.

1F. Flowers in a narrow spike-like panicle

12. **S. spicata**

2F. Flowers in a head-like or corymb-like panicle.

1G. Leaves small, 10–15 mm. wide

27. **S. nudicaulis**

2G. Leaves larger

14. **S. punctata**

2D. Flowering stems leafy.

1E. Plants with bulblets, only terminal flower developing

3. **S. cernua**

2E. Lateral flowers developed.

1F. Petals about 1 cm. long

4. **S. radiata**

2F. Petals shorter.

1G. Plants stout, leaves 5– to 8-lobed

1. **S. bracteata**

2G. Plants slender, leaves 3– to 5-lobed

2. **S. rivularis**

2C. Basal leaves longer than broad (except sometimes in **S. lyallii**).

1D. Leaves 3– to 5-lobed.

6. **S. caespitosa**

2D. Leaves not lobed.

1E. Basal leaves cuneate-oblung or cuneate-oblancoolate.

1F. Leaves stiff with 3 acute teeth at apex

25. **S. tricuspidata**

2F. Leaves not stiff with 3 rounded teeth at apex

5. **S. adscendens**

3F. Leaves with several teeth, bulblets usually present.

1G. Inflorescence with long ascending branches

18. **S. ferruginea**

2G. Inflorescence with short, rigid branches

17. **S. foliolosa**

2E. Basal leaves flabellate or cuneate-obovate.

1F. Filaments clavate, broadest at middle

13. **S. lyallii**

2F. Filaments subulate.

1G. Branches of inflorescence short and thick

15. **S. unalaschensis**
2G. Branches of inflorescence longer and thinner.................................. 10. *S. davurica*

3E. Basal leaves ovate or oval.
1F. Flowers in a spike-like panicle........................................... 7. *S. hieracifolia*
2F. Flowers paniculate or in terminal cluster.
1G. Leaves glabrous on both surfaces...................... 8. *S. nivalis*
2G. Leaves with reddish-brown pubescence
on lower surface.......................................... 9. *S. rufidula*
3G. Leaves pubescent on both surfaces.............. 11. *S. reflexa*

1. *S. bracteata* D. Don.  
*Bracted Saxifrage*

Stems often tufted, pubescent, at least above, 3-20 cm. tall; leaf blades reniform or orbicular, 1-4 cm. wide, mostly 3- to 7-lobed, those of the upper part of stem often 3-lobed and nearly sessile, the basal on long petioles, cuneate to cordate at the base with bulblets at the base of the petiole; inflorescence rather congested; hypanthium 3-4 mm. long; sepals ovate, 3-4 mm. long; petals 5-6 mm. long; fruit 7-8 mm. long.
East Asia—Bering Str. district—Kodiak Isl. Fig. 600.

2. *S. rivularis* L.  
*Alpine Brook Saxifrage*

Stems usually tufted, 1- to 3-flowered, glabrous or finely glandular-pubescent, 3-9 cm. tall; leaves fan-shaped or reniform, 3- to 5-lobed, those of the stem sometimes entire, 3-10 mm. wide; sepals ovate, about 2 mm. long, obtuse; petals white or purplish, nearly twice as long as the sepals; tips of the fruiting carpels widely divergent.
Wet alpine situations, circumpolar. Fig. 601.

3. *S. cernua* L.  
*Nodding Saxifrage*

Stems slender, ascending, pubescent, 8-25 cm. tall, with bulblets at the base; basal and lower stem leaves petioled, reniform, 5- to 7-lobed, 6-25 mm. wide; upper stem leaves sessile, 3-lobed or entire, bearing bulblets in the axils; flower often nodding; sepals about 3 mm. long; petals 6-9 mm. long; fruit seldom developing.
Alpine and circumpolar. Fig. 602.

4. *S. radiata* Small.

Stems more or less glandular-pubescent, 7-20 cm. tall; basal and lower stem leaves reniform or orbicular-flabelliform, petioled, 5- to 7-lobed, 10-22 mm. wide; uppermost stem leaves simple; flowers 2-7, none replaced by bulblets; sepals 2-3 mm. long; petals 8-13 mm. long; fruiting carpels 7-8 mm. long.
Bering Sea region of Asia and Alaska—Herschel Isl.—central Yukon. Fig. 603.

*Wedge-leaved Saxifrage*

Plants tufted, glandular-pubescent, 2-8 cm. tall; basal leaves imbricated, pubescent, oblong-spatulate, entire or with 3 rounded teeth at apex, 5-15 mm. long; stem leaves often purplish; sepals about 2 mm. long; petals white, 3-5 mm. long.
Rare in Alaska—B.C.—Ore. Fig. 604.
6. *S. caespitosa* L. ssp. *sileneflora* (Sternb.) Hult. **Tufted Saxifrage**

*Muscaria sileneflora* (Sternb.) Small.

Densely tufted, glandular-pubescent, with leaves crowded on the caudices; leaves 8–18 mm. long, fan-shaped, 3- to 5-lobed at apex, the lobes lanceolate to linear; scapes 5–15 cm. tall, 1- to 3-flowered, bearing 2 or 3 reduced leaves; hypanthium campanulate; sepals ovate, 2–3 mm. long; petals white, 4–6 mm. long; fruit 7–10 mm. long.

This species is circumboreal. Fig. 605.

7. *S. hieracifolia* Wallst. & Kit. **Hawkweed-leaved Saxifrage**

Leaves ovate, narrowed into margined petioles, usually acute, the margins ciliolate, toothed, 3–7 cm. long; scapes 1–5 dm. tall, glandular-pubescent; inflorescence resembling a bracted, interrupted spike, the flowers densely gregarious in the axils of the bracts; sepals triangular-ovate, 2–3 mm. long; petals purple, narrow, about as long as the sepals; fruit purplish, 5–6 mm. long. Var. *rufopilosa* Hult. has reddish-brown hairs on the under surface of the leaves.

Distribution interrupted circumpolar. Fig. 606.

8. *S. nivalis* L. **Alpine Saxifrage**

Leaves ovate, crenate-serrate, cuneate at the base, rounded at the apex, 1–4 cm. long, purplish beneath; scapes 4–16 cm. tall, several- to many-flowered, glandular-pubescent, especially in the inflorescence; sepals ovate-triangular, 1.5–2 mm. long; petals white, about 3 mm. long; carpels in fruit purplish, about 5 mm. long, the tips divergent.

Circumpolar. Fig. 607.


Leaves similar to those of *S. nivalis* or *S. reflexa* but bright green and glabrous or essentially so on the upper surface and densely red-tomentose beneath; scapes 5–20 cm. tall, somewhat purplish, pubescent below, inconspicuously so or glabratus above; sepals glabrous, 2–2.25 mm. long; petals white with short claw.

Has been reported from southeastern Alaska—B. C.—Ore.


*Micranthes yukonensis* Small.

Leaves ascending, the blades flabellate, cuneate at the base, coarsely several-toothed above, glabrous or nearly so, 1–3 cm. long; scapes 6–16 cm. tall, somewhat glandular-pubescent; flowers few–several; sepals 1.5–2 mm. long, purple, reflexed; petals white, up to 5 mm. long; mature carpels erect, 6–8 mm. long.

Eastern Asia—central Alaska. Fig. 608.

11. *S. reflexa* Hook. **Yukon Saxifrage**
dilated in upper portion; fruiting carpels 3–5 mm. long, the tips divergent.
Dry situations, Bering Sea—Northwest Territories. Fig. 609.

12. *S. spicata* D. Don.  
*S. spicata* D. Don. Spiked Saxifrage  
*Micranthes galacifolia* Small.

Leaves ascending, the blades reniform to oval, 3–9 cm. wide, crenate-dentate with gland-tipped teeth, cordate at base, with petioles 4–18 cm. long; scapes 18–65 cm. tall, glandular-pubescent, the inflorescence spike-like; sepals about 2 mm. long, reflexed; petals yellowish, about 4 mm. long; fruiting carpels 6–10 mm. long.

Bering Str.—Yukon—southwestern Alaska. Fig. 610.

*S. lyallii* Engler. Red-stemmed Saxifrage

Glabrous below, usually glandular in the inflorescence, 8–30 cm. tall; leaves fan-shaped, rounded at the apex, cuneate at the base, regularly serrate on the rounded portion, 1–4 cm. wide; scapes several- to many-flowered; sepals ovate, acute, reflexed, about 2.5 mm. long; petals white, about 4 mm. long; styles in fruit moderately divergent. Seems to hybridize with *S. punctata nelsoniana*.

Alaska Penin.—Alaska Range—Alta.—northwestern Mont.—Wash. Fig. 611.

14. *S. punctata* L.  
*S. punctata* L. Brook Saxifrage

Leaves ascending, the blades suborbicular to reniform, 2–6 cm. wide, coarsely several-toothed with crenate or dentate gland-tipped teeth, cordate at the base; scapes 1–5 dm. tall; sepals 1.25–2 mm. long; petals 3–4.5 mm. long, white; fruit purple, 5–8 mm. long. Common and variable, represented in our area by 3 local races.

Ssp. *nelsoniana* (D. Don) Hult. (*S. nelsoniana* D. Don) is characterized by the leaves being pubescent on both surfaces. It is found in the Bering Sea and Arctic regions eastward. Fig. 612.

Ssp. *pacific* Hult. (*S. aestivalis* auct.) of the Pacific Coast from Unalaska eastward has glabrous leaves sometimes ciliate on the margins and decidedly clavate filaments.

Ssp. *insularis* Hult. has unusually thick glabrous leaves, linear or only slightly clavate filaments, petals usually purplish, the pedicels viscid-pubescent, and occurs in the Alaska Penin., Aleutian and Shumagin Isls. Entire species is circumboreal.

15. *S. unalaschensis* Sternb.  
*S. unalaschensis* Sternb. Unalaska Saxifrage  
*Micranthes flabellifolia* (R. Br.) Small.

Leaves ascending, the blades flabellate, ciliate on the margins, glabrous or somewhat pubescent on the surfaces, the apex with a few teeth that are usually directed forward, the base narrowed and petiole-like; scapes 5–16 cm. tall, sometimes curved, purple, glandular-villose; flowers 1–9; sepals purple, about 2.5 mm. long; petals white or purplish, about 4 mm. long; carpels 2–5, in fruit erect and 7–10 mm. long.

Eastern Asia—Arctic coast—Alaska Penin.—Aleutian Isls. Fig. 613.
Hooker Saxifrage  
Rootstock fibrous-rooted, stoutish; leaves 1-6 cm. long, ovate-elliptic to oblong-elliptic, entire or rarely sinuate-crenate, viscid-hirsutulous, especially on the upper surface, contracted into short, winged petioles below; scapes rather rigid, scabrous, 2-4 dm. tall; inflorescence rather narrow; sepals 1.5 mm. long; petals white about 2.5 mm. long; filaments subulate; fruit depressed, broad.  
Reported from Buckland R., Vancouver Isl.—Calif.

17. *S. foliolosa* R. Br.  
Foliose Saxifrage  
*S. comosa* (Poir.) Britt.  
Leaves crowded on the short caudex, the blades cuneate to oblanceolate with 3-5 teeth at the apex, more or less ciliate, 8-25 mm. long; scapes often more than 1, simple or branched, 6-22 cm. tall; flowers solitary at the end of the scape and often at the end of the branches, the rest of the inflorescence developing bulblets or rosules of small leaves; sepals about 1.5 mm. long; petals white, 4-5 mm. long; carpels in fruit thick, 4-5 mm. long.  
Alpine-arctic, circumpolar. Fig. 614.

18. *S. ferruginea* Grah.  
Alaska Saxifrage  
*S. bongardii* Presl.  
*S. brunoniana* Wall.  
Leaves spatulate or oblanceolate, thick, hirsute on the upper surface and on the margins, sharply toothed above the middle, tapering below into a ciliate petiole, 2-10 cm. long; scapes 1-4 dm. tall, the inflorescence spreading; sepals oblong-ovate, obtuse, 1.5-2 mm. long; petals about 5 mm. long, the 3 upper differing from the lower; filaments dilated at the base. Var. *macounii* Engl. & Irmscher has many of the flowers replaced by bulblets or rosules.  
Aleutian Isls.—Alta.—Mont.—Ore. Fig. 615.

Aleutian Saxifrage  
A peculiar, densely caespitose plant about 2 cm. tall; leaves densely congested at the end of the branches, fleshy, glabrous, ligulate, entire, 2-5 mm. long; flowers about 7 mm. in diameter; sepals and petals about equal, 2.5 mm. long; filaments filiform; fruit purplish, thick.  
Known only from the high peaks of the Aleutians. Fig. 616.

20. *S. serpyllifolia* Pursh.  
Thyme-leaved Saxifrage  
Tufted; leaves crowded at the base of the stem, linear-spatulate, thickish, obtuse, entire, glabrous, 4-8 mm. long; stems 1-flowered, glandular, 2-6 cm. tall, with 1-3 reduced leaves; sepals ovate, about 2 mm. long; petals bright yellow, 4-7 mm. long; filaments subulate; fruit 5-7 mm. long. Var. *purpurea* Hult. has purplish petals.  
Northern Asia—C. Lisburne—Alaska Range—southern Yukon—southeastern Alaska—Aleutians. Fig. 617.
21. *S. hirculus* L.  
**Yellow Marsh Saxifrage**  
*Leptasea alaskana* Small.  
Basal leaves numerous, linear-oblong or linear-ovate, glabrate, entire, 1-4 cm. long; stems leafy, more or less pubescent with brown hairs, 8-25 cm. tall, mostly 1-flowered; sepals ciliate, 3-5 mm. long; petals yellow, 8-14 mm. long; carpels in fruit 8-15 mm. long.  
Circumpolar with interruptions in distribution. Fig. 618.

22. *S. flagellaris* Willd.  
**Flagellate Saxifrage**  
Basal leaves densely crowded, cuneate-spatulate, margined and tipped with spines, 6-16 mm. long, with many filiform runners from their axils; stems 4-15 cm. tall, glandular-pubescent, several-leaved, 1- to 5-flowered; sepals obtuse, glandular, ciliate, 3.5-5 mm. long; petals bright yellow, 7-11 mm. long.  
Alpine-arctic, circumpolar. Fig. 619.

23. *S. tolmiei* T. & G.  
**Tolmie Saxifrage**  
Stems leafy, trailing, glabrous, 3-10 cm. long; leaves evergreen, obovate, firm, often grooved above, the margins revolute; 4-9 mm. long; scapes 3-9 cm. tall, 1- to 4-flowered, glandular-pubescent; sepals obtuse, 2-2.5 mm. long; petals white, sometimes pinkish, 3-4 mm. long; fruiting carpels 7-10 mm. long.  
Wet alpine, central Alaska—Calif. Fig. 620.

**Spotted Saxifrage**  
*Leptasea funstonii* Small.  
Tufted; leaves of the caudices crowded, persistent for several years, more or less parchment-like, linear or oblong-lanceolate with spines along the edges and tip, 6-12 mm. long; scapes with a few reduced leaves, 5-15 cm. tall, several- to many-flowered; sepals about 2 mm. long, glabrous or ciliate; petals cream-colored or yellow, spotted, 5-7 mm. long; fruiting carpels 8-10 mm. long. Var. *cherlerioides* (D. Don) Engl. of eastern Asia and the Aleutians is a form with short, very congested leaves, stems 1-4 cm. tall, petals whitish, 3 mm. long, fruit 3-4 mm. long.  
Eastern Asia—Yukon, type form Eurasian. Fig. 621.

**Three-toothed Saxifrage**  
Tufted; leaves of the caudices densely crowded, persistent, parchment-like, oblong or spatulate, with 3 sharp teeth at the apex and short-ciliate on the margins, 7-20 mm. long; scapes bearing several reduced leaves and several-many flowers; petals white or cream-color, about 6 mm. long; fruit 5-7 mm. long.  
Most of Alaska—Ellesmereland—Greenl.—n. shore of L. Superior. Fig. 622.

**Ciliate Saxifrage**  
Densely matted; leaves crowded, persistent, parchment-like, obovate with ciliate margins, concave above, convex below, about 1 mm. wide
and 1.5-2 mm. long; sepals ciliate, about 1 mm. long; petals none; filaments subulate; fruit 2–3 mm. long on peduncles 5–15 mm. long.

Rocky alpine, northeastern Asia—Arctic coast—central Alaska—Alaska Penin. Fig. 623.

27. **S. nudicaulis** D. Don. Naked-stemmed Saxifrage

Leaf blades 10-25 mm. wide, reniform, cuneate to cordate at the base, 3- to 9-lobed, the lobes triangular to ovate, acute or apiculate; stipules 4–7 mm. long, ciliate; scapes 6–18 cm. tall, few- to several-flowered, the branches subtended by bracts; sepals triangular to lanceolate, 1.5–3 mm. long; petals white, 4–5 mm. long; fruit about 5 mm. long.

Bering Sea region and eastern Asia. Fig. 623.

28. **S. mertensiana** Bong. Wood Saxifrage

Leaves 3–10 cm. wide, suborbicular with deeply cordate base, glabrate, shallowly lobed, the lobes usually with 3 rounded, gland-tipped teeth; scapes 2–4 dm. tall, glandular-pubescent, especially above, paniculately branched, the many flowers, except the terminal ones, usually replaced by bulblets; sepals 2–3 mm. long, reflexed; petals white, 3–4 mm. long; filaments clavate.

Central Alaska—western Mont.—northern Calif. Fig. 625.

29. **S. oppositifolia** L. Purple Mountain Saxifrage

*Antiphylla oppositifolia* (L.) Small.

Tufted, densely leafy, prostrate; leaves 4-ranked, imbricated, keeled, ciliate, obovate to spatulate, 3–5 mm. long; flowers solitary on leafy stalks up to 3 cm. long; sepals ovate, ciliate, 2.5–3 mm. long; petals purplish, rarely whitish, about 8 mm. long; fruiting carpels 8–10 mm. long.

Rocky slopes, circumpolar. Fig. 626.

20. **GROSSULARIACEAE** (Gooseberry Family)

Shrubs; leaves palmately veined, usually lobed, petioled; flowers racemose or solitary, regular, perfect; sepals and the small petals each 5, rarely 4; stamens 5, alternate with the petals; carpels 2, united into a 1-celled ovary with 2 parietal placentae; styles 2; fruit a berry.

**RIBES** L.

Characters of the family. (Arabic name for *Rheum* ribs).

1A. Racemes 1- to 3-flowered ........................................ 1. *R. oxycanthoides*

2A. Racemes several- to many-flowered.

1B. Stems with spines or prickles ................................ 2. *R. lacustre*

2B. Stems unarmed.

1C. Racemes 12–30 cm. long ........................................ 3. *R. bracteosum*

2C. Racemes less than 10 cm. long.

1D. Ovary and fruit smooth, fruit red ............................ 8. *R. triste*

2D. Ovary and fruit glandular.

1E. Lower surface of leaves with resinous glands.

1F. Fruit glabrous ........................................... 4. *R. hudsonianum*

2F. Fruit puberulent ........................................ 5. *R. howellii*

2E. Leaves not glandular, fruit prickly with stalked glands.

1F. Fruit black with bloom ................................... 6. *R. laxiflorum*

2F. Fruit red .................................................... 7. *R. glandulosum*
1. **R. oxycanthoides** L.  
Northern Gooseberry

*Grossularia oxycanthoides* (L.) Mill.

Stems usually less than 1 m. tall, usually bristly, with nodal spines hardly 1 cm. long; leaves 2–4 cm. wide, cordate to widely cuneate at the base, more or less pubescent; peduncles and pedicels short, pubescent; sepals white, glabrous, 2.5–4 mm. long; petals two-thirds as long as the sepals; berry reddish-purple when ripe, about 1 cm. in diameter and of good quality.

Yukon—Newf.—Mich.—B. C. Fig. 627.

2. **R. lacustre** (Pers.) Poir.  
Swamp Gooseberry

*R. echinatum* Lindl.

Stems 1–2 m. tall, more or less prickly and spiny; leaves pentagonal in outline, 5- to 7-lobed, incised-dentate, 2–7 cm. wide; petioles bristly-ciliate; flowers light green or purplish; berries black, glandular-hispid. This species is intermediate between gooseberries and currants. The fruit is used to limited extent.

Alaska Penin.—central Alaska—Labr.—Newf.—Penn.—north Calif. Fig. 628.

3. **R. bracteosum** Dougl.  
Blue Currant

Stems 1–3 m. tall with thick twigs; leaves cordate-orbicular in outline, 5- to 7-lobed, the lobes acute or acuminate, irregularly serrate with gland-tipped teeth, resinous-dotted beneath, 6–20 cm. long and wide; racemes with foliaceous lower bracts; flowers greenish-white; berries resinous-dotted, black with whitish bloom, 7–10 mm. in diameter, the aroma similar in an intensified degree to that of the black currant formerly grown in gardens.

South central Alaska—north Calif. Fig. 629.

Northern Black Currant

Stems 5–15 dm. tall with light gray twigs; leaves reniform-cordate, broader than long, 3- to 4-lobed, coarsely dentate, resinous-dotted and villous beneath; racemes 3–6 cm. long; bracts setaceous, villous, about equaling the pedicels, deciduous; flowers whitish; berry black, 5–10 mm. in diameter, scarcely edible.

West Alaska—Hudson Bay—Minn.—B. C. Fig. 630.

5. **R. howellii** Greene.  
Maple-leaved Currant

*R. acerifolium* Howell not C. Koch.

Resembling the preceding species in general appearance but the leaves thinner and more maple-like; racemes reflexed with upturned, puberulent pedicels; sepals 3–4 cm. long, obtuse; anthers much larger than in *R. hudsonianum*. The plant from Hyder differs from the type in long pedicels and sessile or nearly sessile glands on the ovary. It may be distinct.

Hyder—Oregon.
Trailing Black Currant  
Stems more or less decumbent, 5–20 dm. long; leaves nearly orbicular in outline, cordate, rather deeply 5-lobed, glabrous above, puberulent on the veins beneath, 5–10 cm. wide, the lobes acute, doubly serrate; racemes erect or ascending, 6–12-flowered, 6–10 cm. long, pubescent and glandular. The berry has a fetid odor but is often used.  
Kenai Penin.—central Alaska—northern Calif. Fig. 631.

*R. prostratum* L’Her.  
Similar to *R. laxiflorum* in habit and leaf characters; odor very fetid; racemes ascending, 7–10-flowered, puberulent; pedicels and hypanthium glandular-bristly; berries red, 6–8 mm. in diameter.  
Central Alaska—Labr.—Newf.—N. Car.—Wisc.

8. *R. triste* Pall.  
American Red Currant  
Stems 5–15 dm. tall with reddish-brown, shreedy bark on the twigs; leaves reniform-cordate, 3- to 5-lobed, dentate, glabrous above, glabrate or pubescent beneath, 3–10 cm. wide; flowers purplish; racemes 3–6 cm. long; fruit similar in every way to that of the cultivated garden currant.  
Northern Asia—Kobuk River—Labr.—Newf.—Mich.—Ore. Fig. 632.

21. **ROSACEAE** (Rose Family)

Herbs, shrubs or trees; leaves alternate, usually with stipules; flowers regular, usually perfect but sometimes monoecious or dioecious; hypanthium well developed, ranging from flat with ovaries superior to elongated and enclosing the ovaries; sepals and petals each usually 5, the latter sometimes wanting; stamens 1–many, often 20; carpels 1–many, usually distinct; ovules 1–several in each carpel; fruit various.

1A. Ovary superior.  
1B. Carpels 1, becoming a drupe. ................. 1. *Prunus*  
2B. Carpels 3–5, becoming dehiscent follicles.  
1C. Carpels more or less united below, shrub. .... 2. *Physocarpus*  
2C. Carpels distinct.  
1D. Flowers dioecious, tall herb. ................. 5. *Aruncus*  
2D. Flowers perfect.  
1E. Leaves simple, shrubs. ......................... 3. *Spiraea*  
2E. Leaves twice or thrice 3-cleft. ............... 4. *Luetkea*  
3B. Carpels becoming druplets. .................. 6. *Rubus*  
4B. Carpels becoming achenes. .......  
1C. Carpels enclosed in the hypanthium which becomes fleshy in fruit. ....... 7. *Rosa*  
2C. Carpels not enclosed.  
1D. Achenes borne on a receptacle which becomes fleshy in fruit. .......... 8. *Fragaria*  
2D. Achenes borne on a dry receptacle.  
1E. Style articulate with the ovary and deciduous.  
1F. Stamens numerous. ......................... 9. *Potentilla*  
2F. Stamens 5.  
1G. Leaves trifoliate. ......................... 10. *Sibbaldia*  
2G. Leaves 2- to 3-ternate. ............... 11. *Chamaerhodos*  
2E. Styles persistent.  
1F. Flowers borne in a dense spicate or capitate inflorescence. .......... 14. *Sanguisorba*
2F. Flowers borne singly or in an open inflorescence.
1G. Leaves simple ........................................ 12. Dryas

2A. Ovary inferior.
1B. Leaves pinnate ........................................ 15. Sorbus
2B. Leaves simple.
1C. Ripe carpels bony ..................................... 18. Crataegus
2C. Ripe carpels papyry or leathery.
1D. Cavities of the ovary as many as the pistils .... 16. Malus
2D. Cavities of the ovary twice as many as the pistils. 17. Amelanchier

1. PRUNUS

Shrubs or trees; leaves simple, alternate, toothed; flowers perfect, in our species borne in racemes on leafy branches; sepals 5, imbricate; petals 5, imbricate; stamens 15-30, the filaments filiform and distinct; fruit with a fleshy exocarp and smooth bony stone. (Latin name.)

_P. melanocarpa_ (A. Nels.) Shafer. Rocky Mountain Wild Cherry

Shrub or small tree; leaves glabrous, obovate or oval, usually abruptly acuminate at the apex and rounded at the base, paler beneath; flowers white, 1 cm. or less broad; fruit purple or black, 6-8 mm. in diameter, sweet or slightly astringent.

Liard Hot Springs—N. Dak.—N. Mex.—Calif.

2. PHYSOCARPUS Maxim.

Shrubs with exfoliating bark; leaves palmately lobed; flowers in terminal corymbs; hypanthium campanulate, 5-lobed, stellate-pubescent; sepals persistent; petals white, spreading; stamens 20-40; follicles opening along both sutures; seed 2-4, obliquely pear-shaped, shining. (Greek, bellows or bladder and fruit.)

_P. capitatus_ (Pursh) Kuntze. Pacific Ninebark

1-5 m. tall; leaves 3- to 5-lobed, the lobes incised or doubly serrate, sparingly pubescent or glabrate above, sometimes stellate-pubescent beneath, 3-7 cm. long and about as wide; inflorescence rather dense; petals 3-4 mm. long; carpels 8-10 mm. long, ovate, rather long-acuminate.

Southeast Alaska—Idaho—central Calif.

3. SPIRAEA

Leaves without stipules; flowers small, in racemes, corymbs, or panicles; hypanthium campanulate or turbinate; sepals 5; petals 5; stamens many; carpels usually 5, inserted at the bottom of the hypanthium; ovules 2-several; fruit composed of leathery follicles which open along the ventral suture; seeds linear, tapering to both ends. (Greek, to twist, referring to the follicles of some species.)

Inflorescence conic or spike-like, petals pink ................ 1. S. menziesii
Inflorescence flat to hemispherical, flowers white .......... 2. S. beauverdiana

1. S. menziesii Hook. Menzies Spiraea

An erect, branched shrub 10-15 dm. tall with reddish-brown twigs; leaves elliptic to oval, the wider forms being on the more vigorous growth,
serrate on the upper half, acute to rounded at either end, glabrous, or pubescent on the veins, 3–8 cm. long; inflorescence very dense, spike-like, 4–15 cm. long, pubescent; sepals ovate, reflexed; petals rose pink, 1.5 mm. long; follicles glabrous.

Southeast Alaska—Idaho—Ore. Fig. 633.

2. *S. beauverdiana* Schneid. Beauverd Spiraea

*S. stevenii* (Schneid.) Rydb.

3–12 dm. tall, with reddish twigs; leaves oblong to ovate, glabrate, serrate from near the base, usually rounded at both ends, 2–5 cm. long; inflorescence 2–4 cm. across, puberulent; sepals ovate, acute, reflexed; petals white, about 1.5 mm. long; follicles puberulent.

East Asia—all of Alaska—Mackenzie. Fig. 634.

4. **Luetkea**

Decumbent or creeping undershrub with stoloniferous branches; leaves twice or thrice ternately dissected; flowers borne in a raceme; hynanthium hemispheric; sepals and petals each 5; stamens about 20, the filaments subulate and connate at the base; carpels usually 5; ovules several; follicles coriaceous, dehiscent by both sutures; seed linear-lanceolate, acute. (Count F. F. Luetke was commander of a Russian exploring expedition.)

*L. pectinata* (Pursh) Kuntze. Luetkea

Flowering shoots glabrate below, pubescent above, 5–15 cm. high; leaves crowded at the base of the flowering shoots, alternate above, glabrate, dissected into linear, acute divisions, 1–2 cm. long; racemes 1–5 cm. long; sepals ovate-lanceolate, acute, about 2 mm. long; petals white, 3 mm. or more long; carpels about 4 mm. long.

Alpine meadows, Bering Str.—Canadian Rockies—Ore. Fig. 635.

5. **Aruncus** (L.) Adans.

Perennials with thick rootstocks and twice to thrice ternately pinnate leaves without stipules; inflorescence a large panicle, the divisions spicate; flowers dioecious; sepals 5, triangular; petals 5, narrow, white; carpels 3–5; ovules several; follicles cartilaginous, dehiscent along the ventral suture, then splitting at the apex, reflexed; seeds few. (Greek, meaning goat’s beard.)

*A. vulgaris* Raf. Goat’s Beard

*A. sylvester* Kost.

*A. acuminatus* (Dougl.) Rydb.

Stem stout, glabrous, 1–2 m. tall; leaves large; leaflets lanceolate, irregularly and doubly serrate, long-acuminate, 3–12 cm. long; panicles terminal and axillary, 1–5 dm. long; flowers small; follicles about 3 mm. long.

Widely distributed in Europe, Asia, and North America. Fig. 636.
6. RUBUS (Tourn.) L.

Perennial herbs, shrubs or trailing vines, often prickly; leaves alternate, simple or pinnate; inflorescence axillary or terminal, the flowers solitary, racemose or panicked, regular, perfect or dioecious; stipules adnate to the petioles; sepals 5, persistent, petals 5, deciduous; stamens many, distinct; carpels few to many, inserted on a convex or elongated receptacle; fruit composed of few to many fleshy druplets. (Latin, ruber, red.)

1A. Herbaceous plants.
   1B. Flowers white.
      1C. Leaves simply lobed ................................ 1. R. chamaemorus
      2C. Leaves 3-foliate ......................................... 2. R. pubescens
      3C. Leaves 5-foliate ......................................... 3. R. pedatus
   2B. Flowers pink or red.
      1C. Leaves 3-lobed ........................................... 4. R. stellatus
      2C. Leaves 3-foliate.
         1D. Stem smooth, leaflets small ....................... 5. R. arcticus
         2D. Stem glandular-hairy, leaflets larger .............. 6. R. alaskensis

2A. Stems woody.
   1B. Stems biennial.
      1C. Stems bristly ........................................... 7. R. strigosus
      2C. Stems prickly ........................................... 8. R. leucodermis
   2B. Stems perennial.
      1C. Leaves simple .......................................... 9. R. parviflorus
      2C. Leaves compound ......................................... 10. R. spectabilis

1. R. chamaemorus L. Cloudberry. Baked-apple Berry
   Erect from a creeping rootstock, 5–20 cm. tall; leaves 2 or 3, reniform with 3 or 5 rounded lobes, rugose, 3–10 cm. wide; stipules ovate, obtuse; flowers solitary, dioecious; sepals ovate, glandular pubescent; petals white, obovate, 8–12 mm. long; fruit composed of 6–18 rather large druplets the color of a baked apple when ripe and prized by the Indians and Eskimo.

   Circumpolar, south to Newf.—N. Hamp.—Vancouver Isl. Fig. 637.

2. R. pubescens Raf. Dwarf Red Blackberry
   Stems slender and with trailing shoots 1–10 dm. long; leaves ternate, rarely quinate; leaflets 2–9 cm. long, the lateral obliquely ovate, the terminal rhomboid, sharply and doubly serrate; flowers 1–3; petals small, white or pink; sepals pubescent, reflexed; droplets few, large, red.

   Watson Lake—Newf.—New Jersey—Colo.—B. C.

3. R. pedatus Smith. Five-leaved Bramble
   A slender trailing vine rooting at the nodes, glabrate; flowering branches very short, 2- to 4-leaved; leaves 3-foliate but the lateral leaflets so deeply cleft as to appear 5-foliate; leaflets thin, obovate or rhombic, irregularly toothed and incised, 1–3 cm. long; stipules ovate, small; flowers usually solitary; sepals foliaceous, ovate-lanceolate; petals white, ovate-oblong, 1 cm. or less long; fruit composed of 1–6 red, oblong druplets.

   Woods, climbing over moss or logs, eastern Asia—Yukon—Mont.—Ore. Fig. 638.

Nagoon Berry

Plant low, 5–15 cm. tall from a spreading rootstock, simple or branched from the base; leaves reniform in outline, 3-lobed, sometimes divided to near the base, simple or doubly serrate, cordate at the base; stipules obovate, acuminate, strongly veined; flowers solitary; sepals lanceolate, acute, pubescent and often toothed; petals rose-red, clawed, 15–20 mm. long; fruit of high quality, composed of about 15–25 red druplets to which the calyx strongly adheres.

Wet places in coastal districts and occasionally in interior, East Asia—B. C. Fig. 639.

5. *R. arcticus* L.

Nagoon Berry. Kneshenaka

*R. acaulis* Michx.

Like *R. stellatus* in habit and fruit; less than 1 dm. tall in exposed places, or to 25 cm. tall in sheltered situations; leaves 3-foliate; terminal leaflet ovate to rhombic, unevenly serrate, 2–4 cm. long; lateral leaflets oblique; flowers 1–3; petals dark rose to red; druplets 20–40, red. *R. acaulis* was the name applied to a dwarf form with more rounded leaflets and the hypanthium part of the calyx glabrous or nearly so, the corresponding part in typical *R. arcticus* being glandular-hairy. Intermediate forms occur.

Circumpolar, south to north Minnesota. Fig. 640.


Alaska Bramble

Stems 2–5 dm. tall, often woody at the base, 1- to 3-flowered, pubescent; leaves mostly 3-foliate, the petioles pubescent; terminal leaflet ovate to rhombic, 4–8 cm. long; lateral leaflets similar but oblique; sepals narrow, 10–15 mm. long, becoming reflexed; petals pink, broadly spatulate, 12–18 mm. long.

Curry—Matanuska—southeastern Alaska. Fig. 641.


American Red Raspberry


*R. subarcticus* Rydb.

Canes 6–12 dm. tall, brownish red, densely covered with both rough and fine bristles; leaflets 3–5, irregularly and doubly serrate, whitish-pubescent beneath; stipules very narrow and deciduous; petioles and peduncles more or less glandular; sepals triangular-lanceolate, glandular-pubescent; petals white, about 5 mm. long; fruit composed of red druplets, elongate-hemispheric.

Across N. America, south to Conn.—Colo.—B. C., ?eastern Asia. Fig. 642.


Western Black Raspberry

Stems 1–2 m. tall, glaucous, armed with stout, flat prickles; leaflets 3–5, ovate to lanceolate, doubly serrate, white-tomentose beneath, the veins and petioles prickly; sepals lanceolate, long-acuminate, in fruit
spreading or reflexed; petals white, shorter than the sepals; fruit usually dark with white bloom and agreeable flavor.

Southeast Alaska—Mont.—Utah—Calif.


Thimbleberry

*R. nutkana* Moc.

An unarmed shrub with shreddy bark, 6–16 dm. tall; leaves pentagonal in outline, 3– to 7- but mostly 5-lobed, coarsely and unevenly serrate with gland-tipped teeth, 7–20 cm. wide; sepals broadly ovate, abruptly narrowed into a long, slender appendage; petals white, 16–25 mm. long; fruit convex, red, composed of numerous small druplets.

Southeastern Alaska—S. Dak.—N. Mex. Fig. 643.


Salmonberry

Usually more or less prickly, 1–4 m. tall, the bark yellowish-brown and exfoliating; leaflets 3, usually more or less lobed, the lateral ones unsymmetrical, coarsely and unevenly serrate, 2–12 cm. long; stipules linear or subulate, pubescent; flowers solitary; sepals deltoid-lanceolate, pubescent; petals red, 16–22 mm. long; fruit varying from yellow to dark red, 16–25 mm. in diameter, composed of 20–40 druplets.

East Asia—Idaho—Calif. Fig. 644.

7. *ROSA* (Tourn.) L.

Erect or climbing shrubs; leaves alternate, pinnate; leaflets serrate; stipules adnate; flowers perfect, pink in our species; hypanthium well developed, elongated upward, contracted at the mouth and enclosing the achenes, becoming fleshy in fruit; sepals usually 5; petals normally 5 but may be numerous by transformation of stamens; stamens numerous, inserted on the margin of the hypanthium; carpels numerous, borne on the base and sides of the hypanthium; achenes bony. (The Latin name.)

1A. Fruit 1 cm. or less in diameter ................................. 3. *R. woodsii*
2A. Fruit more than 1 cm. in diameter.

1B. Stems with numerous terete prickles .......................... 1. *R. acicularis*
2B. Stems with few flattened prickles .......................... 2. *R. nutkana*


Prickly Rose

Bushy, 3–12 dm. tall, usually armed with moderately strong spines interspersed with weaker ones; stipules pubescent and with glandular margins; leaflets 3–9, usually 5, elliptic or oval, regularly serrate, 15–55 mm. long, glabrous above, pale and pubescent beneath; hypanthium glabrous, pyriform, or elliptic to nearly globose, usually with a neck; sepals pubescent, glandular along the margins of the usually more or less foliose tips; petals obcordate, rose pink, 2–3 cm. long; fruit edible. Sometimes hybridizes with the next species.

Has an interrupted circumboreal distribution south to Mass.—Penn.—Colo. Fig. 645.
2. **R. nutkana** Presl.  
*R. aleutensis* Crepin.  
Nootka Rose

Stems stout, erect, 6-25 dm. tall, usually armed with paired straight or slightly curved prickles; stipules and leaf-rachis glandular, the stipules with glandular-dentate margins; leaflets 5-9, more or less double-serrate, usually rounded at both ends, 15-50 mm. long; sepals 15-30 mm. long, petals typically rose pink, 20-35 mm. long; fruit glabrous, typically globose and neckless.

Coastal districts, Aleutians-Calif. Fig. 646.

3. **R. woodsii** Lindl.  
Woods Rose

Bushy, 5-15 dm. tall, armed with numerous prickles 4-8 mm. long; stipules narrow below the spreading tips, leaflets 5-9, obovate, somewhat cuneate at the base, slightly petiolule, serrate, glabrous, the under surface glaucous, 1-2 cm. long; flowers solitary or 2 or 3 together; sepals lanceolate, caudate-attenuate, about 15 mm. long, usually glabrous on the back, tomentose on the margin and within; fruit globose or nearly so.

Circle Hot Springs-Alta.—Minn.—Kans.—Utah. Fig. 647.

8. **FRAGARIA** L.

Acaulescent perennials with thick, scaly rootstocks propagating by runners which root at the joints; bractlets, sepals, and petals each usually 5; flowers usually white; stamens about 20; receptacle hemispheric or conic, bearing the numerous carpels and becoming enlarged and fleshy in fruit; styles filiform but short and attached near the middle of the ovaries. (Latin, signifying fragrance.)

1A. Leaves thick and coriaceous. ............................ 1. **F. chiloensis**
2A. Leaves thinner.

1B. Pubescence of stems and petioles spreading or slightly reflexed ........................................... 2. **F. bracteata**
2B. Pubescence ascending or appressed ........................ 3. **F. glauca**

1. **F. chiloensis** (L.) Duch.  
Beach Strawberry

Rather stout; petioles, peduncles and inflorescence silky-pubescent with spreading or reflexed hairs; leaflets thick, cuneate-obovate or the lateral rhombic, crenate-dentate, rugose above, silky-pubescent beneath, 2-4 cm. long; peduncles shorter than the leaves; sepals acuminate; flowers 2-3 cm. broad; fruit ovoid, up to 25 mm. long, soft and sweet; achenes nearly superficial.

Near the coast, Aleutians-Calif.—Peru—Patagonia, and in Hawaii. Fig. 648.

2. **F. bracteata** Heller.  
Bracted Strawberry

Rootstock short; leaves thin, silky when young, nearly glabrous in age; leaflets broadly ovate, coarsely serrate, 2-4 cm. long; scapes slender, equaling or exceeding the leaves, usually with a unifoliate bract; flowers 15-20 mm. broad; sepals triangular-lanceolate, longer than the lanceolate bractlets, very acute; fruit ovoid, the achenes nearly superficial.

Hyder—Mont.—N. Mex.—Calif. Fig. 649.
*F. yukonensis* Rydb.  
*F. platypetala* of reports from Alaska.

Rather slender; petioles and peduncles appressed-villous; leaflets rather thin, obovate, cuneate at the base, sharply and deeply toothed, glabrous above, appressed silky beneath, 15–55 mm. long; scapes leafy-bracted, usually shorter than the leaves; flowers less than 15 mm. wide; fruit subglobose, about 1 cm. in diameter; achenes in shallow pits.

Central Alaska—Gt. Slave L.—Black Hills—N. Mex. Fig. 650.

9. POTENTILLA L.

Herbs or rarely shrubs with alternate, compound leaves; flowers regular, perfect; hypanthium concave to hemispheric; bractlets, sepals and petals each 5; stamens usually many; receptacle hemispheric or conic, bearing many carpels; styles terminal or lateral; fruit composed of many achenes on a dry receptacle. (Latin, powerful, from medicinal properties of some species.)

1A. Petals purple, short. (*Comarum* L.) ........................ 1. *P. palustris*
2A. Petals white or cream color. (*Drymocallis* Fourr.) .... 2. *P. arguta*
3A. Petals yellow.

1B. Plant shrubby. (*Dasiphora* Raf.) ............................. 3. *P. fruticosa*
2B. Plant herbaceous.

1C. Plant stoloniferous, flower solitary. (*Argentina* Lam.)
1D. Bractlets toothed or divided, achenes grooved ............ 4. *P. anserina*
2D. Bractlets entire, achenes not grooved .................. 5. *P. pacifica*

2C. Plants lacking runners, flowers in cymes.

1D. Leaves odd-pinnate.

1E. Leaves with 3–7 pairs of leaflets.
1F. Leaves silky-tomentose on both sides .......................... 6. *P. hippiana*
2F. Leaves green or grayish on upper side .................. 7. *P. pennsylvanica*
2E. Lower leaves with 2 or 3 pairs of leaflets.

1F. Style filiform.

1G. Leaflets pinnatifid ............................ 11. *P. multifida*
2G. Leaflets toothed .................................. 12. *P. rubricaulis*

2F. Style enlarged and glandular at the base.

1G. Leaves silky-pubescent on both sides .......................... 10. *P. pulchella*
2G. Leaves tomentose beneath, green above.

1H. Leaflets pinnatifid almost to the midrib ................... 9. *P. virgulata*
2H. Leaflets pinnatifid ½–¾ way to midrib ............. 8. *P. pectinata*

2D. Leaves palmately 5- to 7-foliate.

1E. Leaflets toothed to the base ................................ 14. *P. gracilis*
2E. Leaflets toothed on upper half only .................. 13. *P. diversifolia*

3D. Leaves trifoliate.

1E. Leaflets cleft to the middle or lower (see also *P. vahliana*).

1F. Petals 2–4 mm. long ........................................ 16. *P. elegans*
2F. Petals 5–8 mm. long ...................................... 15. *P. biflora*
2E. Leaflets toothed.

1F. Leaves hirsute on lower surface.

1G. Plant erect ........................................ 18. *P. monspeliensis*
2G. Plant spreading ........................................ 17. *P. emarginata*

2F. Leaves tomentose or densely sericeous on lower surface.

1G. Stems 1 dm. or less tall, 1- to 3-flowered.

1H. Petals obcordate ........................................ 20. *P. uniflora*
2H. Petals obreniform ........................................ 21. *P. vahliana*
2G. Stems normally 1–2 dm. tall, several-flowered.

1H. Flowers 2–3 cm. in diameter ............................ 19. *P. villosa*
2H. Flowers 15 mm. or less in diameter.

1J. Leaves deeply dissected ............................ 22. *P. hookeriana*
1. *P. palustris* (L.) Scop.

*Comarum palustre* L.

Aquatic or marsh perennial with creeping rootstocks; stems ascending, more or less hirsute and glandular-pubescent above; leaves pinnate, leaflets 3–7, usually 5, green above, pale beneath, oblong or oval, sharply serrate, 2–6 cm. long; bractlets small and narrow; sepals purple, ovate, acuminate, 8–15 mm. long; petals much shorter than the sepals; style lateral; achene smooth with purplish apex.

Circumboreal, south to Penn.—Wyo.—Calif. Fig. 651.

2. *P. arguta* Pursh.

*Drymocallis arguta* (Pursh) Rydb.

Rootstock stout and woody; stems stout, erect, 3–10 dm. tall, striate, hirsute, glandular or viscid; basal leaves 7- to 11-foliate; leaflets ovate, oval or rhomboid, the terminal one cuneate, the lateral ones oblique, all sharply incised-dentate; stem leaves reduced; flowers in a dense cyme, 12–18 mm. in diameter; hypanthium, bractlets and calyx glandular viscid; petals whitish, drying yellowish, a little longer than the sepals.

Yukon—N. B.—Va.—Colo. Fig. 652.

3. *P. fruticosa* L.

*Dasiphora fruticosa* (L.) Rydb.

A much-branched shrub with shreddy bark, 2–12 dm. tall; leaves pinnate, silky pubescent, especially beneath; leaflets usually 5, oblong or linear-oblong, entire and usually with more or less revolute margins, 10–25 mm. long; petals 10–15 mm. long, much longer than the sepals; achenes dark, receptacle with long brown hairs.

Circumpolar, south to N. Jer.—Minn.—N. Mex.—Calif. Fig. 653.

4. *P. anserina* L.

*Argentina anserina* (L.) Rydb.

Leaves 1–2 dm. long; leaflets 9–31 with smaller ones interspersed, 1–4 cm. long, oblong or oblong-lanceolate, white-silky beneath, sparingly silky to green and glabrate above; peduncles 3–15 cm. long; petals 7–15 mm. long; achenes corky, grooved on the upper end. Var. *sericea* Hayne (*Argentina argentea* Rydb.) has the upper surface of the leaves silky-tomentose.

Interrupted circumboreal, south to N. Jer.—N. Mex. Fig. 654.

5. *P. pacifica* Howell.

*P. yukonensis* Hult.

*P. edgii* Wormskj. var. *groenlandica* (Tratt.) Polunin.

*Argentina occidentalis* Rydb.

*Argentina subarctica* Rydb.

Resembling the preceding in appearance; leaves up to 4 dm. long including petiole; leaflets up to 6 cm. long, glabrous or nearly so above,
silky-tomentose beneath; peduncles up to 3 dm. long; petals up to 15 mm. long. The vigorous form on the Pacific Coast gives way gradually to the diminutive form of the Arctic Coast which often has leaves and peduncles only a few centimeters high.

Mostly along beaches, circumpolar, south to Calif. Fig. 655.

Wooly Cinquefoil

Stems erect, 3–6 dm. tall, silky canescent; lower leaves 5-to 11-foliate; leaflets oblanceolate or oblong, obtuse, narrowed or cuneate at the base, 15–50 mm. long, deeply toothed; sepals ovate-lanceolate, 5–7 mm. long; bractlets nearly equaling the sepals but narrower; petals 6–8 mm. long.  
Central Alaska—Minn.—Nebr.—Ariz.

7. *P. pennsylvanica* L.  
Pennsylvania Cinquefoil

Stems erect or ascending, 4–8 dm. tall in the typical form, more or less tomentose; leaves pinnately 5- to 15-foliate; leaflets oblong or oblanceolate, cleft one-half way to the midrib into oblanceolate divisions, grayish tomentose and veiny beneath, glabrous or nearly so above; bractlets about equaling the sepals; petals longer than the sepals; achenes smooth or more often somewhat rugulose. Var. *strigosa* Pursh is generally lower, 3–5 dm. tall, leaflets deeply divided into narrow lobes with revolute margins. Var. *glabrata* Wats. has stem and leaves nearly glabrous.  
Asia, east central Alaska—Hudson Bay—Kans.—N. Mex. Fig. 656.

8. *P. pectinata* Fisch.  
Coast Cinquefoil

Stems usually clustered from a woody rootstock, finely pubescent, 2–5 dm. tall; stipules large, foliaceous and lobed; leaves mostly 5-foliate; leaflets obovate or oblong, cut into narrow lobes with revolute margins, 2–5 cm. long; flowers about 15 mm. in diameter; bractlets lanceolate with narrowed bases; sepals lanceolate with broad bases, a little longer than the bractlets; achenes smooth or minutely rugulose.  
Skagway and in eastern North America. Fig. 657.


Caudex short and with a taproot; stems 2–5 dm. tall; leaflets ovate, 1–4 cm. long, sparingly hairy above, white pubescent beneath, dissected into narrowly linear divisions with revolute margins; bractlets linear, about equaling the lanceolate sepals; petals somewhat exceeding the sepals; achenes smooth.  
Seward Penin.—Wyo.—Utah. Fig. 658.


Densely caespitose and silky-hirsute with white or yellowish hairs; stems spreading, 1- to few-flowered, less than 1 dm. long; leaves usually 5-foliate; leaflets obovate-cuneate, deeply dissected into linear segments; bractlets oblong, nearly as long as the ovate sepals; petals 5–6 mm. long, a little exceeding the sepals; styles short.
FLORA OF ALASKA

Wrangel Isl.—Ellsmereiand—Spitzbergen—Nova Zemlya—Labr.—Seward Penin.—?Kiska Isl.

11. *P. multifida* L. Cut-leaved Cinquefoil

Stems, several to many, arising from a woody caudex, ascending or spreading, somewhat appressed-strigose, 1–3 dm. long; leaflets pectinately divided to very near the midrib into narrow, linear divisions with more or less revolute margins, smooth above, tomentose beneath; bractlets slightly shorter and petals slightly longer than the 3–4 mm. long sepals; style short; achenes smooth or somewhat rugose.

Circumpolar, south to Great Slave L.—southern Alaska. Fig. 659.


Stems several, ascending or prostrate, often tinged with red, 1–2 dm. long, pubescent with spreading hairs; leaflets glabrate above, white tomentose beneath, 1–3 cm. long, obovate or oblanceolate, pinnately cleft into lanceolate, acute teeth; stem leaves usually ternate; cymes 5- to 9-flowered; petals obcordate, a little longer than the sepals.

Reported from Herschel Isl., Mackenzie—Ellsmereiand—Great Bear Lake.

13. *P. diversifolia* Lehm. Diverse-leaved Cinquefoil

*P. glaucophylla* of reports from Alaska.

Stems 1–few from a woody caudex, 2–5 dm. tall; leaflets pubescent when young, often glabrate in age, obovate or oblanceolate, toothed or lobed on the upper half, 2–5 cm. long; stipules of basal leaves lanceolate and scarious, of upper leaves wider and foliaceous; bractlets shorter than the sepals; petals obcordate, 5–9 mm. long; styles long, filiform.

Alaska Range—S. Dak.—Colo.—Calif. Fig. 660.


*P. alaskana* Rydb. *P. blaschkeana* and *P. nuttallii* of reports from Alaska.

Stems pubescent, branched above, 4–9 dm. tall; basal leaves long-petioled; leaflets obovate, cut one-half way to the midrib into narrow lobes, pubescent, sometimes silky, especially beneath, 3–12 cm. long; inflorescence silky; sepals 8–10 mm. long, longer than the bractlets; petals about equaling the sepals; achenes smooth; base of style dilated.

Kodiak Isl.—Wiseman—Alta.—Mont.—Calif. Fig. 661.

15. *P. biflora* Willd. Two-flowered Cinquefoil

Almost acaulescent, caespitose, silky pubescent alpine plant; stipules linear-lanceolate; terminal leaflet split nearly to the base into 3 linear divisions, the lateral into 2 such divisions, all pubescent beneath, glabrate above in age, the margins revolute; scapes 3–10 cm. tall, 1- or 2-flowered; bractlets and sepals about equal; achenes nearly 2 mm. long; receptacle with long silky pubescence.

Eastern Asia—Mackenzie River—Alaska Range. Fig. 662.
16. *P. elegans* C. & S. Pretty Cinquefoil

Densely caespitose or pulvinate; stems 15–30 mm. tall, 1-flowered; leaves short petioled, the leaflets 3–6 mm. long, sparsely villous-pilose; petals slightly exceeding the sepals and bracts. A very small and delicate species.

Eastern half of Asia, extending to Mackenzie.

17. *P. emarginata* Pursh. Arctic Cinquefoil

*P. nana* Willd.

Caespitose; 2–15 cm. tall; leaflets sessile, softly hirsute, 3- to 9-toothed, 5–15 mm. long; stems 1- or 2-flowered; bractlets 4–5 mm. long, about equaling the ovate, acute sepals; petals broadly obcordate, 5–9 mm. long; style filiform, short; achenes glabrous.

Circumpolar, south to Labr.—southern Alaska—Aleutians. Fig. 663.

18. *P. monspeliensis* L. Rough Cinquefoil

*P. norvegica* ssp. *monspeliensis* (L.) Achers. & Graebn.

Stems erect from an annual or biennial root, branched, hirsute, 2–8 dm. tall; stipules foliaceous, entire or dentate; leaves trifoliate, rarely 5-foliate on young, vigorous growth; leaflets variable, usually obovate, deeply serrate, pubescent with spreading hairs, 2–6 cm. long; flowers in rather dense, leafy-bracted cymes; bractlets and sepals lanceolate, acute; petals nearly as long as the sepals; achenes rugulose.

Widespread in our area, Alaska—Labr.—Mexico—Calif. Fig. 664.

19. *P. villosa* Pall. Villous Cinquefoil

Silky-villous throughout; stems 15–30 cm. tall, 1- to several-flowered; leaflets with prominent veins, greenish above, silvery beneath, obovate, deeply crenate-dentate with rounded teeth, 1–5 cm. long; bractlets acute; sepals acute, broader and slightly longer than the bractlets, 6–8 mm. long; petals 8–12 mm. long; achenes nearly smooth but generally with a few lines.

Eastern Asia—Seward Penin.—Alaska Range—Aleutians. Fig. 665.

20. *P. uniflora* Ledeb. One-flowered Cinquefoil

Silky-pubescent, stems 3–12 cm. tall, usually 1-flowered but sometimes 2-flowered; leaflets silky or glabrate above, white-tomentose beneath, deeply cut from the apex, the terminal one cuneate-obovate, the lateral ones rhombic, 1–2 cm. long; bractlets and sepals silky, the bractlets obtuse, the sepals acute, 4–5 mm. long; petals obcordate, 6–8 mm. long.

Lena River, Siberia—Alta.—Mont.—Colo.—Ore.—Kamchatka. Fig. 666.


Caudex woody, covered with old remains of stipules and petioles; whole plant covered with yellowish villous hairs; leaves crowded, short petioled; leaflets usually 1 cm. or less long, cuneate, coarsely and deeply...
dentate at the apex; bractlets broadly ovate or elliptic, often obtuse; petals usually broader than long and overlapping.

Wrangel Isl.—Ellsmere Island—Labrador—St. Matthew Island. Fig. 667.

22. *P. hookeriana* Lehm. Hooker Cinquefoil

Caespitose; stems 1–2 dm. tall, tomentose; basal leaves on petioles 1–3 cm. long; leaflets 1–2 cm. long, deeply cleft into oblong lobes, silky villous above, densely tomentose beneath; bractlets almost as long as the sepals which are about 4 mm. long; petals obcordate, slightly exceeding the sepals.

Urals—Victoria Land—Mont. Fig. 668.

23. *P. nivea* L. Snow Cinquefoil

Caespitose, the caudex covered with the brown stipules and old leaves; stems several, 10–25 cm. tall, more or less tomentose, few-leaved; basal leaves on petioles 2–5 cm. long; leaflets oblong-cuneate or obovate, 15–30 mm. long, glabrate or slightly villous above, densely white-tomentose beneath, coarsely and deeply crenate; sepals ovate-lanceolate, longer than the bractlets and shorter than the petals which are narrowly obcordate.

Circumboreal, Yukon, south to Colo.—Nevada. Fig. 669.

24. *P. chamissonis* Hult. Chamisso Cinquefoil

Stems several, 2–5 dm. tall; lower leaves long-petioled, 3-foliate or a few 5-foliate; leaflets obovate, the lateral sessile, the terminal long petiolate, deeply serrate-dentate; inflorescence many-flowered; bracts linear to lanceolate, shorter than the narrowly triangular sepals; achenes about 1 mm. long, the style being of about same length and papillose at the base.

Southern Yukon — Quebec — Greenland — Spitzbergen — northern Scandinavia.

10. SIBBALDIA L.

Low, tufted perennials with woody caudices; leaves ternate; flowers in cymes on scape-like, nearly leafless stems; bractlets, sepals, and petals each 5; petals obovate, yellow, shorter than the sepals; stamens 5, inserted alternate with the petals on the woolly edge of the hypanthium; carpels 5–20; styles lateral; achenes glabrous. (Robert Sibbald was a Scotch naturalist.)

*S. procumbens* L. Sibbaldia

Stems pubescent, less than 1 dm. tall; leaflets more or less appressed-pubescent, obovate, cuneate at the base, 2- to 5- but usually 3-lobed at the apex, 1–3 cm. long; sepals slightly longer than the bractlets, acute or acuminate.

Alpine-arctic, circumboreal, south to Newf.—N. Hamp.—Colo.—Calif. Fig. 670.
11. CHAMAERHODOS Bunge.

Perennial or biennial herbs; leaves ternately divided; flowers small, perfect, borne in cymes; bractlets wanting; hypanthium cup-shaped, small; sepals and petals each 5, stamens 5, opposite the petals; pistils 5–20; style filiform, basal. (Greek, a low rose.)

*C. nuttallii* (T. & G.) Pickering. American Chamaerhodos


Usually much branched, hirsute and glandular; basal leaves 2- to 4-ternately divided into linear or oblong segments; stem leaves diminishing in size and complexity upward; flowers numerous; hypanthium 2–3 mm. in diameter; sepals triangular-lanceolate, about equaling the white petals.

Yukon—L. Athabasca—Manitoba—Minn.—Colo. Fig. 671.

12. DRYAS L.

Low tufted or matted subshrubs; leaves alternate, petioled, simple, more or less rugose, white-tomentose beneath; flowers solitary on naked peduncles; bractlets wanting; sepals 7–10, persistent; petals 7–10, longer than the sepals, often persistent; stamens numerous; carpels numerous; style terminal, elongating and becoming plumose in fruit. (Latin name of a Greek wood nymph.)

1A. Sepals ovate or ovate-lanceolate, petals yellow and ascending
2A. Sepals linear or linear-lanceolate, petals whitish, spreading.

1B. Leaf-blades crenate, strongly rugose
2B. Leaf-blades entire or with a few teeth, not conspicuously rugose


Often forming mats several decimeters in diameter; leaves elliptic, narrowly at the base, the margins slightly revolute, 1–3 cm. long; peduncles 5–20 cm. tall, tomentose; sepals black glandular-pubescent, about 5 mm. long; petals obovate, about twice as long as the sepals; achenes with plumes up to 4 cm. long.

Central and southern Alaska—Great Bear L.—Mont.—Ore., and in Ontario and Quebec. Fig. 672.

2. *D. octopetala* L. Eight-petaled Mountain Avens

Densely tufted; leaves elliptic, glabrous and rugose above, the margins revolute, rounded at the apex, rounded or subcordate at the base, 1–3 cm. long; peduncles 3–15 cm. long, tomentose, often black hairy on upper part; sepals black glandular-pubescent, about 7 mm. long; petals about 1 cm. long; achenes with plumes up to 3 cm. long. Variable and consists of several races or varieties. Hybridizes with *D. integrifolia*.

Circumpolar, south to Colo. Fig. 673.


Similar to *D. octopetala*; leaves only slightly rugose, ovate or ovate-lanceolate, the revolute margins entire or with a few teeth near the base,
the apex sometimes acute; sepals acute. Var. *sylvatica* Hult. is a shade form with narrower leaves up to 45 mm. long; peduncles in fruit up to 20 cm. long.

Eastern Asia—Ellesmereland—Greenl.—Newf.—N. Hamp.—B. C. Fig. 674.

13. **GEUM L.**

Perennials; leaves pinnate, in some species the terminal leaflet much the largest; flowers yellow or whitish; bractlets, sepals and petals each 5; stamens many, filaments capillary; carpels many on a conical or clavate receptacle; style persistent. (The ancient Latin name.)

1A. Style conspicuously bent and geniculate above ........... 1. *G. macrophyllum*
2A. Style not conspicuously bent or geniculate (*Sieversia* Willd.).

1B. Style not much elongated in fruit ..................... 2. *G. rossii*
2B. Style elongating in fruit and plumose below.

1C. Basal leaves with terminal leaflet much the largest ... 3. *G. calthifolium*
2C. Basal leaves pinnate with leaflets of nearly same size.

1D. Leaflets 5-7 ...................................... 4. *G. pentapetalum*
2D. Leaflets 11-17 .................................... 5. *G. glaciale*

1. **G. macrophyllum** Willd. Large-leaved Avens

Stem more or less hirsute, 4-9 dm. tall; basal leaves interruptedly pinnate with a large terminal cordate, doubly crenate-dentate leaflet 5-10 cm. broad; stem leaves 3-foliate or deeply 3-lobed; all leaflets more or less hirsute on both sides; petals ovate, longer than the reflexed calyx lobes; receptacle and ovary pubescent; style curved and jointed, the lower portion of upper joint pubescent; achenes hooked. Ssp. *perincisum* (Rydb.) Hult. has narrower, more deeply incised, acute leaflets with longer, more acute teeth.

The species in the coast regions and the subspecies in interior Alaska, eastern Asia—Newf.—N. Hamp.—Colo.—Ariz.—Calif. Fig. 675.

2. **G. rossii** (R. Br.) Ser. Ross Avens

*Sieversia rossii* R. Br.

Stems arising from a large, upright, woody caudex, 7-25 cm. tall; basal leaves interruptedly pinnate, 5-10 cm. long including petiole; larger leaflets 9-15, variously incised and toothed, pubescent on the margins, 7-15 mm. long; stems with about 3 reduced leaves, 1- or 2-flowered; sepals and bractlets lanceolate, pubescent; petals bright yellow, about 1 cm. long and broad.

Alpine-arctic, eastern Asia—Melville Isl.—Yukon—Aleutians. Fig. 676.

3. **G. calthifolium** Menz. Caltha-leaved Avens

*Sieversia calthifolia* (Menz.) D. Don

Hirsute; rootstock thick, nearly horizontal; stems 1-3 dm. tall, scape-like, with a few reduced leaves; basal leaves of one large, cordate-reniform, doubly crenate, often slightly lobed leaflet, 3-10 cm. wide, and a few much reduced lateral ones; flowers 1-few; sepals lanceolate, acute, hirsute, 8-10
G. calthifolium × G. rossii (Sieversia macrantha Kearney) occurs where the ranges of the two species overlap. Stems 1–4 dm. tall, more or less pubescent, branched above; basal leaves up to 14 cm. long; leaflets 7–13, the upper one deeply lobed, the lowermost reduced, all irregularly serrate; flowers and fruit intermediate between the parents.


Sieversia pentapetala (L.) Greene

Base more or less suffruticose; leaves glabrous, crowded at the end of the branches; leaflets 5–7, cuneate or ovate-lanceolate, toothed toward the apex, 5–15 mm. long; peduncles 3–10 cm. long; bractlets shorter than the sepals; sepals ovate-lanceolate, acuminate, 6–8 mm. long; petals about 1 cm. long, very light yellow.

Japan—eastern Siberia—Aleutians. Fig. 678.

5. G. glaciale Adams.

Sieversia glacialis (Adams) Spreng.

Rootstocks short, thick, dark purplish-brown; basal leaves sparsely pilose above, densely so beneath with soft yellowish hairs; leaflets many, mostly 8–12 mm. long, often toothed, tipped with long hairs, the terminal one larger and lobed; stem leaves few and small; stems usually 1-flowered, 1–2 dm. tall, bractlets lanceolate, shorter than the sepals; sepals acute, 7–8 mm. long; petals rather light yellow, longer than the sepals.

Bering Sea and Arctic coasts, Lena R.—Mackenzie R. Fig. 679.

14. SANGUISORBA L.

Perennials with thick rootstocks; leaves odd-pinnate; flowers small, borne in dense spikes on long, naked peduncles; stipules adnate; leaflets toothed; hypanthium urn-shaped, angled, constricted at the mouth; sepals 4, petaloid; petals none; stamens 4–12 or more; carpels 1–3; style filiform, terminal; achenes usually 1, enclosed in the hypanthium. (Latin, blood and absorb.)

1A. Stamens scarcely or not at all exceeding the sepals, the filaments filiform. ............................................. 1. S. officinalis

2A. Stamens longer than the sepals, filaments flattened.

1B. Flowers purplish. ............................................. 2. S. menziesii

2B. Flowers greenish or whitish. .............................. 3. S. sitchensis

1. S. officinalis L. ............................ Officinal Great Burnet

S. microcephala Presl of some reports.

Glabrous, rather slender, 3–12 dm. tall; leaflets 7–13, oval or ovate, regularly serrate with gland-tipped teeth, on petiolules less than 1 cm. long, 1–6 cm. long; flowers dark purple in spikes 1–3 cm. long and about
1 cm. thick; sepals ovate, often minutely pubescent on the back; hypan-
thium and fruit 4-winged.

Bogs and wet soil, Bering Str.—Yukon, Eurasia. Fig. 680.

2. **S. menziesii** Rydb. **Menzies Great Burnet**

Stems slender, 3–10 dm. tall; leaflets 9–15, rounded oval to ovate, 2–6

cm. long, coarsely serrate with broadly ovate teeth; petiolules 6–25 mm.

long; spikes 1–3 cm. long; sepals dark purple, oval, about 2.5 mm. long;

filaments 5–7 mm. long.

Southern Alaska—Wash. Fig. 681.

3. **S. sitchensis** C. A. Mey. **Sitka Great Burnet**

**S. latifolia** (Hook.) Cov.

Leafy, 4–12 dm. tall; leaflets 7–21, ovate or elliptic, serrate with

sharp-pointed teeth, cordate, 1–7 cm. long; spike dense, 2–10 cm. long,

1 cm. or more thick; flowers greenish-white, sometimes tinged with

purple; sepals oval; stamens 4, long-exserted.

Wet soil, Arctic Circle—Idaho—Ore.—eastern Asia. Fig. 682.

15. **SORBUS** (Tourn.) L.

Trees or shrubs; ours with alternate, pinnate leaves; stipules decidu-

ous, flowers small, perfect, regular, white, borne in terminal compound

cymes; sepals 5, deciduous; styles usually 3, distinct; ovules 2 in each

cell of the ovary; fruit a red berry-like pome. (The ancient Latin name

for the pear or service-tree.)

1A. Tree, up to 15 m. tall

2A. Shrubs, 4 m. or less tall.

1B. Leaflets usually 7 or 9

2B. Leaflets usually 9 or 11

3B. Leaflets 11–15

1. **S. sambucifolia** (C. & S.) Roem. **Elder-leaved Mountain Ash**

1–2 m. tall; leaflets 7–11, 2–7 cm. long, lanceolate to ovate-lanceolate,

acuminate, usually broadest at the asymmetrical base, the margins

sharply serrate almost to the base; inflorescence round-topped, 8–15-

flowered; flowers 10–15 mm. in diameter; sepals triangular, somewhat

ciliolate, stamens about as long as the petals; styles 5; fruits ellipsoid,

glaucenct, 10–15 mm. in diameter.

An east Asian species occurring in the western Aleutians. Fig. 683.

2. **S. sitchensis** Roem. **Sitka Mountain Ash**

Usually about 1 m. tall in alpine situations but up to 4 m. at lower

elevations; leaflets oval or oblong, 3–7 cm. long, the apex rounded or

slightly acutish, the margins serrate on the upper one-third to two-
thirds; inflorescence round-topped, 15– to many-flowered; flowers 6–9 mm.

broad, fragrant; sepals ciliolate; top of ovary pubescent; fruit subglobose

or ellipsoid, red, becoming orange and finally purplish, 8–10 mm. in

diameter.

Pacific coast of Alaska—Mont.—B. C. Fig. 684.
3. **S. scopulina** Greene.  
   Western Mountain Ash  
   **S. alaskana** G. N. Jones not Hollick.  
   **S. andersonii** G. N. Jones  
   1-4 m. tall; leaflets elliptic or elliptic-lanceolate, acute or acuminate,  
   serrate from near the base, 3-8 cm. long; inflorescence many-flowered;  
   fruit bright red, subglobose, 8-10 mm. in diameter.  
   Bering Sea—L. Athabasca—Black Hills—N. Mex.—Calif. Fig. 685.

4. **S. aucuparia** L.  
   European Mountain Ash. Rowan Tree  
   Leaflets 9-15, oblong-lanceolate, acute, 3-5 cm. long, upper two-thirds serrate, entire toward the base; inflorescence usually 75-100-flowered; fruit scarlet, subglobose, 9-11 mm. in diameter.  
   A native of Europe but spreading rapidly from cultivation.

16. **MALUS** Juss.  
   Trees or shrubs; leaves toothed or lobed; flowers perfect, regular,  
   showy, white or pink; flowers in small cymes; sepals 5; petals 5, rounded  
   and clawed; styles 2-5, united at the base; ovary 2- to 5-celled, with 2  
   ovules in each cell; carpels papery or leathery, enclosed in the enlarged  
   hypanthium, forming a pome usually depressed at the base. (Greek,  
   apple.)

   **M. fusca** (Raf.) Schneider.  
   **M. diversifolia** (Bong.) Roem.  
   **Pyrus diversifolia** Bong.  
   **Pyrus rivularis** Dougl.  
   A shrub or small tree, 2-5 m. tall; young growth pubescent; leaves  
   ovate, variable, serrate, sometimes more or less lobed, glabrous above,  
   pubescent beneath, acute, 3-8 cm. long; petals white, about 1 cm. long;  
   calyx pubescent, not persisting in fruit; fruit usually oblong, sometimes  
   subglobose, about 1 cm. long, acid but not astringent.  
   Near the coast, southern Alaska—Calif. Fig. 686.

17. **AMELANCHIER** Medic.  
   Shrubs or trees; leaves simple; flowers racemose, white; sepals 5,  
   reflexed, persistent; stamens many, inserted on the throat of the calyx;  
   styles 3-5; ovary 3- to 5-celled becoming twice as many celled by intrusion  
   of false partitions from the back; ovules solitary in each cell; fruit berry-  
   like. (The Savoy name of the Medlar.)

   Leaves about as broad as long.......................... 1. **A. alnifolia**  
   Leaves distinctly longer than broad................... 2. **A. florida**

1. **A. alnifolia** Nutt.  
   Northwestern Service-berry  
   A low shrub, 1-2 m. tall; leaves thick and firm, nearly orbicular or  
   round-oval, 2-4 cm. long, glabrous above, tomentose beneath when young;  
   sepals densely wooly; petals oblanceolate-oblong, about 1 cm. long; fruit  
   about 8 mm. in diameter.  
   Central Alaska—Sask.—Nebr.—Colo. Fig. 687.
2. *A. florida* Lindl.  
Pacific Service-berry

A shrub or tree, 2–5 m. tall; leaves oblong, usually entire near the rounded base, serrulate toward the rounded apex, 2–5 cm. long; racemes 4–8 cm. long; sepals lanceolate, acute, glabrous or slightly pubescent; petals oblanceolate, 12–15 mm. long; fruit purple, juicy, 8–10 mm. in diameter.

Alaska Penin.—Oregon. Fig. 688.

18. CRATAEGUS L.

Shrubs or small trees, usually armed with spines; leaves simple, alternate, toothed, often lobed; flowers in corymbs, usually white; sepals 5; petals 5; stamens 5–25; carpels 1–5, separate; fruit a drupe-like pome containing 1–5 bony nutlets. (Greek, meaning strong, from the toughness of the wood.)

*C. douglasii* Lindl.  
Black Hawthorn

Spines 15–25 mm. long; leaves variable, doubly serrate above the cuneate base, often slightly lobed, 2–8 cm. long, glabrous beneath, pubescent above, at least on the midrib and veins; corymbs usually many-flowered; petals orbicular, 4–5 mm. long; fruit black.

Hyder—Mich.—N. Mex.—California. Fig. 689.

22. FABACEAE (Pea Family)

Herbs or woody plants; leaves mostly compounds, alternate and with stipules; flowers perfect, irregular and zygomorphic; calyx of 4 or 5 more or less united sepals; petals 5, the upper, called the standard or banner, enlarged and enclosing the others in the bud, the two lowermost united to form the keel and enclose the pistil and stamens, the two lateral form the wings; stamens usually 10, and diadelphious, 9 being united by their filaments, the other being free; ovary superior, 1- or sometimes 2-celled by intrusion of the sutures; ovules 1–many; fruit a legume, or a loment by constriction between the seeds. Members of this family are usually known as legumes.

1A. Leaflets 3.
1B. Flowers in dense heads ........................................... 1. *Trifolium*
2B. Flowers not in dense heads.
   1C. Pods rugose, ovoid ........................................ 2. *Melilotus*
   2C. Pods coiled or curved ..................................... 3. *Medicago*
2A. Leaflets more than 3.
1B. Leaves palmately compound.
   1C. Leaflets serrulate .......................................... 1. *Trifolium*
   2C. Leaflets entire ........................................... 4. *Lupinus*
2B. Leaves pinnately compound.
   1C. Leaves usually with tendrils.
      1D. Styles filiform with a tuft or ring of hairs at the apex 8. *Vicia*
      2D. Styles flattened upward, hairy down inner side .... 9. *Lathyrus*
   2C. Leaves without tendrils.
      1D. Fruit a loment .......................................... 7. *Hedysarum*
      2D. Fruit on ordinary pod.
         1E. Keel of the corolla acute or subulate at the apex. 6. *Oxytropis*
         2E. Keel of the corolla obtuse at apex ................... 5. *Astragalus*
TRIFOLIUM (Tourn.) L.

Herbs; leaves denticulate; flowers white, pink, purple, red, or yellow, in dense heads or spikes; calyx pedicelled, with 5 subulate teeth; corolla persistent, the wings narrow and longer than the keel; pod flattened or terete, included in the persistent corolla, 1- to 6-seeded. (Latin three, and leaf.) With the exception of No. 8 all the species are introduced and only Nos. 4, 5, and 6 are common.

1A. Leaves mostly 5-foliate ................................ 1. T. lupinaster
2A. Leaves trifoliate.
   1B. Heads involucrate.
      1C. Involucre cup-shaped ............................... 7. T. microcephalum
      2C. Involucre rotate.
         1D. Perennial, corolla 12 mm. long ............. 8. T. fimbriatum
         2D. Annual, corolla 6-8 mm. long ............ 9. T. variegatum
   2B. Heads without an involucre.
      1C. Annuals, flowers yellow.
         1D. Heads 10- to 20-flowered ................. 3. T. dubium
      2C. Biennials or perennials.
         1D. Peduncles terminal or subterminal ......... 4. T. pratense
         2D. Peduncles axillary.
             1E. Stems prostrate, rooting at the nodes ...... 5. T. repens
             2E. Stems ascending ................................ 6. T. hybridum

1. T. lupinaster L. Lupine Clover

Perennial; stems erect or ascending, appressed pubescent, 3-5 dm. tall; leaflets linear-elliptic, acute, finely setose-serrulate, 2-4 cm. long; heads about 3 cm. thick; calyx pubescent, the tube about 3 mm. long, the teeth 5-8 mm. long; corolla pink, about 15 mm. long.

Escaped near Fairbanks and along the Yukon. Native of Eurasia.

Fig. 690.

2. T. procumbens L. Low Hop Clover

Stems decumbent, 15-50 cm. long; leaflets obovate, cuneate at the base, rounded, truncate or emarginate at the apex, denticulate toward the apex, 10-15 mm. long, the terminal one stalked; flowers yellow, reflexed and brown in age, the standard broad and striate.

Native of Europe.

3. T. dubium L. Shamrock

Similar to T. procumbens but the leaflets are more distinctly cuneate, the standard narrower and only faintly striate and the whole plant more slender. This is claimed to be the true Shamrock.

Native of Europe.

4. T. pratense L. Red Clover

Stems more or less pubescent, branching, ascending, 2-7 dm. tall; stipules strongly veined, subulate-tipped; leaflets rounded or retuse at apex, minutely denticulate, 2-5 cm. long, often with dark spot near middle; heads ovoid, usually sessile; flowers rose-red, about 12 mm. long; calyx long-hairy.

Extensively naturalized, native of Eurasia.
5. *T. repens* L.  
White or Dutch Clover
Stems creeping, glabrous; leaves long-petioled; stipules small, membranous, acute; leaflets broadly obovate, more or less emarginate at the apex, 8–25 mm. long; heads long-peduncled; flowers pedicelled, 8–12 mm. long, reflexed in fruit.
Extensively naturalized, native of Europe. Fig. 691.

6. *T. hybridum* L.  
Alsike Clover
Perennial; stems erect or ascending, 2–7 dm. tall; heads long-peduncled; flowers pink to nearly white, pedicelled and reflexed in fruit; calyx teeth subulate. This is a natural species and not a hybrid as the name would indicate.
Extensively naturalized, native of Europe. Fig. 692.

Small-headed Clover
Annual, stem sparingly villous, branched from the base, 2–4 dm. long; leaflets 5–15 mm. long, obcordate or cuneate-ovate, emarginate, serrate; involucral lobes 7–10, with scarious web-like margins; heads 5–10 mm. long; calyx pubescent, corolla rose to white, 6 mm. long.
Manley Hot Springs, B. C.—Mont.—Lower Calif.

Coast or Cow Clover
With slender, creeping rootstocks; stems decumbent, branching from the base, 1–4 dm. long; leaflets obovate to oblanceolate, finely setose-serrulate, 10–25 mm. long; involucre about 15 mm. broad deeply and lacinately lobed; heads 2–3 cm. broad; corolla about 12 mm. long, white or light purple, the wings reddish-purple.
Loring, B. C.—Calif.

White-tipped Clover
Stems glabrous, decumbent or ascending, 2–10 dm. long; leaflets variable, the lower small, cuneate, obcordate, the upper obovate or oblanceolate, 5–15 mm. long, setose-serrulate; heads 6–12 mm. broad; involucre lobed and deeply lacinate-toothed; corolla purple, white-tipped, 6–8 mm. long.
St. Michael, B. C.—Calif.

2. *MELILOTUS* (Tourn.) Hill

Our species sweet-scented herbs; flowers borne in spike-like racemes; calyx teeth nearly equal; pod ovoid, short and thick, indehiscent or nearly so. (Greek, honey and lotus.) Both species have become established at Fairbanks and Palmer in Alaska and at Mayo in Yukon. They are native to Eurasia.

Flowers white .............................................. 1. *M. alba*
Flowers yellow ............................................ 2. *M. officinalis*
1. *M. alba* Desv.  
White Sweet Clover  
Stems erect, branched, 3–8 dm. tall; leaflets narrowly oblong-obovate, denticulate, 15–25 mm. long, narrowed at the base; flowers numerous, 4–6 mm. long; pod about 3 mm. long. Fig. 693a.

2. *M. officinalis* (L.) Lam.  
Yellow Sweet Clover  
Similar to the preceding; leaflets somewhat broader and more sharply denticulate. Fig. 693b.

3. MEDICAGO (Tourn.) L.  
Herbs with yellow or purple flowers in axillary heads or racemes; leaflets toothed; calyx with slender nearly equal lobes; pods curved or spirally coiled, in some species spiny. (Greek, from Medea) Our species are escapes from cultivation or introduced weeds and are not common.

1A. Flowers purple ......................................... 1. *M. sativa*
1B. Flowers yellow.............................................. 2. *M. falcata*
2A. Pods simply twisted ...................................... 2. *M. falcata*
2B. Pods reniform ............................................ 3. *M. lupulina*
3B. Pods spirally coiled ...................................... 4. *M. hispida*

1. *M. sativa* L.  
Alfalfa  
Perennial; much branched, partly decumbent or ascending; leaflets oblancoate, truncate or retuse and toothed at the apex, 1–3 cm. long; corolla 8–10 mm. long; pod pubescent, spirally twisted into 2 or 3 coils.  
Native of Europe. Fig. 694a.

2. *M. falcata* L.  
Yellow-flowered Alfalfa  
Branched, decumbent or ascending perennial, 3–5 dm. tall; leaflets obovate-cuneate, toothed at the rounded, mucronate apex, 7–20 mm. long; flowers 7–10 mm. long; pod nearly straight but twisted, reticulated and finely pubescent, about 12 mm. long.  
Near Fairbanks, native of Europe. Fig. 694b.

3. *M. lupulina* L.  
Nonsuch. Hop Clover  
Annual, branched from the base, the branches decumbent or spreading, more or less pubescent throughout; leaflets cuneate, rounded, toothed, notched, mucronulate at the apex, the nerves ending in teeth; flowers in small head-like racemes, about 3 mm. long; pod pubescent, reticulated.  
Occasionally adventitive in our area, native of Eurasia. Fig. 694c.

4. *M. hispida* Gaertn.  
Burr Clover  
Annual; stems glabrous or with a few appressed hairs, branched from the base, spreading or ascending, 2–8 dm. long; leaflets obovate or obcordate, 8–20 × 5–15 mm., crenulate; pods coiled, reticulate, armed on the edges with hooked prickles.  
Native of Eurasia.
4. LUPINUS (Tourn.) L.

Our species all perennials; flowers showy, in terminal racemes; leaves 5- to 15-foliate; calyx 2-lipped, the upper lip of 2 partly and the lower of 3 partly or wholly united sepals; corolla in ours blue, rarely white, often tinted with other colors; standard broad with reflexed margins; wings curved; keel sickle-shaped; stamens monadelphous; anthers alternately oblong and roundish; pod a flat 2-valved legume. (Latin, Lupus, a wolf.)

1A. Leaves green, thinly pubescent or glabrous above.
1B. Leaflets 9-15........................................ 3. L. polyphyllus
2B. Leaflets 5-10.

1C. Leaflets with acute tips .................................. 1. L. arcticus
2C. Leaflets with rounded tips ................................. 2. L. nootkatensis

2A. Leaflets canescent on both sides.
1B. Flowers subsessile ....................................... 4. L. lepidus
2B. Flowers with pedicels 4-7 mm. long .......................... 5. L. sericeus

1. L. arcticus Wats. Arctic Lupine

Stems in clumps, 2-5 dm. tall; leaflets narrowly oblanceolate or linear obovate, appressed pubescent beneath, acute, often mucronate, 2-8 cm. long; stipules subulate; flowers often shaded pink or white, 15-18 mm. long; wings and standard nearly equal; calyx villous, the upper lip gibbous, 5-6 mm. long; lower lip 7-8 mm. long; pods with brown pubescence; seed brown, mottled. A variable group from which forms have been described as species.

Bering Sea—Arctic Archipelago—B. C. Fig. 695.

2. L. nootkatensis Donn. Nootka Lupine

Stems clustered, branched, varying from glabrous to densely villous, 2-10 dm. tall; leaflets 6-8, obovate or oblanceolate, 2-6 cm. long; racemes rather dense, up to 25 cm. long; flowers often shaded pink or white, rarely pure white, 13-18 mm. long; upper lip of calyx 8 mm. long, the lower lip 10 mm. long; wings and standard subequal; pod 3-4 cm. long. L. kiskensis C. P. Smith appears to be a very depauperate form of this species.

Mostly along the coast but extending to the Alaska Range, Attu Island to Vancouver Island. Fig. 696.

3. L. polyphyllus Lindl. Large-leaved Lupine

Stems stout, 6-15 dm. tall; leaflets narrowly oblanceolate, appressed-pubescent beneath, acute, 6-12 cm. long; racemes up to 50 cm. long; calyx gibbous on upper side, upper lip 4-5 mm. long, lower lip 5-6 mm. long; corolla blue, purple or reddish-purple; wings longer than the standard, about 15 mm. long; pods densely pubescent with long brown hairs.

Seward to Mt. McKinley Park, Vancouver Island—Mont.—Calif. Fig. 697.

4. L. lepidus Dougl. Prairie Lupine

Stems somewhat decumbent at base, densely silky, 15-40 cm. tall; leaves long-petioled; leaflets 5-9, oblanceolate, 12-25 mm. long, usually
folded; racemes 8–16 cm. long; flowers 10–13 mm. long; pods silky, 1–2 cm. long.
South Yukon—Hyder—Idaho—Calif. Fig. 698.

5. *L. sericeus* Pursh.
   Silky Lupine
   Appressed silky throughout; stems erect, 3–6 dm. tall; leaflets 5–9, ob lanceolate, acute, 3–8 cm. long; racemes up to 15 cm. long; flowers about 1 cm. long; pod 2–3 cm. long, yellow.
   Whitehorse, B. C.—Mont.—S. Dak.—Ore. Fig. 699.

5. **ASTRAGALUS** (Tourn.) L.
   Herbs, ours all perennial and with evident stems; leaves usually oddpinnate; flowers violet-purple, white or yellowish, borne in spikes or racemes; calyx tubular with nearly equal teeth; petals clawed, the standard erect, the keel blunt, about equaling the wings. (The Greek name of some legume.) In addition to the species here described, forms have been collected that may represent undescribed species.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>1A. Pod sickle-shaped</th>
<th>1. <em>A. nutzotinensis</em></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2A. Pod straight or nearly so.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1B. Pod wholly 1-celled.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1C. Pod compressed laterally.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1D. Pod glabrous.</td>
<td>2. <em>A. tenellus</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2D. Pod with black hairs.</td>
<td>3. <em>A. amblyodon</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2C. Pod slightly or not at all compressed.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1D. Pod stipitate.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1E. Pod glabrous.</td>
<td>4. <em>A. americanus</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2E. Pod black-hairy.</td>
<td>5. <em>A. umbellatus</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2D. Pod sessile.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1E. Pod more than 15 mm. long.</td>
<td>6. <em>A. polaris</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2E. Pod less than 1 cm. long.</td>
<td>7. <em>A. yukonis</em></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

2B. Pods with the lower suture inflexed.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>1C. Septum incomplete.</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1D. Pod not sulcate on lower suture, both sutures prominent.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1E. Pod compressed, nearly glabrous.</td>
<td>8. <em>A. aboriginorum</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2E. Pod more turgid, black-hairy.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1F. Pod subsessile.</td>
<td>9. <em>A. eucosmus</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2F. Pod stipitate.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1G. Corolla 8–12 mm. long.</td>
<td>10. <em>A. macounii</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2G. Corolla 12–15 mm. long.</td>
<td>11. <em>A. harringtonii</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2D. Pod sulcate on lower suture.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1E. Pod erect or ascending.</td>
<td>12. <em>A. williamsii</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2E. Pod drooping, stipitate.</td>
<td>13. <em>A. alpinus</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2C. Septum complete or nearly so.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1D. Partition of pod complete.</td>
<td>15. <em>A. hypoglottis</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2D. Partition of pod not completely joined with upper suture</td>
<td>14. <em>A. vicifolius</em></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

   **Sickle-pod Milk Vetch**
   *A. falciferous* Hult.
   *Gynophoraria falcata* Rydb.
   Stems weak and trailing, 3–20 cm. long; leaflets 9–19, obovate, elliptic or ovate, glabrate above, hirsute beneath; peduncles 1- to 4-flowered; flowers tinted lilac, 12–15 mm. long; calyx minutely black-hairy, the subulate teeth nearly as long as the tube; pod minutely black-hairy, 3–5 cm. long.
   Chickaloon—Mt. McKinley Park—Yukon. Fig. 700.
2. *A. tenellus* Pursh.  

*Homalobus tenellus* (Pursh) Britt.  

Loose-flowered Milk Vetch  

Caespitose; stems 3–5 dm. tall, sparingly strigose; leaflets 11–21, linear or oblong, obtuse at the apex, 1–2 cm. long, 1–3.5 mm. wide, glabrous on both sides or with a few hairs beneath; racemes several- to many-flowered; calyx-tube about 2 mm. long, the teeth slightly shorter; corolla ocroleu­ceus, 6–10 mm. long; pod stipitate, 8–10 × 3 mm., reticulate.  

Yukon—lower Mackenzie—Manitoba—Colo.—Nev. Fig. 701.


*Homalobus amblyodon* (Kearney) Rydb.  

Stems caespitose, decumbent or prostrate, 1 dm. or less long; leaflets 5–13, oval or obovate, retuse at the apex, glabrous above, sparingly strigose beneath, 3–5 mm. long; peduncles few-flowered; calyx black-hairy, the tube about 3 mm. long, the teeth scarcely 1 mm. long; corolla, 10–12 mm. long.  

Alaska Penin. and Mt. McKinley Park.

4. *A. americanus* (Hook.) M. E. Jones.  

*Phaca americana* (Hook.) Rydb.  

Arctic Milk Vetch  

Erect, 3–10 dm. tall, glabrous below, slightly pubescent above; leaflets oval, elliptic or oblong, obtuse, glabrous above, somewhat pubescent beneath, 2–5 cm. long; calyx about 4 mm. long, nearly glabrous, the margin ciliate, the teeth short; pod glabrous, its stipe about 5 mm. long, the body about 2 cm. long.  

Central Alaska—Great Slave Lake—Que.—Wyo.—B. C. Fig. 702.

5. *A. umbellatus* Bunge.  

*Phaca littoralis* (Hook.) Cov. & Kearney.  

Hairy Arctic Milk Vetch  

Stems more or less pubescent, 5–25 cm. tall; leaflets 7 or 9, oblong to ovate, glabrous above, pubescent beneath, 12–25 mm. long; peduncles 5- to 15-flowered; flowers yellowish, about 15 mm. long; calyx 5–8 mm. long, the teeth triangular, short, pubescent; pod short-stipitate, 15–20 mm. long, covered with short, black pubescence.  

Alaska and Yukon except the southeastern coast, Eurasia. Fig. 703.


*Phaca polaris* (Seem.) Rydb.  

Polar Milk Vetch  

Stems slender, decumbent or creeping, 1–8 cm. long; leaflets 11–15, ovate or obovate, 3–10 × 3–5 mm., notched at the apex; racemes 1- to 5-flowered; calyx black-hairy, the teeth triangular; corolla purple, about 15 mm. long; pod minutely strigulose, inflated, membranous, 20–30 × 10–15 mm.  

Cape Vancouver—Point Hope—Wiseman. Fig. 704.
7. *A. yukonis* M. E. Jones. Yukon Milk Vetch

Stems very slender, decumbent or ascending, 1–3 dm. long; leaflets 7–15, 4–12 × 1.5–3.5 mm., glabrous above, strigose beneath; flowers 7–10 mm. long, the tips light purple, calyx black-hairy, the tube about 2.5 mm. long, the subulate teeth 1.5 mm. long; pod black-hairy, 5–7 mm. long.

Central Alaska—Yukon—western Mackenzie. Fig. 705.


A. *linearis* (Ryd.) Pors.

*Atelophragma aboriginum* (Rich.) Rydb.

Caespitose, stems erect or decumbent at the base, 15–40 cm. tall; leaflets 9–13, oblong, lance-oblong or linear, more or less villous beneath, villous to glabrate above, 8–20 mm. long; peduncles longer than the leaves; racemes short in anthesis, elongated and lax in fruit; calyx black-hairy, the teeth subulate, nearly equaling the tube; corolla 8–10 mm. long, white, tinged with violet; pods long-stipitate, glabrous when mature, the body 15–25 mm. long, acute at both ends. A variety with black-strigulose pods is var. *muriei* Hult.

Seward Penin.—the Arctic Archipelago—Black Hills—Colo.—Nev. and the Gaspe Penin., Que. Fig. 706.


*Atelophragma elegans* (Hook.) Rydb.

Stems glabrous or nearly so, somewhat branched, 25–55 cm. tall; leaflets usually 13 or 15, oblong or linear-oblong, 10–25 mm. long, glabrous above, strigose beneath; corolla about 8 mm. long, purple; pod usually black-hairy but sometimes white-hairy.

Seward Penin.—Great Bear Lake—Labr.—Newf.—Colo.—B. C. Fig. 707.


*Atelophragma collieri* Rydb. in part.

Stems 3–6 dm. tall, branched, somewhat angled, glabrous or nearly so; leaflets 11–19, elliptic or ovate, 15–30 × 5–10 mm., glabrous and dark green above, paler and sparingly pilose beneath; calyx black-hairy, the teeth subulate and much shorter than the tube; corolla about 12 mm. long, nearly white; pods about 2 cm. long with a stipe about 5 mm. long, acute at each end.

Kobuk River—Great Bear Lake—Idaho—Colo. Fig. 708.


Harrington Milk Vetch

Stems branching, 2–5 dm. tall; leaflets 9–15, oblong, elliptic, or ovate, obtuse at the apex, glabrous or sparingly pubescent above, decidedly pubescent beneath, 1–4 cm. long; calyx pubescent with black hairs, the subulate teeth about the same length as the tube; pods about 15 mm. long, covered with mostly black pubescence.

Coastal region of Alaska north to Deering. Fig. 709.
*Atelophragma williamsii* Rydb.

Williams Milk Vetch

Stems ascending or erect, 3–6 dm. tall, more or less 4-angled; leaflets 9–13, oval to linear, 15–35 × 4–12 mm., obtuse or retuse at the apex, glabrous or nearly so; racemes compact but elongating in fruit; calyx black-hairy, the tube about 3 mm. long, the teeth short; petals ochroleucous, the keel purplish-tipped; pods erect, subsessile, 10–14 mm. long, in age glabrous and reticulate, deeply sulcate on lower suture.

Central Alaska—Yukon. Fig. 710.

13. *A. alpinus* L.  
Alpine Milk Vetch

Ascending or decumbent, branched, 1–4 dm. tall; leaflets 11–29, ovate, elliptic or obovate, glabrate above, pilose beneath, 6–15 mm. long; flowers violet, about 12 mm. long; calyx black-hairy, the teeth triangular-subulate, nearly as long as the tube; pod stipitate, densely black-hairy. A variable and widely distributed species occurring in several forms or races.

Circumpolar, south to Vt.—Colo.—Idaho. Fig. 711.

Vetch-leaved Milk Vetch

Caespitose; stems 15–50 cm. tall, angled, strigose; leaflets 13–17, linear-oblong, 10–30 × 2–6 mm., strigose pubescent beneath, usually glabrous above; racemes dense, many-flowered; calyx pubescent with black hairs usually with some white ones intermixed, the tube 4–5 mm. long, the teeth short; corolla about 15 mm. long, ochroleucous with purple tip; pod white-hairy, about 6 mm. long.

Central Alaska—Yukon. Fig. 712.

15. *A. hypoglottis* L.  
*A. agrestis* Dougl.  
*A. tarletonis* Rydb.  
Purple Milk Vetch

Caespitose; stems branched, angled, decumbent or ascending, 1–3 dm. tall; leaflets 15–25, oblong to elliptic, emarginate, 6–15 mm. long, rather densely pubescent beneath, less so above; flowers purple, in dense heads; calyx black-pubescent; pods short, sessile, densely pilose.

Yukon—Great Slave Lake—Hudson Bay—Minn.—Calif. Eurasia. Fig. 713.

6. **OXYTROPIS DC.**

Tufted perennial, nearly acaulescent herbs resembling *Astragalus*; leaves odd-pinnate; flowers racemose or spicate, sometimes reduced to 1; calyx teeth nearly equal; petals clawed, the keel erect, its apex mucronate, acuminate, or appendaged; pod 2-valved, 1-celled or more often 2-celled by the intrusion of the ventral suture. (Greek, sharp keel.) A very critical and confusing group, forms occurring that can scarcely be assigned to any of the following species.
1A. Leaves unifoliate or trifoliate ........................................ 3. *O. mertensiana*

2A. Leaves pinnate.

1B. Calyx lobes glandular.

1C. Stipules long-ciliate on the margins ................................ 4. *O. leucantha*

2C. Stipules also pubescent on the back.

1D. Calyx mostly white-hairy, pods abruptly pointed ................ 5. *O. viscida*

2D. Calyx mostly black-hairy, pods more long-acuminate ............. 6. *O. viscidula*

2B. Calyx lobes not glandular.

1C. Peduncles rarely more than 2-flowered.

1D. Old stipules stiff, castaneous ................................. 7. *O. kokrinensis*

2D. Old stipules membranous and thin, light- or grayish-brown .... 8. *O. nigrescens*

2C. Peduncles 2- to 5-flowered ......................................... 9. *O. scammaniana*

3C. Peduncles mostly more than 5-flowered.

1D. Flowers blue or purplish.

1E. Pods reflexed.

1F. Racemes strongly elongated in fruit ............................. 1. *O. deflexa*

2F. Racemes short and head-like ..................................... 2. *O. foliolosa*

2E. Pods ascending.

1F. Scapes 5- to 8-flowered ........................................ 10. *O. roaldi*

2F. Scapes up to 15-flowered ................................ ....... 11. *O. ?erecta*

2D. Flowers yellowish.

1E. Old stipules dark castaneous brown ......................... 13. *O. maydelliana*

2E. Old stipules yellowish or light brown ..................... 13. *O. gracilis*

3A. Leaves with verticillate leaflets (see also 11. *O. ?erecta*).

1B. Flowers blue .................................................. 14. *O. splendens*

2B. Flowers yellowish ................................................ 15. *O. varians*

1. *O. deflexa* (Pall.) A.DC. Deflexed-podded Oxytrope

*O. retrorsa* Fern.

Silky-pubescent, with short stems; peduncles 15–40 cm. tall; leaflets 23–45, crowded, lanceolate or ovate, silky, rounded at the base, acute at the apex, 5–15 mm. long; fruiting racemes 4–12 cm. long; flowers dingy white with bluish apex, 6–9 mm. long; calyx teeth subulate, about as long as the tube; pod pubescent with soft white or brown hairs, nearly 15 mm. long, strongly deflexed and the ventral suture deeply intruded.

Circumpolar, south to the Black Hills, N. Mex., Idaho, and B. C. Fig. 714.

2. *O. foliolosa* Hook. Foliose Oxytrope

Resembling *O. deflexa* but acaulescent; leaflets 15–29, appressed pilose, ovate, 2–10 mm. long; spike compact, 1–3 cm. long, 2- to 10-flowered; calyx campanulate, black-pilose, the lance-subulate lobes about equaling the tube; corolla deep violet, 8–10 mm. long; pod stipitate within the calyx, 10–15 mm. long, black-hirsute.

Yukon—Hudson Str.—Newf.—Colo.

3. *O. mertensiana* Turcz. Mertens Oxytrope

Less than 1 dm. tall; leaves usually reduced to 1 leaflet but sometimes trifoliate; leaflets linear-elliptic, ciliate on the margins, acute at both ends, 15–30 mm. long; peduncles 1- to 3-flowered, more or less villous; flowers purple, about 14 mm. long; calyx black-woolly, about 15 mm. long, short-beaked.

Central and northwest Alaska, northeast Asia. Fig. 715.
*O. borealis* Hook.

Caespitose, hirsute and glandular; leaflets 17–25, the margins revolute, upper surface glabrous, lower surface ciliate, 5–10 mm. long; peduncles 5–30 cm. tall; heads short and compact, usually 6- to 12-flowered; calyx densely black and white long-hairy, the tube about 6 mm. long, the teeth 3–4 mm. long; corolla violet blue, about 15 mm. long; pod black-hairy.

Eastern Asia and Bering Sea region—western Yukon. Fig. 716.

5. *O. viscidula* (Rydb.) Tidestrom.  
*Aragallus viscidulus* Rydb.

Caespitose; leaflets up to 57 in number, usually acute, 3–18 mm. long; scapes 8–30 cm. tall, erect, hirsute; spikes 3–8 cm. long; calyx villous, the tube about 5 mm. long, the teeth 3 mm. long; corolla violet or whitish, about 12 mm. long; pod minutely pubescent, 12–15 mm. long.

Central Alaska—Mont.—Colo.—Nev. Fig. 717.

*Aragallus viscidus* (Nutt.) Greene.

Caespitose; leaflets up to 57 in number, usually acute, 3–18 mm. long; scapes 8–30 cm. tall, erect, hirsute; spikes 3–8 cm. long; calyx villous, the tube about 5 mm. long, the teeth 3 mm. long; corolla violet or whitish, about 12 mm. long; pod minutely pubescent, 12–15 mm. long.

Central Alaska—Mont.—Colo.—Nev. Fig. 717.

7. *O. kokrinensis* Pors.  
*Kokrines Mountains Oxytrope*

Caudices long, densely covered by long-persisting, ferrugineous stipules with attached petioles; free part of stipules silky villous, in age merely ciliate to almost glabrous, long-triangular, acute; leaves long-petioled, 3–5 cm. long with 3 or 4 pairs of revolute leaflets, long, silky-villous; scapes barely exceeding the leaves, usually 2-flowered; calyx purplish-brown, villous, the teeth subulate, one half as long as the tube; corolla purple, 10–15 mm. long; pod stipitate within the calyx, 20–25 x 6–8 mm., with short grayish-black, appressed pubescence.

Kokrines Mountains.

8. *O. nigrescens* (Pall.) Fisch.  
*Blackish Oxytrope*

Densely caespitose with branching caudex a few centimeters long; leaves and peduncles silky-canescent with white hairs, leaflets 7–13, ovate to lanceolate, 3–8 mm. long; stipules scarious, the lobes lanceolate and ciliate margined; scapes 1- or 2-flowered; calyx densely black-hairy, the lobes narrow; corolla blue or purplish, 15–25 mm. long; pods 2–3 cm. long, inflated. This species is represented in our area by 2 subspecies. Ssp. *bryophila* (Greene) Hult. (*Aragallus bryophilus* Greene) has the free part of the stipules long attenuate. Ssp. *pygmaea* (Pall.) Hult. (*O. pygmaea* (Pall.) Fern.) is more pulvinate in habit and has shorter, blunt stipules.
The type form Asiatic, ssp. bryophila in central and western Alaska, ssp. pygmaea in northern and central Alaska to Hudson Bay. Fig. 719.

*O. arctica* Am. auct.

Densely tufted; leaves 15–40 mm. long; leaflets 7–19, 4–8 × 1–3 mm., hirsute, at least beneath, often ending in a tuft of hairs; scapes 2–7 cm. tall, 2- to 5-flowered; Calyx densely black-hairy, the tube 3–4 mm. long, the teeth 2–2.5 mm. long; corolla violet, 11–15 mm. long; pod black-hairy and with incurved tip, about 15 mm. long.

Central and eastern Alaska. Fig. 720.


Loosely caespitose; free part of stipules deltoid, hyaline, pubescent on back with long, appressed, white or yellowish appressed hairs; leaves up to 9 cm. long; leaflets 11–19, 3–10 mm. long, serico-villous; scapes 1 dm. or less tall, 3- to 8-flowered; calyx black-hairy; corolla purplish, about 2 cm. long.

Rare, arctic Asia, Alaska and Yukon—Victoria Island and Coronation Gulf.


Stipules hairy, the free part long-attenuate, hyaline, reticulate; leaves up to 13 cm. long, pinnate or the leaflets verticillate; leaflets acute, 12–20 mm. long, about 3 mm. wide, sparingly silky on both sides; bracts linear-setaceous, up to 13 mm. long, white-hairy; calyx with long white and short black hairs, the tube 6–8 mm. long, the teeth about 5 mm. long; corolla violet, about 2 cm. long; ovary pubescent, slightly stipitate.

North slope of Brooks Range. *O. erecta* is a Kamchatka species and this may prove to be an unnamed form.


More or less villous-pubescent throughout with rather long, white hairs except the calyx on which the hairs are black or mixed; leaflets 11–19, ovate-lanceolate, 4–16 mm. long; scapes several- to many-flowered; inflorescence a bracted spike, often head-like; flowers yellowish, 12–18 mm. long; pod generally with both black and white hairs, 12–15 mm. long, tipped with the beak-like persistent style.

Eastern Asia—arctic Alaska—Baffin Land—Labr.—Alaska Penin. Fig. 721.

*O. campestris* Am. auct.

Leaflets 21–31, more or less appressed-silky, usually acute, 10–25 mm. long; scapes 2–4 dm. tall; spikes 4–12 cm. long; calyx silky, the tube 6–8 mm. long, the linear-subulate teeth 2.5–4 mm. long; corolla yellowish, about 15 mm. long; pod black-hirsute, often with some white hairs, about 2 cm. long.

Central and south Alaska—Alta.—Man.—S. Dak.—Idaho. Fig. 722.
*O. richardsonii* Hook.  
Showy Oxytrope

Silky-villous throughout; leaflets 20–50, in whorls of 2–4, oblong-lanceolate, 8–20 mm. long; scapes 1–3 dm. tall; calyx densely villous, the teeth narrower, less than half the length of the tube; corolla violet blue, 10–15 mm. long; pod long-villous, long-pointed, about 15 mm. long.

East Alaska—Yukon—Sask.—Minn.—Mont.—B. C. Fig. 723.

15. *O. varians* (Rydb.) Hult.  
*Aragallus varians* Rydb.  
Variable Oxytrope

Leaflets 25–50, many of them in verticels, densely silky-villous when young, 1–2 cm. long; scapes 15–40 cm. tall; spikes 4–12 cm. long; calyx silky-villous, the tube about 5 mm. long, the teeth 2–3 mm. long; corolla about 12 mm. long, yellowish; pod villous and with short black hairs, 12–15 mm. long.

Eastern and south central Alaska to Yukon—Victoria Land—Great Bear Lake. Fig. 724.

7. **HEDYSARUM** (Tourn.) L.

Perennials; flowers showy, in axillary racemes; calyx bracteolate and with 5 nearly equal teeth; standard obovate or obcordate, clawed; keel longer than the wings, obliquely truncate; pod flat, divided transversely into rounded or rhombic, 1 seeded internodes forming what is known as a loment.

Calyx teeth ovate, acute, shorter than the tube .......... 1. *H. alpinum americanum*
Calyx teeth subulate, longer than the tube ............ 2. *H. mackenzii*

American Hedysarum

*H. boreale* Nutt.
*H. auriculatum* Eastw.

Stems erect or ascending, glabrous or nearly so, often strigose above, 2–7 dm. tall; leaflets 9–21, variable, often mucronulate, rounded at the base, 15–30 mm. long, sparingly hairy beneath; racemes long; flowers violet purple to white, numerous, deflexed, 12–18 mm. long; pod of 3–5 strongly reticulated, mostly oval joints 6–10 mm. long. The var. *grandiflorum* Rollins (*H. truncatum* Eastw.) has flowers longer than 16 mm.

The whole species circumpolar, ssp. *americanum* south to B. C., Wyo., S. Dak., N. Hamp. and Maine. Fig. 725.

Wild Sweet Pea

Minutely pubescent or strigose; stems 3–6 dm. tall; leaflets 9–17, elliptic, 1–3 cm. long, glabrate above, grayish strigose beneath; flowers fragrant, violet purple, 17–20 mm. long; pods normally about 6-jointed, minutely strigose and cross-reticulated, the internodes nearly orbicular, 5–7 mm. long.

North Asia—Banks and Victoria Lands—Man.—Alta—Ore. Also in Que. and Newf. Fig. 726.
Climbing or trailing herbs; leaves pinnate, bearing tendrils at the tip; flowers axillary, solitary or more often borne in racemes; calyx somewhat oblique, 5-toothed, the upper 2 shorter; standard obovate or oblong, clawed; wings adherent to the keel; style slender, with a tuft or ring of hairs at the summit; pod flat, 2-valved, dehiscent, few- to several-seeded. (The classical Latin name.)

| 1A. Flowers solitary or in pairs | 5. V. angustifolia |
| 2A. Flowers in racemes. | 1. V. americana |
| 2B. Racemes short, 2- to 8-flowered | 2B. Racemes elongated, many-flowered. |
| 1C. Plant villous with spreading hairs | 3. V. villosa |
| 2C. Glabrous or with appressed pubescence. | 4. V. cracca |
| 1D. Flowers 9-12 mm. long | 2D. Flowers more than 12 mm. long |

1. V. americana Muhl. American Vetch

Perennial; stems 6-10 dm. long, sparsely pubescent; leaflets 8-16, nearly elliptic, cuspidate and often with a few serrations, 15-45 mm. long; calyx teeth lanceolate; corolla purple, 15-18 mm. long; pod glabrous, 3-4 cm. long.

Central Alaska—Great Slave Lake—Dela.—Va.—Mo.—Texas—Ariz.—Calif. Fig. 727.

2. V. gigantea Hook. Sitka Vetch

V. stichensis Bong.

A vigorous perennial; stems slightly pubescent below, more so toward the summit; leaves 15-30 cm. long including the tendrils; leaflets 14-32, ovate-oblong, obtuse or rounded and mucronulate at the apex, 18-60 mm. long, joined to the rachis by short stalk; peduncles 5- to 16-flowered; flowers purple or ochroleucous, 12-16 mm. long; pod stipitate, glaucous, blackish, about 45 × 15 mm.

Along the coast, Cook Inlet—central Calif. Fig. 728.

3. V. villosa Roth. Hairy Vetch

Annual or biennial; stems villous with spreading hairs, up to 15 dm. long; leaflets linear to oblong-linear, 15-30 mm. long; flowers 15-20 mm. long; pod up to 3 mm. long.

Escaped from cultivation at Palmer. Native of Eurasia.

4. V. cracca L. Cow Vetch

Perennial; stems slender, usually finely pubescent, up to 1 m. long; leaflets 8-24, linear to lance-oblong, 12-20 mm. long; racemes elongated and densely-flowered; flowers violet; pods glabrous, 18-24 mm. long.

Escaped at Fairbanks and Palmer. Native of Eurasia.
5. *V. angustifolia* (L.) Reich.  
Narrow-leaved Vetch  
Stems slender, glabrous or puberulent, 3-6 dm. long; leaflets 4-16, 8-35 × 2-4 mm.; flowers 2 or more usually 1 in the upper axils, purple; pod linear, glabrous, 25-50 × 5-7 mm.  
Introduced at Sitka. Native of Europe.

9. **LATHYRUS** (Tourn.) L.  
Ours perennial herbaceous vines with horizontal rootstocks; leaves pinnate and tendril-bearing; flowers in racemes; calyx oblique or gibbous at the base, the teeth nearly equal or the upper shorter; standard obovate, emarginate and clawed; wings oblique, adherent to the shorter keel; stamen diadelphous above, monodelphous below; style curved, hairy along the inner side; pod linear, flattened, continuous between the seeds. (Ancient Greek name of some legume.)

1A. Stipules nearly as large as the leaflets...................... 1. *L. maritimus*  
2A. Stipules much smaller than the leaflets.  
1B. Stems winged, leaflets narrow............................. 2. *L. palustris pilosus*  
2B. Stems simply keeled, leaflets wider....................... 3. *L. venosus*

1. *L. maritimus* (L.) Bigel.  
Beach Pea  
*L. japonicus* Willd.  
Stems glabrous or in northern forms somewhat pubescent, 2-6 dm. long; stipules ovate, sagittate-hastate, acute, 2-4 cm. long; leaflets 3-6 pairs, oblong-elliptical, obtuse and mucronate at apex; tendrils often branched; flowers purple, showy, 18-25 mm. long; pod linear-oblong, 4-5 cm. in length.  
Near the sea, circumboreal and widely distributed. Fig. 729.

2. *L. palustris* L. ssp. *pilosus* (Cham.) Hult.  
Wild Pea  
Stems slender, somewhat pubescent, angled and winged, 4-10 dm. long; leaflets 2-4 pairs, 25-50 cm. long, 3-10 mm. wide, mucronate at the apex; tendrils mostly branched; peduncles 2- to 6-flowered; corolla purple, 14-20 mm. long; pods linear, slightly pubescent, 40-60 × 6 mm.  
The whole species circumboreal. the ssp. south to N. Car. and Okla. Fig. 730.

Veiny Pea  
Stems slender, sparingly pubescent, 5-10 dm. long; leaflets 6-14, elliptic, 2-5 cm. long; stipule small, entire; tendrils well developed; peduncles as long as the leaves, 5- to 10-flowered; calyx pubescent, the teeth shorter than the tube; corolla 15-18 mm. long, the standard purplish, the other petals whitish; pods glabrous, linear, 4-5 cm. long.  
Hyder—Sask.—Ont.—Penn.—Ga.—La.—Kans.—Mont.
PLATE XXIV

Scale marked in millimeters

586. Parnassia fimbriata Konig. Petal and leaf.
584. Sedum roseum (L.) Scop. Fruit and leaves.
585. Sedum stenopetalum Pursh. Fruit and cluster of leaves.
586. Parnassia fimbriata Kong. Petal and leaf.
587. Parnassia palustris L. Petal, staminodium, and leaf.
590. Chrysosplenium wrightii Franch. & Sav. Fruit, leaf, and base of petiole.
591. Mitella pentandra Hook. Flower and leaf.
592. Mitella nuda L. Flower and leaf.
593. Tellima grandiflora (Pursh) Dougl. Flower and leaf.
596. Boykinia richardsonii (Hook.) Gray. Flower and leaf.
597. Tiarella trifoliiata L. Flower and leaf.
598. Tiarella unifoliata Hook. Fruit and leaf.
599. Leptarrhena pyrolifolia (D. Don) Sér. Fruit and leaf.
600. Saxifraga bracteata D. Don. Fruit and lower leaf.
601. Saxifraga rivularis L. Fruit and lower leaf.
602. Saxifraga cernua L. Stem bulblets and lower leaf.
603. Saxifraga radiata Small. Fruit and lower leaf.
604. Saxifraga adscendens oregonensis (Raf.) Bacigalupi. Flower and leaves.
605. Saxifraga caespitosa sileniflora (Sternb.) Hult. Fruit and leaf.
606. Saxifraga hieracifolia Wallst. & Kit. Fruit and leaf.
607. Saxifraga nivalis L. Fruit and leaf.
PLATE XXV

Scale marked in millimeters

609. Saxifraga reflexa Hook. Fruit and leaf.
610. Saxifraga spicata D. Don. Fruit and leaf.
611. Saxifraga lyallii Engler. Fruit and leaf.
612. Saxifraga punctata nelsoniana (D. Don) Hult. Fruit and leaf.
613. Saxifraga unalaschkensis Sternb. Fruit and leaves.
615. Saxifraga ferruginea Grah. Fruit and leaf.
616. Saxifraga aleutica Hult. Fruit and leaf.
617. Saxifraga serpyllifolia Pursh. Flowering plant.
618. Saxifraga hirculus L. Fruit and leaf.
621. Saxifraga bronchialis funstonii (Small) Hult. Fruit and leaf.
622. Saxifraga tricuspidata Retz. Fruit and leaf.
623. Saxifraga eschscholtzii Sternb. Flowering branch.
624. Saxifraga nudicaulis D. Don. Fruit and leaf.
625. Saxifraga mertensiana Bong. Flower and leaf.
626. Saxifraga oppositifolia L. Fruit and portion of stem.
627. Ribes oxyanthoides L. Leaf and fruit.
629. Ribes bracteosum Doug. Fruit and leaf.
632. Ribes triste Pall. Fruit and leaf.
Scale marked in millimeters

FIG.
634. *Spiraea beauverdiana* Schneid. Leaf, fruit, and petal.
636. *Aruncus vulgaris* Raf. Seed, fruit, and part of leaf.
637. *Rubus chamaemorus* L. Fruit, druplet, and leaf.
640. *Rubus arcticus* L. Fruit and leaf.
648. *Fragaria chiloensis* (L.) Duch. Part of leaf and fruit.
649. *Fragaria bracteata* Heller. Leaflet, calyx with bracts, and section of petiole.
650. *Fragaria glauca* (Wats.) Rydb. Leaflet, fruit, and section of petiole.
PLATE XXVII

Scale marked in millimeters

Fig.
651. *Potentilla palustris* (L.) Scop. Part of leaf, petal, and achene.
653. *Potentilla fruticosa* L. Leaf and achene.
656. *Potentilla pennsylvanica* L. Leaflet, calyx with bracts, and achene.
659. *Potentilla multifida* L. Part of leaf, calyx with bracts, and achene.
663. *Potentilla emarginata* Pursh. Leaf, calyx with bracts, and achene.
664. *Potentilla monspeliensis* L. Part of leaf, stipule, calyx with bracts, and achene.
669. *Potentilla nivea* L. Part of leaf, calyx with bracts, stipule and achene.
PLATE XXVIII

Scale marked in millimeters

672. Dryas drummondii Rich. Leaf and achene.
673. Dryas octopetala L. Leaf and achene.
674. Dryas integrifolia Vahl. Leaves and achene.
675. Geum macrophyllum Willd. Leaf and achene.
676. Geum rossii (R. Br.) Ser. Leaf and achene.
677. Geum calthifolium Menz. Leaf and achene.
678. Geum pentapetalum (L.) Makino. Leaf with stipules and achene.
680. Sanguisorba officinalis L. Part of leaf and flower.
681. Sanguisorba menziesii Rydb. Part of leaf and flower.
682. Sanguisorba sitchensis C.A.Mey. Part of leaf and flower.
685. Sorbus scopulina Greene. Leaflet and fruit.
686. Malus fusca (Raf.) Schneider. Leaves and fruit.
687. Amelanchier alnifolia Nutt. Leaf and flower.
688. Amelanchier florida Lindl. Leaf and fruit.
689. Crataegus douglasii Lindl. Leaves and fruit.
690. Trifolium lupinaster L. Leaf and calyx.
PLATE XXIX

Scale marked in millimeters

691. *Trifolium repens* L. Leaf and flower.
692. *Trifolium hybridum* L. Leaf and flower.
693. Pods of *Melilotus*. (a) *M. alba* Desv. (b) *M. officinalis* Lam.
694. Pods of *Medicago*. (a) *M. sativa* L. (b) *M. falcata* L. (c) *M. lupulina* L. (d) *M. hispida* Gaertn.
695. *Lupinus arcticus* Wats. Flower, keel, part of leaf, and pod.
698. *Lupinus lepidus* Dougl. Leaf and keel.
701. *Astragalus tenellus* Pursh. Part of leaf and pod.
702. *Astragalus americanus* (Hook.) Jones. Part of leaf and pod.
703. *Astragalus umbellatus* Bunge. Part of leaf and pod.
704. *Astragalus polaris* (Seem.) Benth. Part of leaf and pod.
705. *Astragalus yukonis* Jones. Leaflets and pod.
709. *Astragalus harringtonii* Cov. & Standl. Part of leaf and pod.
710. *Astragalus williamsii* Rydb. Part of leaf and pod.
PLATE XXX

Scale marked in millimeters

Fig.
711. *Astragalus alpinus* L. Part of leaf and pod.
712. *Astragalus vicifolius* Hult. Part of leaf and pod.
713. *Astragalus hypoglottis* L. Part of leaf and pod.
714. *Oxytropis deflexa* (Pall) DC. Part of leaf, pod, and stipule.
715. *Oxytropis mertensiana* Turcz. Leaf, pod, and stipule.
716. *Oxytropis leucantha* (Pall.) Bunge. Part of leaf, pod, and stipules. These are parts illustrated in the other species of *Oxytropis*.
717. *Oxytropus vicida* Nutt.
718. *Oxytropis vicidula* (Ryd.) Tidestrom.
719. *Oxytropis nigrescens bryophila* (Greene) Hult.
720. *Oxytropis scammaniana* Hult.
721. *Oxytropus maydeliana* Trautv.
723. *Oxytropis splendens* Doug.
724. *Oxytropis varians* (Ryd.) Hult.
725. *Hedysarum alpinum americanum* (Michx.) Fedtsch. Part of leaf and fruit.
730. *Lathyrus palustris pilosus* (Cham.) Hult.
23. GERANIACEAE (Geranium Family)

Herbs with stipulate leaves; flowers perfect, regular, axillary, solitary or clustered; sepals and petals usually 5 each; stamens distinct; anthers 2-celled, versatile; ovary of 5 carpels separating elastically at maturity with long styles attached to a central axis.

Carpels rounded, anthers 10........................................... 1. Geranium
Carpels spindle-shaped, anthers 5............................... 2. Erodium

1. GERANIUM (Tourn.) L.

Leaves palmately lobed, cleft or divided; sepals and petals imbricated; ovary 5-lobed, 5-celled, beaked; style compound; ovules 2 in each cell but the carpels 1-seeded. (Greek, a crane, from the beaked fruit.)

1A. Perennials, petals 1 cm. or more long.
   1B. Flowers bluish or rose-purple............................... 1. G. erianthum
   2B. Flowers white.............................................. 2. G. sanguineum

2A. Annuals or biennials.
   1B. Leaves divided to the base......................... 5. G. robertianum
   2B. Leaves not divided entirely to the base.
      1C. Beak short-pointed, inflorescence compact...... 4. G. carolinianum
      2C. Beak long-pointed, inflorescence loose......... 3. G. bicknellii


Stems appressed-pubescent, 2–8 dm. tall; leaves cordate to reniform in outline, 5- to 7-parted, the divisions lobed and toothed, pubescent on both sides or at least beneath, 5–15 cm. broad; sepals oblong, silky-pilose, ending rather abruptly in an awn 2–3 mm. long; petals 15–20 mm. long, pubescent at the base; style column 20–30 mm. long, finely villous.

341
Wet soil, especially alpine meadows, northeast Asia—south half of Alaska—B.C. Fig. 731.

2. G. sanguineum L.

Stems spreading, pubescent with widely spreading hairs, 2–4 dm. tall; leaves pentagonal in outline, 3–6 cm. broad, 3- to 7-parted, the divisions incised, ciliate-pubescent on the margins and the veins beneath; peduncles usually 1-flowered; sepals elliptic-lanceolate, ciliate on the margins and ribs, about 1 cm. long with an awn about 3 mm. long; petals white, 12–20 mm. long; style column in fruit 2 cm. or more long.

The plant here described differs from the typical form of Europe in the white flower, smaller leaves and more spreading habit. It may be a horticultural variety introduced many years ago at Sawmill Creek near Sitka where it was found by G. Turner and removed to the garden of the Alaska Pioneers Home at Sitka. Fig. 732.

3. G. bicknellii Britt. Bicknell Crane's-bill

Stem erect, 4–12 dm. tall and with ascending branches; leaves pentagonal or the lower orbicular in outline, divided nearly to the base, the divisions again cleft or incised, 2–6 cm. broad; peduncles usually 2-flowered; sepals lanceolate, ending in an awn 1–2 mm. long; petioles, peduncles, pedicels and sepals glandular-pubescent; petals about same length as the sepals, rose-purple.

Central Alaska—Lake Athabasca—Newf.—N. Y.—Utah—Wash. Fig. 733.

4. G. carolinianum L. Carolina Crane's-bill

Somewhat resembling G. bicknellii but of lower, more spreading growth, 15–40 cm. tall; branches wide-spreading, especially from the base; leaves somewhat less divided than in the preceding.

An occasional introduced weed, B.C.—Ont.—Bermuda—Jamaica—Mex.—Calif.


Stem weak, extensively branching, 15–45 cm. tall; leaves thin, the divisions lobed or toothed; peduncles 2-flowered, the pedicels divaricate; sepals awn-pointed; petals red-purple, about 1 cm. long.

Escaped at Juneau, Manitoba—N. S.—N. J.—Mo.

2. ERODIUM L'Her.

Stems generally with jointed nodes; flowers in axillary umbels, nearly regular; sepals usually awn-tipped; stamens 5, alternating with 5 staminodia; style column very elongate. (Greek, a heron, from the resemblance of the fruit to its beak.)

E. cicutarium (L.) L'Her. Alfilaria

Annual, branched, 15–40 cm. tall; leaves pinnate, the segments pinnatifid or incised; peduncles and pedicels more or less hirsute, the umbels
2- to 12-rayed; sepals 6–7 mm. long, sharp-tipped; petals slightly longer than the sepals, pink.
An occasional weed, adventive from Europe.

24. LINACEAE (Flax Family)

Herbs with alternate leaves; flowers perfect, regular, borne in racemes or panicles; stamens monodelphous; fruit a capsule opening by twice as many valves as there are carpels.

LINUM L.

Leaves narrow, sessile, entire; sepals 5, persistent; petals in ours blue or rarely white, fugaceous; stamens alternate with the petals, their filaments united at the base, each sinus with a short staminodium; styles 5; seed flat. (Classical Latin name.)

*L. lewisii* Pursh.

Stems 2–7 dm. tall, often several arising from a perennial woody root; leaves linear, ascending, sharply acute at apex, 1–3 cm. long; petals 15–20 mm. long.
Central Alaska—Victoria Land—Texas—northern Mex. Fig. 734.

25. BALSAMINACEAE (Jewel-weed Family)

Succulent herbs with swollen nodes; leaves simple; flowers irregular, perfect; sepals usually 3, the posterior one petaloid and strongly saccate or spurred; petals 5 or by union only 3; stamens 5, the anthers more or less united around the stigma; pod a 5-celled capsule, elastically dehiscent.

IMPATIENS L.

Lateral petals united with the posterior ones, hence 2-lobed; each cell of the capsule with few to several seeds, bursting violently when touched, which property is responsible for the name.

*I. noli-tangere* L. Western Touch-me-not.
*I. occidentalis* Rydb.

Annual, stems light green, 6–12 dm. tall; leaves oval, thin, crenate-dentate, acuminate; lateral sepals acuminate, nerved; posterior sepal conic trumpet-shaped with curved spur, about 2 cm. long, pale yellow.
Bering Sea—central Alaska—Lake Athabasca—Wash. Also Eurasia. Fig. 735.

26. CALLITRICHACEAE (Water Starwort Family)

Small aquatic plants with capillary stems; leaves opposite, entire; flowers minute, axillary, perfect or monoecious; calyx none, but the flower usually subtended by 2 bracts; corolla none; stamen 1; anther 2-celled; styles 2, filiform; ovary 4-celled; fruit leathery, 4-lobed, 4-seeded.
Callitriche L.

The only genus. (Greek, beautiful hair.)

1A. Fruit winged, leaves linear, all alike and submerged. 1. C. autumnalis
2A. Fruit not winged, floating leaves spatulate.
   1B. Styles shorter than the fruit. 2. C. verna
   2B. Styles longer than the fruit. 3. C. bolanderi

1. C. autumnalis L. Northern Water-Starwort.
   Leaves clasping at the base, retuse at the apex, 10–16 mm. long; fruit 1.5–2 mm. long, nearly as wide, its lobes separated by a deep groove, broadly winged on the margins.
   Circumpolar, south to N. Y.—Colo.—Ore.

2. C. verna L. Vernal Water-Starwort.
   C. palustris L.
   Stems usually floating, 2–30 cm. long; submerged leaves linear, 1-nerved, obtuse or emarginate at the apex, 8–25 mm. long; floating leaves ovate, usually crowded, petioled, 5–10 mm. long; fruit obvoid, about 1 mm. long and broad, slightly notched, grooved, keeled or slightly winged above.
   Circumpolar, south to Florida and Calif. Fig. 736.

   Plants entirely aquatic; submerged leaves linear, notched at the apex, 12–50 mm. long; emersed leaves forming a rosette floating on the surface, roundish-ovate to spatulate, up to 1 cm. long; fruit obcordate, the semipersistent styles 1.25–2 times as long as the fruit. Resembles C. verna.
   Alaska along the coast to Calif.

27. Empetraceae (Crowberry Family)

Low evergreen heath-like shrubs; leaves small, narrow, channelled, nearly sessile, jointed at the base; flowers small, monoecious, dioecious or polygamous; sepals 3; petals 2 or 3 or none; stamens usually 3; anthers 2-celled; pistillate flowers with a 2- to several-celled ovary; fruit a berry-like drupe.

Empetrum L.

Depressed, branched, spreading shrub with densely leafy branches; flowers polygamous, axillary; sepals 3, petaloid; petals 3; stamens 3; ovary 6- to 9-celled; stigma with 6–9 toothed lobes; fruit with 6–9 nutlets. (Greek, upon a rock.)

E. nigrum L. Crowberry.
   Leaves linear-oblong, 4–7 mm. long, the groove on the lower surface caused by the revolute margins; flowers small, purplish; sepals and petals spreading; fruit globose, 4–6 mm. in diameter.
Very common throughout our area, circumboreal, south to the Great Lakes. Fig. 737.

28. ACERACEAE (Maple Family)

Trees or shrubs; leaves opposite, simple or compound; flowers perfect, polygamous, monoecious, or dioecious; sepals 4 or 5, rarely none, often colored; petals of same number, inserted on the margin of the indistinct disc, or none; ovary 2-celled with 2 ovules in each cell; fruit composed of 2 winged carpels united below.

ACER (Tourn.) L.

Leaves petioled, in ours more or less palmately cleft, lobed or parted; flowers polygamous or rarely perfect, in axillary or terminal racemes or corymbs; fruit or 2 samaras with reticulate wings. Most species in spring furnish a sweet watery sap. (Classical name.)

Mature carpels glabrous............................. 1. A. glabrum var. douglasii
Mature carpels hairy.............................. 2. A. macrophyllum

   A. douglasii Hook.
   Shrub or small tree up to 10 m. tall; twigs purplish or red; leaves long-petioled, 3–10 cm. long and broad, 3- to 5-lobed, sharply serrate, pale underneath, the lobes sharp-pointed; flowers yellowish-green, appearing with the leaves; samaras 25–35 mm. long the wings ascending.
   Southeast Alaska—Alta.—Wyo.—Ore. Fig. 738.

   A tree 20–30 m. tall; leaves 1–3 dm. broad, cordate, deeply 5-lobed, the sinuses rounded; flowers appearing just before the leaves; sepals and petals about equal, greenish-yellow; samaras 35–45 mm. long.
   Along the cost, southeast Alaska—Calif.

29. VIOLACEAE (Violet Family)

Low, usually perennial herbs (some tropical species shrubs); leaves simple, alternate or basal and with stipules; flowers perfect, irregular; sepals 5; petals 5, the lower one spurred and saccate at the base; stamens 5, the anthers united or connivent; ovary 1-celled with 3 parietal placentae; capsule loculicidal.

VIOLA (Tourn.) L.

Flowers solitary, scapose or axillary; the showy flowers produced early in the season and occasionally late in the fall; most species produce small, inconspicuous cleistogamous flowers through the summer which are far more productive of seed; sepals persistent, auricled at the base; two lower stamens with nectariferous projections extending into the
spur. The margins of the leaves in all our species are more or less crenate-dentate. (The Latin name.)

1A. Plant acaulescent or nearly so.
1B. Plant with stolons.
   1C. Flowers white.
   2C. Flowers violet or lilac.
      1D. Petals beardless.
      2D. Lateral petals only bearded.
      3D. All the petals bearded.

2A. Plants with evident stems.
2B. Petals white on inner surface.
2C. Petals violet.
   3B. Petals yellow.
      1C. Petals beardless.
      2C. Petals bearded.

3B. Petals yellow.
   1. V. glabella Nutt.
      Stream Violet.
      Rootstock horizontal or nearly so; base leaves 1–3; stems 1–4, 2- to 4-leaved at the top; leaves reniform to broadly ovate, cordate at the base, short-pointed, nearly glabrous, 2–7 cm. wide; flowers axillary; corolla yellow with dark markings in the throat; spur saccate, short; seed dark, about 2 mm. long.
      Aleutians—Mont.—Calif. Fig. 739.

2. V. orbiculata Geyer.
   Western Round-leaved Violet.
   Rootstock stout and rough; basal leaves nearly round in outline, often pointed, with scattered hairs on upper surface; stems bearing somewhat reduced leaves and both petaliferous and cleistogamous flowers; stipules brown, scarious; seeds brown, 2 mm. long.
   Near Ketchikan, B. C.—Mont.—Ore.

3. V. rugulosa Greene.
   Tall-stemmed White Violet.
   Stems 2–6 dm. tall; basal leaves on long petioles, up to 1 dm. broad, broadly ovate to reniform, abruptly short-pointed, hairy beneath and sometimes on the veins above; stem leaves narrower and smaller; flowers axillary, the petals white with yellow base, often drying purplish; seeds brown, 2 mm. long. Produces underground runners.
   Hot Springs, Liard River—Minn.—Iowa—Colo.—Wash.

4. V. biflora L.
   Two-flowered Violet.
   Stems several from a rather short, fleshy rootstock, 2- to 3-leaved; leaves orbicular to reniform with hairy margins, 2–4 cm. wide; sepals narrow, ciliate; flowers small.
   Bering Sea across Alaska and in Colo. and Eurasia. Fig. 740.

5. V. nephrophylla Greene.
   Northern Bog Violet.
   Glabrous or nearly so; leaves ovate to reniform; petals large, bluish
violet with white, bearded bases; cleistogamous flowers on erect peduncles; seeds olive brown, 2 mm. long.

Hot Springs, Liard River—Newf.—Wis.—Colo.—Calif.


Often pubescent throughout but may be glabrate, especially on upper surface of the leaves; leaves reniform, sometimes ending in a point; petals white, all beardless, the 3 lower veined with purple; cleistogamous flowers on horizontal peduncles until the capsule ripens. Our form is the var. *brainerdii* (Greene) Fern. which has the upper surface of the leaves glabrous.

Tyonek and Watson Lake—Labr.—Newf.—Penn.—Mich.—Colo. Fig. 741.


*V. achyrophora* Greene.

*V. palustris* Auct.

Spring flowers 1 or 2, arising with the 1 or 2 leaves from the end of a creeping rhizome; leaves ovate to reniform; stipules glabrous, purplish, glandular-tipped; petals violet to lavender or white, with or without beards; seed less than 2 mm. long.

The species is circumpolar. Fig. 742.


5–10 cm. tall; leaves broadly ovate-cordate, the upper surface sparsely hairy, the basal sinus narrow; petals pale violet, the spur 3–5 mm. long with enlarged end; cleistogamous flowers on ascending peduncles.

Circumboreal but of very scattered distribution. Fig. 743.


Glabrous; nearly stemless early in the season but with stems a few centimeters to one decimeter or more long later; leaves variable, reniform to oval, 2–5 cm. broad; stipules sharp-pointed, sometimes toothed; style small, beaked; corolla dark violet blue with short, light spur; petals 15–22 mm. long, the lateral ones bearded; capsules 10–15 mm. long. Our most showy violet.

Northeast Asia—central Alaska—Yukon—Calif. Fig. 744.


Stems from a woody rootstock, short at first flowering; leaves subcordate to ovate, obtuse, more or less finely puberulent, 1–3 cm. wide; stipules narrow and pointed with setulose teeth near the base; petals light to deep violet, 12–18 mm. long; spur 5–7 mm. long, hooked or straight; capsules brown-spotted.
Widely scattered, Kodiak Isl.—Great Bear Lake—Labr.—N. B.—
N. Mex.—Calif. Fig. 745.

30. ELAEAGNACEAE (Oleaster Family)

Shrubs or trees with silvery, stellate or scaly pubescence; leaves
entire; flowers perfect, polygamous or dioecious, borne in axillary
clusters; hypanthium enclosing the ovary and becoming berry-like in
fruit; sepals 4, deciduous; corolla none; stamens 4 or 8; ovary 1-celled,
1-ovuled; fruit a drupe.

Stamens 4, leaves alternate.........................1. Elaeagnus
Stamens 8, leaves opposite.......................2. Shepherdia

1. ELAEAGNUS (Tourn.) L.

Shrubs or trees; flowers in axillary clusters of 1–4, perfect or poly­
gamous; perianth constricted over the top of the ovary, the upper part
campanulate, four-lobed; stamens borne on the upper part of the perianth.
(Greek, sacred olive.)

E. commutata Bernh. Silverberry.

E. argentea Pursh.

A shrub 1–4 m. tall; leaves elliptic to ovate, 2–10 cm. long, silvery­scurfy on both sides; flowers fragrant, silvery on the outside, yellowish
inside; fruit ellipsoid, silvery, 8–12 mm. long, dry and mealy, edible.
Central Alaska—Que.—Minn.—S. Dak.—Utah. Fig. 746.

2. SHEPHERDIA Nutt.

Shrubs with silvery or reddish-brown scaly or stellate pubescence;
flowers small, borne in clusters at the nodes of the preceding season’s
twigs; perianth an 8-lobed disc, in the staminate flower the stamens
alternate with the lobes of the disc. (John Shepherd was an English
botanist.)

S. canadensis (L.) Nutt. Soapberry, Soopolallie.

Lepargyraea canadensis (L.) Greene.

Branching shrub, 1–2 m. tall; young twigs and buds with reddish­
brown scales; leaves ovate, 15–60 mm. long, sparingly stellate above,
densely stellate-pubescent below mingled with brownish scales; flowers
yellow; fruit red, 5–6 mm. long. Native Indians mix the berries with
sugar and water and beat it into a froth much relished by them.
Noatak—Mackenzie delta—Newf.—N. Y.—Utah—Ore. Fig. 747.

31. ONAGRACEAE (Evening-Primrose Family)

Herbs (some exotic species shrubs); leaves simple; flowers perfect,
axillary or borne in terminal racemes; hypanthium sometimes elongate,
enclosing the ovary; sepals and petals usually 4; stamens as many or twice
as many as the petals; ovary usually 4-celled; fruit a capsule or nut-like.

Flowers 2-merous, fruit bristly.......................... 1. Circaea
Petals 4, stamens 8, fruit a many-seeded capsule....... 2. Epilobium

1. CIRCAEA L.

Low slender perennials with succulent stems; leaves opposite, dentate, petioled; flowers small, white, borne in terminal and axillary racemes; sepals 2; petals 2, notched; fruit indehiscent, 1- to 2-celled; 1- to 2-seeded. (Circe of mythology was an enchantress.)

*C. alpina* L. Enchanter's Nightshade.

Stem 5-25 cm. tall; leaves cordate, sharply dentate, 2-5 cm. long; pedicels 3-4 mm. long, reflexed in fruit; fruit narrowly obovoid, about 2 mm. long, covered with soft hooked hairs.

Wet woods, circumpolar, central Alaska south to Ga., Iowa, and Calif. Fig. 748.

2. EPILOBIUM (Gesn.) L.

Annuals or perennials; leaves sessile or short-petioled, entire or toothed; flowers perfect, solitary, axillary or borne in spike-like racemes; sepals 4; petals 4, purple, pink or white, in one species yellow, often notched; stigma club-shaped or 4-lobed; seeds numerous, each with a silky coma. Our species are all perennial by creeping horizontal stems, in some species below the surface (sobols) and in some on the surface, the latter sometimes shortened to form rosettes of thick, fleshy leaves at or near the base of the stem. The seeds of many species are finely papillose, but it takes a strong magnification to determine this character. Hybrids seem to occur. The small-flowered section constitutes a very confusing group. (Greek, upon a pod.)

1A. Leaves all alternate, flowers large and showy.
1B. Plant erect, high-growing.......................... 1. *E. angustifolium*
2B. Plant decumbent, lower-growing.................. 2. *E. latifolium*

2A. At least some of the leaves opposite, flowers smaller.
1B. Petals yellow........................................ 3. *E. luteum*
2B. Petals pink, purple or white.
1C. Stigma 4-lobed..................................... 4. *E. treleaseanum*
2C. Stigma entire.

1D. Petals 3-5 mm. long.
1E. Leaves narrowly linear............................ 5. *E. davuricum*
2E. Leaves wider.
2F. Plants less than 25 cm. tall.
1G. Stems simple, curved............................... 6. *E. anagallidifolium*
2G. Stems usually branched............................ 7. *E. leptocarpum*
2F. Plants usually more than 3 dm. tall.
1G. Leaves narrowly lanceolate or linear-lanceolate, entire.................. 8. *E. palustre*
2G. Leaves wider, thick, prominently toothed.......................... 9. *E. adenocaulon*

2D. Petals 5-10 mm. long.
1E. Tall plants, up to 8 dm. tall.................... 10. *E. glandulosum*
2E. Plants usually 2-4 dm. tall.
1. *E. angustifolium* L.  
*Chamaenerion angustifolium* (L.) Scop.  
*C. spicatum* (Lam.) S. F. Gray.

Stems usually simple, 5–25 dm. tall, glabrous below, puberulent above; leaves lanceolate or linear-lanceolate, paler beneath, 5–15 cm. long; flowers in terminal spike-like racemes; petals 10–18 mm. long, rose-purple or occasionally white or pink; style longer than the stamens, deeply cleft; capsule 5–8 cm. long.

Very common, circumpolar, south to N. Car., Texas, Ariz., and Calif. Fig. 749.

2. *E. latifolium* L.  
*Dwarf Fireweed. Riverweed.*  
*Chamaenerion latifolium* (L.) Sweet.

Branched from the base, glabrate below, often canescent above, 1–5 dm. tall; leaves ovate-lanceolate, thick, pale, 2–7 cm. long, entire or with a few small teeth; inflorescence short; petals 15–25 mm. long, rose, pale purple or white; style shorter than the petals; capsule 5–8 cm. long. Favorite habitat is a sandy or gravelly deposit along streams.

Interrupted circumpolar in distribution, south to Gaspé Peninsula, Penn., S. Dak., Colo. and Ore. Fig. 750.

3. *E. luteum* Pursh.  
*Yellow Willow-herb.*

Decumbent or ascending, 2–8 dm. tall, the stems terete, glabrous below, pubescent on decurrent lines above; leaves sessile, ovate-lanceolate, glandular-toothed, 3–8 cm. long; inflorescence glandular-pubescent; sepals 1 cm. or more long; petals 12–18 mm. long, style exerted, stigma 4-lobed; capsule 4–6 cm. long.

Wet places, Aleutians—Alta.—Wash. Fig. 751.

*Trelease Willow-herb.*

Stems about 2 dm. tall; leaves wide ovate, abruptly contracted at the base; capsule glabrous; petals pink. Resembles *E. luteum* except for flower color.

Rare, eastern Aleutians, Shumigan Isls. and Selkirk Mts., B. C.

5. *E. davuricum* Fisch.  
*Davurian Willow-herb.*

Stems simple, slender, 1–4 dm. tall; leaves 8–25 mm. long, 1–3 mm. wide; flowers few; petals pale, 2–3 mm. long; capsules erect, 3–5 cm. long, nearly glabrous when mature; seeds papillose.
Wet places, Seward Penin.—Baffin Land—Newf.—Hudson Bay, and in Eurasia. Fig. 752.


Stem strongly curved when young, more erect at maturity, often tufted, 5–15 cm. tall, pubescent in decurrent lines; leaves 6–25 mm. long, oval, obtuse, narrowed into a short petiole, often with a few short teeth; flowers 1–5, grouped at the top, nodding; petals lilac or rose, 4–5 mm. long; capsules erect, 2–4 cm. long. Var. *pseudo-scaposum* (Hausskn.) Hult. is a form with long-peduncled capsules.

Circumpolar, south to Maine, Colo., and Calif. Fig. 753.


Stems 5–25 cm. tall, usually much branched, but in var. *macounii* Trel. nearly simple; leaves lanceolate, toothed, up to 25 mm. long; flowers one to several on each branch, usually many for the entire plant; petals 3–5 mm. long; capsules 2–4 cm. long on long peduncles; seeds papillose;coma dingy.

Aleutians—Ore. and in Newf. Fig. 754.


Stems 2–6 dm. tall, simple or branched, canescent above with incurved hairs; leaves opposite below, often alternate above, narrow, 3–6 cm. long, usually shorter than the internodes; petals 3–5 mm. long, white or pink; capsule 4–8 cm. long, canescent; seed about 1 mm. long.

Circumpolar, south to Dela., Colo., and Wash. Fig. 755.


A stout, usually branched, weedy plant 3–9 dm. tall, pubescent above, glandular in the inflorescence; leaves mostly lanceolate, the middle ones short-petioled, glandular-serrate, 3–8 cm. long; petals 3–4 mm. long; capsules slender, 3–8 cm. long; seeds papillose.

Central Alaska—Gt. Slave Lake—Newf.—Penn.—Mo.—N. Mex.—Ore. Fig. 756.


Stems stout, 3–9 dm. tall, somewhat angled, glabrate below, crisphairy and glandular above; leaves ovate or ovate-lanceolate, dentate, acute, sessile, 4–10 cm. long; petals purplish, 5–8 mm. long; capsule pubescent, 5–8 cm. long; seeds papillose.

North Asia—central Alaska—Labr.—Newf.—Gaspé Penin.—Wyo.—Ore. Fig. 757.


Stems usually simple, glabrous except along the decurrent lines, often nodding at the apex, 2–4 dm. tall; leaves ovate, the lower ones
petioled, up to 45 mm. long, more or less toothed; petals rose-purple, pink or white, 6–9 mm. long; capsule nearly glabrous, up to 5 cm. long; seed smooth.

Along the coast, east Asia—Aleutians—St. Matthew Isl.—southeast Alaska and in Labr. and Newf. Fig. 758.

12. **E. lactiflorum** Hausskn.

Stems simple, rather slender, 15–35 cm. tall; leaves distant, thin; ascending, entire or denticulate with small distant teeth, 2–4 cm. long, the middle ones petioled; petals about 5 mm. long, usually pink in our form; capsules 3–5 cm. long; seed smooth.

East Alaska—Greenl.—N. Hamp.—Colo.—Calif. and in Europe.


**E. bongardii** Hausskn.

Variable; stems usually unbranched, 1–3 dm. tall, pubescent along the decurrent lines; leaves ovate, obtuse, denticulate, or nearly entire, the middle ones petioled, 1–5 cm. long; flowers few; petals pink or rose-purple, 4–7 mm. long; pods erect, glabrous or nearly so, 4–6 cm. long; seeds papillose to nearly smooth.

Aleutians—Nome—Yukon—Minn.—Colo.—Calif. and Labr.—Newf.—N. Hamp. Also in Eurasia. Fig. 759.

14. **E. sertulatum** Hausskn.

Stems 12–30 cm. tall, often branched, pubescent along the decurrent lines; leaves ovate, petioled, often crowded at the top of the stem, more scattered below, rather thick and subcoriaceous, denticulate, 15–40 mm. long; petals about 5 mm. long; pod 3–5 cm. long, nearly glabrous to sparsely pubescent; seeds smooth.

Kamchatka—Nome—southeast Alaska—Aleutians.

32. **HALORAGIDACEAE** (Water-Milfoil Family)

Aquatic or marsh plants, mostly perennials with whorled leaves; flowers perfect or monoecious, borne in the axils of the leaves, in some cases appearing spicate; sepals 2–4; petals 2–4 and small, or wanting; stamens 1–8; ovary inferior, 1- to 4-celled; angled or winged; fruit a nutlet or drupe.

Leaves entire, stamens and styles each 1..............1. **Hippuris**
Leaves dissected, flowers 4-merous...............2. **Myriophyllum**

1. **HIPPURIS** L.

Calyx adherent to the ovary and with a minute, entire limb; petals none; style filiform, lying in a groove of the anther; fruit 1-celled, 1-seeded. (Greek, horse and tail.)

1A. Leaves linear or lanceolate.
1B. Leaves in whorls of 5–6, small, delicate alpine...1. **H. montana**
2B. Leaves in whorls of 5–12, aquatic .......... 2. *H. vulgaris*
2A. Leaves obovate or oblanceolate .......... 3. *H. tetraphylla*

   Mountain Mare’s-tail.
   Stems weak, 4–8 cm. tall; leaves linear, acute or mucronate, 3–8 mm. long, 1 mm. or less broad; flowers sometimes monoecious; fruit 1 mm. or less long, minutely granulate.
   Wet alpine meadows, Aleutians—Wash. Fig. 760.

2. *H. vulgaris* L.  
   Common Mare’s-tail.
   Stems usually partly immersed, 2–6 dm. long; leaves linear, acute, 1–2 cm. long on emersed stems, often much longer on the immersed parts of the stems; stamen with a short filament and a large anther opening by side slits; fruit ovoid, about 2 mm. long, minutely granulate.
   Circumpolar, south to N. S., N. Y., N. Mex., Calif. Also in Patagonia and Tierra del Fuego. Fig. 761.

3. *H. tetraphylla* L.f  
   Four-leaved Mare’s-tail.
   Stems 1–4 dm. long; leaves obovate or oblanceolate, entire, in whorls of 4–6, 8–16 mm. long; fruit rugose, about 2 mm. long.
   Circumpolar, south to Gaspé Penin., Hudson Bay, B. C. Fig. 762.

2. **MYRIOPHYLLUM** (Vaill.) L.

   Stems slender, usually floating; immersed leaves finely dissected into filiform divisions, the emersed ones entire or pectinately lobed; flowers axillary or in terminal spikes, the upper staminate, the lower pistillate, the intermediate perfect; stamens 4–8; ovary 2- to 4-celled with 1 ovule in each cavity. (Greek, myriad-leaved.)

   **Floral bracts verticillate.** 1. *M. spicatum*  
   Floral bracts alternate. 2. *M. alterniflorum*

1. *M. spicatum* L.  
   Spiked Water-Milfoil.
   Stems 2–10 dm. long; leaves verticillate in 4’s or 5’s, pinnatifid into fine capillary divisions; floral leaves ovate, toothed or more often pectinately pinnatifid, 1–2 times the length of the flowers; flowers in an interrupted spike; petals 4, deciduous; fruit about 3 mm. broad, slightly broader than long; carpels rounded on the back. Most of our material belongs to the form described as *M. exalbescens* Fern. (*M. spicatum* ssp. *exalbescens* [Fern.] Hult.) in which the stems have a tendency to whiten on drying.
   Circumpolar, south to Mass., Ga., Colo., and Calif. Fig. 763.

2. *M. alterniflorum* DC.  
   Loose-flowered Water-Milfoil.
   Submerged leaves in whorls of 3–5, usually less than 1 cm. long; floral leaves ovate or linear, entire or minutely toothed, smaller than the flowers.
   Reported from the Buckland River and Mackenzie District. Otherwise known from Greenland to Mass. and Minn.
33. ARALIACEAE (Ginseng Family)

Aromatic herbs, shrubs or trees; leaves alternate or whorled, simple or compound; flowers regular, perfect or polygamous, inconspicuous; sepals 5; petals and stamens usually 5 each; ovary 2- to 5-celled; ovules solitary in each cavity; fruit a berry or drupe.

Herb, leaves compound................................. 1. Aralia
Prickly shrub, leaves simple........................... 2. Oplopanax

1. ARALIA (Tourn.) L.

Perennial herbs, shrubs or trees; leaves pinnately or ternately decompound; flowers in a compound umbel in our species; calyx truncate or 5-toothed; styles 5; fruit a small berry enclosing up to 5 seeds.

A. nudicaulis L. Wild Sarsaparilla.

Nearly acaulescent with a long rootstock; leaf 1, ternate, divisions each bearing 3-5 leaflets; leaflets acuminate, finely serrate, 5-13 cm. long; scapes shorter than the leaves, bearing a compound umbel with 3-5 primary rays; flowers greenish; fruit globose, black, 5-lobed when dry.

Woods, Hot Springs of the Liard River—Mack.—Newf.—Ga.—Colo.—Idaho—B. C.

2. OPLOPANAX Miq.

Very prickly shrubs; leaves large, palmately lobed; flowers in panicled umbels; calyx teeth nearly obsolete; petals 5, greenish; stamens 5, the filaments filiform, the anthers oblong; ovary bicaarpellary; fruit flattened.

O. horridus (Sm.) Miq. Devil's Club.
Echinopanax horridum (Sm.) Dec. & Planch.
Fatsia horrida (Sm.) B. & H.

A straggling shrub 1-5 m. tall, armed with numerous prickles; leaves orbicular in outline with prickles on the petiole and veins, 2-7 dm. wide, palmately 3- to 7-lobed, further incised, sharply and unevenly serrate, cordate at the base; inflorescence terminal, 1-3 dm. long; fruit scarlet, 5-7 mm. long.

Japan and Korea—south central Alaska—Mich.—Mont.—Ore. Fig. 764.

34. AMMIACEAE (Carrot Family)

Herbs, usually with hollow stems; leaves compound or decompound, rarely simple, the petioles dilated at the base and sheathing the stem; flowers small, perfect or polygamous, in simple or compound umbels, the umbels usually subtended by bracts forming involucres for the primary umbels and involucels for the secondary umbels; calyx adhering to the ovary, its limb 5-toothed or obsolete; petals 5; stamens 5, inserted on the epigenous disc; anthers versatile; pistils of 2 united carpels, each
1-ovuled, the 2 distinct styles borne on more or less thickened bases (stylopodia); fruit of 2 distinct carpels separating at maturity; the inner faces form the commissure; each carpel usually with 5 primary ribs and often secondary ribs between them, the space between them called the intervals. The pericarp usually has oil tubes in the intervals and on the commissural side. Some of the ribs are often winged. This family is often known as the UMBELLIFERAE. Determinations are easiest with mature fruit.

1A. Fruit bristly.
  1B. Fruit globose or ovoid ........................................ 1. Sanicula
  2B. Fruit linear .......................................................... 2. Osmorrhiza

2A. Fruit smooth or slightly pubescent.
  1B. Leaves reduced to hollow, septate petioles .......... 3. Lilaepsis
  2B. Leaves normal.
    1C. Leaves simple, linear-lanceolate ....................... 4. Bupleurum
    2C. Leaves compound.
      1D. Fruit flattened dorsally (parallel to the commissure).
        1E. Flowers yellow ........................................... 5. Pastinaca
        2E. Flowers white.
          1F. Leaf segments small.
            1G. Fruit 4-6 mm. long ............................. 6. Conioselinum
            2G. Fruit 2.5-3 mm. long .......................... 7. Cnidium
          2F. Leaf segments large.
            1G. Plant pubescent .................................. 8. Heracleum
            2G. Plant glabrous or nearly so .............. 9. Angelica

2D. Fruit terete or only slightly compressed.
  1E. Stems erect or ascending.
    1F. Ribs of fruit thick and corky ....................... 9. Angelica
    2F. Ribs of fruit thin and acute ..................... 10. Ligusticum
  2E. Stems prostrate or spreading.
    1F. Plant tomentose ........................................ 11. Glehnia
    2F. Plant glabrous or nearly so ................... 12. Oenanthe

3D. Fruit flattened laterally.
  1E. Leaves decompound .................................. 13. Cicuta
  2E. Leaves simply pinnate ................................ 14. Sium

1. SANICULA (Tourn.) L.

Glabrous perennials; leaves alternate, palmately 3- to 7-lobed; flowers yellowish, in irregularly compound few-flowered umbels; calyx teeth foliaceous, lanceolate; fruit globose or ovoid, without ribs but covered with hooked bristles. (Latin, to heal.)

S. marylandica L. Black Snakeroot.

Stems 3-12 dm. tall; basal leaves large, long petioled, 3- to 5-divided to the base and the lateral divisions 2-cleft, all divisions irregularly serrate or dentate, often incised; pistillate flowers sessile, the staminate pedicelled; fruit 6-7 mm. long.

Hot Springs, Liard River—Newf.—Ga.—Colo.—Wash.

2. OSMORRHIZA Raf.

Perennials from aromatic, clustered, fleshy roots; leaves ternately decompound; leaflets ovate or lanceolate, toothed or incised; involucres and involucels small or obsolete; umbels few-rayed, long-pedicled;
calyx teeth obsolete; stylodium conic; fruit narrow, attenuate at the base, bristly on the ribs; oil tubes obsolete. (Greek, a scent and root.)

1A. Fruit clavate.............................................1. O. obtusa
2A. Fruit beaked.
1B. Beak short, flowers purplish.......................... 2. O. purpurea
2B. Beak about 2 mm. long, flowers white or greenish.3. O. chilense


Stems 2–7 dm. tall; leaves biternate or ternate-pinnate; leaflets 15–50 by 10–30 mm., rays of the umbels 2–5, divergent or reflexed, 2–5 cm. long; pedicels 2–5, divergent, 10–35 mm. long; fruit 12–17 mm. long, obtuse or abruptly acute at the apex, densely hispid at the base.

Central Pacific coast of Alaska—Labr.—Newf.—Colo.—Ariz.—Calif. Fig. 765.


Stems rather slender, 2–7 dm. tall; leaves 1- to 3-ternate; leaflets lanceolate to ovate, 15–70 by 5–40 mm., acute or acuminate, serrate to incised or lobed, usually hispidulous on the veins and margins; rays of the umbel 2–6, 20–75 mm. long; pedicels 5–25 mm. long; flowers purple or greenish-purple; styles 0.5–1 mm. long; fruit 10–13 mm. long, hispid at base only.

Kodiak along the coast to Oregon. Fig. 766.


Stems 3–10 dm. tall; foliage somewhat pubescent or nearly glabrous; leaflets thin, 2–8 cm. long; umbels 3- to 7-rayed; fruit strongly beaked at the top, 12–20 mm. long, densely hispid at the base.

Aleutians—Que.—N. Hamp.—Colo.—Ariz.—Calif. and in temperate South America. Fig. 767.

3. LILAEOPSIS Greene.

Small, creeping, glabrous perennial; flowers white, in simple umbels on scapes; fruit globose, somewhat flattened laterally; lateral ribs corky-thickened. (Greek, resembling the genus Lilaea.)

L. occidentalis Coult. & Rose.

Stems rooting at the nodes; leaves 2–4 cm. long, linear, terete; peduncles shorter than the leaves; umbels 5- to 12-rayed; fruit ovoid, 2 mm. long.

Reported from southern Alaska but the report needs confirmation. Vancouver Isl.—central Calif.
4. BUPLEURUM L.

Leaves simple, entire, clasping or perfoliate; involucre present in our species; involucels of 5 or more conspicuous ovate bractlets; calyx teeth obsolete; stylopodium flat, prominent; style short; fruit oblong, flattened laterally, with slender equal ribs. (Greek, ox-ribbed, from the veining of the leaves, not evident in our species.)


Perennial with a woody caudex; stems 1–3 dm. tall; basal leaves linear-lanceolate, 4–15 cm. long with parallel veins; stem leaves lanceolate and clasping; involucre and involucels prominent; flowers yellow or purplish; fruit oblong, 3–4 × 2–2.5 mm.

Bering Sea—Yukon and in south Alta., Mont., Idaho, Wyo. Fig. 768.

5. PASTINACA L.

Tall glabrous biennial; leaves pinnate, the leaflets broad; flowers yellow, in large compound umbels; fruit oval, much flattened dorsally, the lateral ribs broadly winged. (Latin, pastus, food.)

*P. sativa* L. Common Garden Parsnip.

Root fleshy, fusiform; stems stout, 5–15 dm. tall, grooved; leaflets ovate or oval, sessile, dentate and usually lobed, 2–10 cm. long; fruit 5–7 × 4–6 mm.

Naturalized at Manly Hot Springs. Native of Europe but widely introduced as a weed.

6. CONIOSELINUM Fisch.

Tall, stout, glabrous perennials with thick roots; leaves ternate, then pinnately decomposed, the leaflets lobed or toothed; flowers white, in compound umbels; involucres small or wanting; involucels composed of narrow, linear bractlets; calyx-teeth obsolete; stylopodium slightly conic; fruit flattened dorsally or nearly terete; ribs prominent. (*Conium* and *Selinum* are related genera.)

Lateral wings of the fruit much longer than the dorsal... 1. *C. benthami* All the ribs with wings nearly equal................. 2. *C. cnidifolium*

1. *C. benthami* (Wats.) Fern. Western Hemlock-Parsley.

*C. gmelini* Coult. & Rose, not Steud.

Stems from tapering roots, 5–12 dm. tall; glaucous below but strigose in the inflorescence; ultimate leaf segments variable but broader than in *C. cnidifolium*; bractlets linear-subulate, longer than the pedicels; fruit 5–6 mm. long. A low form in the Bering Sea region is only 1–3 dm. tall. May not be specifically distinct from *C. chinense* (L.) B.S.P.

Along the coast, east Asia—Point Hope and the Aleutians to Ore. Fig. 769.
2. *C. cnidifolium* (Turcz.) Pors.  
*Dawson Hemlock-Parsley.*  
*C. dawsonii* Coult. & Rose.

Stems 4–10 dm. tall; ultimate leaf segments small and narrow with acute tips; bracts with foliose divided tips, deciduous; bractlets longer than the pedicels, ending in a long attenuation; fruit 4–5 mm. long.  
Siberia across Alaska to Mackenzie. Fig. 770.

7. **CNIDIUM** Cusson.

Stems from slender taproots, slender, erect and branching; leaves pinnately dissected; petioles sheathing; inflorescence of loose compound umbels; involucre usually wanting; involucels of several slender bractlets; rays numerous; flowers white; petals obovate with inflexed tips; fruit ovoid, slightly flattened dorsally; ribs prominently corky-winged.  

*C.ajanense* (Reg. & Tiling) Drude.

Leaves resembling *Conioselinum* but less complex and ovate in outline; lateral wings of the carpels markedly longer than the dorsal; involucels usually shorter than the pedicels.  
Central Yukon River district and eastern Asia.

8. **HERACLEUM** L.

Tall, stout, leafy-stemmed perennial; leaves large, ternately compound; leaflets large and broad; flowers white, borne in large compound umbels; calyx teeth small or obsolete; stylopodium conic; fruit flattened dorsally, obovate, the lateral ribs with broad wings. (Named for Hercules of mythology.)  

*H. lanatum* Michx.  
*Cow Parsnip.*  

Very stout, 10–25 dm. tall, tomentose-pubescent; leaflets 1–3 dm. broad, stalked, palmately cleft and incised; base of petiole much dilated and wooly; bractlets subulate; fruit ovate or obcordate with conspicuous oil tubes, 9–12 mm. long.  
Fig. 771.

9. **ANGELICA** L.

Ours stout, fistulose perennials from stout taproots; leaves ternately-pinnately compound, the leaflets broad, sometimes lobed; inflorescence of large, compound umbels; flowers white, pinkish or greenish; calyx teeth minute or obsolete; fruit somewhat flattened dorsally. (Named for supposed medicinal virtues.)  

Oil tubes numerous, seed free in the pericarp at maturity. 1. *A. lucida*  
Oil tubes few, seed adhering to the pericarp.......... 2. *A. genuflexa*  

1. *A. lucida* L.  
*Sea Coast Angelica.*  
*Coelopleurum gmelini* (DC.) Ledeb.
Stems leafy, 5–12 dm. tall; leaves mostly tri-ternate, the petioles with much-inflated bases; leaflets rather thick, mostly ovate, coarsely and unevenly serrate, 3–8 cm. long; rays up to 50 or more; fruit ellipsoid, 7–9 mm. long; pedicels 8–16 mm. long.

East Asia across Alaska and Yukon to Labr.—N. Y.—Calif. Fig. 772.


Stems 4–18 dm. tall, glabrous below the inflorescence; leaves ternate or biternate, the divisions pinnate, the primary divisions usually strongly deflexed; leaflets ovate or lanceolate, acuminate, irregularly but sharply serrate, 3–8 cm. long; fruit oblong, 4–5 mm. long.

Mostly along the coast, east Asia to Calif. Fig. 773.

10. **LIGUSTICUM** *L.*

Glabrous perennials; bracts often deciduous; bractlets narrow; stylopodium conical; fruit oblong or ellipsoid, only slightly flattened laterally; ribs all prominent and nearly equal. (Named for Liguria in Italy.)

Low alpine plant, leaves pinnate .................... 1. *L. mutellinoides*  
Tall marine plant, leaves biternate .................... 2. *L. hultenii*


*L. macounii* Coulter & Rose.  
*Podistera macounii* Mathias & Constance.

Leaves 4–10 cm. long including the petioles; leaflets 3–7, broadly ovate, 2- to 3-lobed, again cleft or toothed, 3–15 mm. long; flowers yellowish-green, in few-rayed umbels; bracts and bractlets rather narrow and only occasionally toothed; pedicels very short; fruit ovoid, 3–4 mm. long.  
Eurasia, in Alaska from Bering Sea to Eagle. Fig. 774.

2. *L. hultenii* Fern.  

**Hultén Sea Lovage.**

*L. scoticum* of reports.

Stems more or less branched, 2–7 dm. tall; leaves mostly biternate, thick; leaflets broadly ovate, 15–60 mm. long, coarsely serrate; inflorescence glabrous; flowers white or pinkish; rays 2–5 cm. long; pedicels 5–10 mm. long; fruit oblong, 6–10 mm. long. Closely related to *L. scoticum* of the Atlantic coasts and may be only a geographic race of that species.  
East Asia and the coasts of Alaska south to Vancouver Island. Fig. 775.

11. **GLEHNIA** Schmidt.

Low, spreading or prostrate, subacaulescent, pubescent perennials; leaves coriaceous, once or twice ternate or ternate-pinnate; leaflets oblong-ovate or cuneate with crenate-dentate margins; flowers white, the calyx teeth inconspicuous; fruit globose to ovoid-oblong, the ribs all corky-winged, the wings broadest at the base.
G. *littoralis* Schmidt ssp. *leiocarpa* (Mathias) Hult.

*G. leiocarpa* Mathias.

Leaflets 5–50 × 4–30 mm., hirtellous on the rachis and nerves above, tomentose beneath; inflorescence densely villous, usually shorter than the leaves; fruit 4–12 mm. long, nearly glabrous.

Port Hobron to Calif., the species in east Asia.

12. **OENANTHE** L.

Glabrous aquatic or marsh plants; leaves bipinnate or ternate-pinnate; flowers white, borne in compound umbels; calyx lobes evident; stylopodium conical or hemispherical; petals lobed or with an inflexed point; fruit ellipsoidal, terete, or slightly flattened laterally; oil tube solitary in the intervals, 2 on the commissural side. (Greek, wine and flower.)

*O. sarmentosa* Presl. Water Parsley.

Stems weak and reclining, 5–10 dm. long; leaflets ovate or lanceolate in outline, 1–5 cm. long, deeply toothed; rays 4-angled; bracts few; bractlets many, narrow; fruit short-pedicelled, 2.5–3.5 mm. long.

Along the coast, south Alaska—central Calif. Fig. 776.

13. **CICUTA** L.

Tall, stout, glabrous or glaucous, poisonous perennials with short, more or less chambered rootstocks; leaves pinnate or pinnately compound; leaflets serrate; flowers white, borne in large, compound umbels; bracts few or none; bractlets several, slender; calyx teeth prominent, acute; stylopodium low; fruit flattened laterally; ribs corky, the lateral strongest; oil-tubes solitary in the intervals, 2 on the commissural side. The poison is largely concentrated in the rootstocks and seed. (The ancient Latin name.)

1A. Fruit oblong, longer than wide .................. 1. *C. maculata*

2A. Fruit orbicular, leaflets ovate to lanceolate ...... 2. *C. douglasii*

3A. Fruit shorter than wide, leaflets linear or linear-lanceolate .......................... 3. *C. mackenziana*

1. **C. maculata** L. Spotted Water Hemlock.

Stems 10–25 dm. tall; leaves bipinnate; leaflets sharply serrate, 3–8 cm. × 5–20 mm.; fruit about 3.25 × 2.75 mm., not constricted at the commissure; pedicels 5–15 mm. long.

Central Alaska—Que.—N. Car.—Texas. Fig. 777.


Stems 8–20 dm. tall; leaves usually bipinnate; leaflets ovate or lanceolate, deeply serrate to incised, 3–10 cm. long, veins prominent beneath; fruit 2–2.5 mm. long and wide, constricted at the commissure.

South Alaska—Alta.—Mont.—N. Mex.—Calif. Fig. 778.
3. C. mackenzieana Raup  
Mackenzie Water Hemlock

Stems 5–15 dm. tall; leaves once to thrice pinnate; leaflets linear-lanceolate, 3–10 cm. × 2–10 mm., remotely serrate with forward-pointing teeth; fruit about 2 mm. long, 2–2.5 mm. wide, constricted at the commissure.

Bering Sea—Mackenzie. Fig. 779.

14. SIUM (Tourn.) L.

Perennial marsh plants; leaves pinnate; leaflets serrate or pinnatifid; flowers in large compound umbels; involucre and involucels of numerous narrow bracts and bractlets; fruit oval in outline, glabrous, with prominent and corky ribs. (Greek name of a marsh plant.)

S. suave Walt.  
Hemlock Water Parsnip

S. cicutaefolium Schrank.

Stems stout, 6–15 dm. tall; leaflets linear or lanceolate, sharply serrate, 3–10 cm. long, or if growing in water more or less dissected; fruit ovate, about 3 mm. long.

Collected at Galena, east Asia—Newf.—Va.—central Calif.—B. C. Fig. 780.

35. CORNACEAE (Dogwood Family)

Herbs, shrubs or trees; leaves simple, alternate, opposite or whorled, usually entire; flowers perfect or unisexual, usually borne in cymes or heads; calyx adherent to the ovary, the flowers 4- or 5-merous; fruit a drupe, the stone 1- or 2-celled, 1- or 2-seeded.

CORNUS (Tourn.) L.

Flowers perfect, small, white or purplish; calyx small, 4-toothed; fruit a white or red drupe. (Greek, horn, from the toughness of the wood of some species.)

1A. Shrub, flowers in cymes......................... 3. C. stolonifera
2A. Perennial herbs, flowers in heads subtended by white petaloid involucral bracts.
1B. Leaves whorled at the summit of the stem.......1. C. canadensis
2B. Leaves opposite............................... 2. C. suecica

1. C. canadensis L.  
Bunchberry.

Stems 1–3 dm. tall from creeping rootstocks, with a whorl of 6 leaves at the summit and occasionally 1 or 2 pairs of smaller leaves or bracts below; leaves ovate or oval, acute at both ends, 3–7 cm. long, the two opposite ones being larger and broader than the intermediate ones; floral bracts usually 4, white or sometimes blotched with red; petals white or purplish, one of them bristly-tipped; fruit a bunch of orange-red drupes; stone globose.

Very common, east Asia and all the northern part of North America south to Va. and Calif. Fig. 781. Where the range of this species overlaps
the range of the next, hybrids are found. These are intermediate between the two species and were described as C. unalaskensis Ledeb.

2. C. suecica L. Lapland Cornel.

Leaves usually 3 pairs below the inflorescence, 2- to 6-leaved branches later arising on either side of the peduncle; leaves smaller than in C. canadensis, 5- to 7-veined; floral bracts usually 4, ovate; petals dark purple; drupes globose or ovoid, rose-red; stone slightly flattened and channeled on both sides.

Distribution interrupted circumpolar south to Que. and Calif. Fig. 782.


C. stolonifera var. baileyi (Coul. & Evans) Drescher.
Svida instolonea A. Nels.

A branching shrub 1-3 m. tall; young branches and inflorescence appressed-pubescent; leaves only slightly paler beneath, thin, oval, ovate or elliptic, entire, acute or acuminate, strigose on both sides; corolla white; petals about 3 mm. long; fruit white; stone flattened, about 5 mm. long.

Central Alaska—Labr.—Newf.—Va.—Mexico—Calif. Fig. 783.

36. PYROLACEAE (Wintergreen Family)

Rather low, evergreen perennials; leaves thick and leathery, usually clustered at the base of the stems; flowers perfect, often slightly irregular; sepals 4 or 5, persistent; corolla of 4 or 5 wax-like petals; stamens twice as many as the petals; ovary superior, 4- to 5-celled; styles united; stigmas 5-lobed; capsule loculicidal with many minute seeds.

1A. Stems leafy, style very short..................1. Chimaphila
2A. Stems scapose, styles evident.
1B. Flowers solitary..............................2. Moneses
2B. Flowers borne in racemes....................3. Pyrola

1. CHIMAPHILA Pursh.

Stems decumbent with ascending leafy branches; leaves opposite or whorled, thick and shining; flowers borne in terminal corymbs; petals 5, orbicular, concave; capsule erect, globose, 5-celled. (Greek, winter-loving, from the evergreen leaves.)

C. umbellata (L.) Bart. ssp. occidentalis (Rydb.) Hult.
Pipsissewa, Prince’s Pine.

Stems 1–2 dm. tall; leaves whorled, oblanceolate, cuneate at the base, rounded or acute at the apex, sharply serrate, 3–7 cm. long; flowers 3–7; petals reddish; capsule depressed-globose, 5–6 mm. in diameter.

Southeast Alaska—N. S.—Ga.—Mex.—Calif. Fig. 784.

2. MONESSES Salisb.

Low glabrous perennial; rootstock slender; leaves coriaceous, serrate, crowded at the end of the stem; flower nodding at the end of a long
peduncle; petals white or tinted rose; ovary globose; stigma peltate, usually 5-lobed; capsule subglobose. (Greek, single-delight.)


*Pyrola uniflora* L.

Peduncles 4–12 cm. long; leaf blades 5–15 mm. long, crenate, rounded at the tip, rounded or cuneate at the base; sepals ovate, ciliolate, about 3 mm. long; petals ovate, 6–9 mm. long; capsule 6–8 mm. in diameter. A robust form with leaves 8–25 mm. in diameter has been described as *M. reticulata* Nutt. It may be regarded as a variety.

Woods, circumboreal south to Penn.—Colo.—Calif. Fig. 785.

3. **PYROLA** (Tourn.) L.

Glabrous perennials with stoloniferous rootstocks; leaves thick, mostly basal; flowers in racemes, nodding; sepals 5, petals 5, concave, deciduous, spreading or connivent; anthers erect in bud, emarginate or 2-beaked at the base and generally reversed at flowering time; ovary 5-celled; stigma 5-lobed; fruit a 5-lobed capsule opening from the base. (Latin, diminutive of Pyrus, the pear, in reference to the leaves.)

1A. Style curving, stigma narrower than the style.
1B. Sepals little if at all longer than broad............ 1. *P. chlorantha*
2B. Sepals much longer than broad.
1C. Petals white or greenish............................. 2. *P. grandiflora*
2C. Petals pink to purple.............................. 3. *P. asarifolia*

2A. Style straight; stigma capitate, broader.
1B. Style included........................................ 4. *P. minor*
2B. Style exerted........................................ 5. *P. secunda*

1. **P. chlorantha** Swartz. Greenish-flowered Wintergreen.

Scapes 1–3 dm. tall, 3- to 10-flowered; leaves obscurely crenulate or entire, orbicular or broadly oval, rounded at both ends or sometimes mucronate at the apex, 1–3 cm. long; sepals triangular-ovate, about 1.5 mm. long; petals greenish-white, about 6 mm. long; capsule about 7 mm. in diameter.

Woods, circumpolar, south to D. C., Ariz., and Calif. Fig. 786.

2. **P. grandiflora** Radius. Large-flowered Wintergreen.

*P. borealis* Rydb.
*P. gormanii* Rydb.
*P. occidentalis* Rydb.

Scapes 8–20 cm. tall; leaves orbicular or oval with light-colored veins, 15–50 mm. long; flowers 5–10, 15–22 mm. wide; sepals usually pinkish, about 3 mm. long; petals whitish 6–9 mm. long; fruit about 8 mm. in diameter.

Circumpolar, high arctic to Kenai Penin. and Quebec. Fig. 787.


*P. uliginosa* Torr.

Scapes 15–40 cm. tall; leaves oval, orbicular or reniform, sometimes broader than long, crenulate, shining, 2–7 cm. long; sepals acute or
acuminate, about 3 mm. long; petals pink to purplish, oval, about 7 mm. long; capsules about 6 mm. in diameter. The typical form has leaves somewhat cordate at the base, the more common var. *incarnata* (DC.) Fern. has leaves with rounded or cuneate bases.

Woods, Siberia and Japan—Yukon—N. S.—Mass.—Mich.—S. Dak.—N. Mex.—Calif. Fig. 788.


_Erxlebani*a *minor* (L.) Rydb.

Scapes 5–20 cm. tall; leaves orbicular or oval, slightly crenulate, obtuse or mucronate at the apex, rounded at the base, 15–40 × 10–30 mm.; sepals triangular-ovate, about 1.5 mm. long; petals white or more usually pink, orbicular, 4–5 mm. long; style short, included; capsule about 5 mm. in diameter.

Woods, circumpolar, south to Aleutians, Conn., Colo., and Calif. Fig. 789.

5. *P. secunda* L. One-sided Wintergreen.

_Ramischia secunda* (L.) Gercke.

Scapes usually several from a much-branched rootstock, 8–20 cm. tall; leaves elliptical, 15–35 mm. long, crenulate, acute or mucronate at the tip, rounded or narrowed at the base; flowers greenish-white in a one-sided raceme; pedicels short; calyx lobes triangular, obtuse, very short; petals oval, about 4 mm. long; capsule subglobose, about 4 mm. long. Var. *obtusata* Turcz. is a smaller growing form of central and northern Alaska.

Woods, circumpolar, south to N. J., N. Mex., and Calif. Fig. 790.

37. **MONOTROPACEAE** (Indian Pipe Family)

Saprophytes growing in humus or root parasites without chlorophyll; leaves reduced to scales; flowers perfect, usually drooping; calyx 2- to 6-parted; sepals erect, deciduous; petals distinct or partly united; stamens 6–12, anthers 2-celled or confluent 1-celled; ovary superior, 4- to 6-lobed, 1- to 6-celled; fruit a 1- to 6-celled loculicidal capsule with numerous seeds.

_Flower solitary; stigma naked_ .......................... 1. *Monotropa*

_Flowers racemose; stigma hairy on the margin_ .......... 2. *Hypopitys*

1. **MONOTROPA** L.

Succulent white, yellowish or reddish plants; flower nodding, but the capsule erect; sepals 2–4; petals 5 or 6; stamens 10–12; capsule 5-celled, 5-valved; seed with the testa prolonged at both ends. (Greek, once and turned.)

*M. uniflora* L. Indian Pipe.

Stems white or reddish, turning blackish in drying, 10–25 cm. tall; flowers 15–20 mm. long; capsule obtusely angled, 10–15 × 8–10 mm.
Rich woods, Hyder—Newf.— Fla.— Mex.— Calif., and in Japan—India. Fig. 791.

2. HYPOPITYS (Dill.) Adans.

Yellowish or reddish plants with sessile scales and the flowers in a nodding one-sided raceme which soon becomes erect; terminal flower 5-merous, the lateral ones 3- to 4-merous; petals saccate at the base; stamens 6–10; anthers horizontal; ovary 3- to 5-celled; styles short; stigmas funnel-form with ciliate margins. (Greek, under a fir tree.)

H. latisquama Rydb.

Plant pinkish, slightly fragrant, pubescent above, 1–3 dm. tall; scales ovate, 10–15 mm. long; sepals spatulate or cuneate with acute tip, ciliate, 7–10 mm. long; petals obovate or cuneate, 10–15 mm. long, rounded and sinuate at the apex, ciliate and pubescent; capsule scaly, about 8 mm. long.

Southeast Alaska—Mont.—N. Mex.—B. C. Fig. 792.

38. ERICACEAE (Heath Family)

Ours all shrubs or subshrubs; leaves simple, often leathery and persistent; flowers perfect, usually gamopetalous; calyx of 4 or 5 sepals, usually partly united; corolla regular or nearly so; stamens as many or twice as many as the corolla lobes; anthers 2-celled, the sacs often prolonged into tubes; ovary 2- to 5-celled; fruit a capsule, berry or drupe.

1A. Fruit a septicidal capsule; corolla deciduous; anthers unappendaged. (RHEODENDРЕАE)

1B. Corolla of separate petals, capsule dehiscent from the base.

1C. Leaves woolly beneath. 1. Ledum

2C. Leaves glabrous and shiny. 2. Cladothamnus

2B. Corolla gamopetalous, capsule dehiscent from the top.

1C. Seed flat, winged.

1D. Leaves evergreen. 3. Rhododendron

2D. Leaves deciduous. 4. Menziesia

2C. Seed angled or rounded.

1D. Stamens 5; capsule 2- to 5-celled. 5. Loiseleuria

2D. Stamens 10; capsule 5-celled.

2E. Corolla saucer-shaped. 6. Kalmia

2E. Corolla ovoid. 7. Phylloleoce

2A. Fruit a loculicidal capsule; anthers often awned. (ANDROMЕDEАE)

1B. Low heath-like shrubs with small thick imbricate leaves; corolla campanulate. 8. Cassiope

2B. Shrubs; corolla urceolate or ovate-cylindric.

1C. Anther cells beaked but not awned. 9. Chamaedaphne

2C. Anther cells awned. 10. Andromeda

3A. Fruit a drupe or the capsule enclosed by the fleshy accrescent calyx.

1B. Fruit the fleshy calyx surrounding the ovary (GAULTHERИEАE) 11. Gaultheria

2B. Fruit a drupe with 4 or 5 nutlets. (ARBUGEАE) 12. Arctostaphylos

1. LEDUM L.

Resinous, branching, evergreen shrubs; leaves alternate, coriaceous, thick, with revolute margins; flowers white, from terminal scaly buds; calyx small, persistent, 5-lobed; corolla of 5 separate spreading petals;
stamens 5–10, exerted; anthers small, opening by terminal pores; ovary 5-celled, stigma 5-lobed; capsule 5-valved. (Greek, from a plant now placed in a different family; *Cistus ledon*, the Rock Rose.)

Leaves linear; stamens about 10 .................... 1. *L. decumbens*

Leaves oblong, stamens 5–10 .................... 2. *L. groenlandicum*


Similar to *L. groenlandicum* but much smaller and more decumbent, 1–5 dm. tall; leaves linear, 10–25 mm. long, 0.5–3 mm. wide; pedicels very pubescent.

Common in muskegs and alpine situations, east Asia—Greenl.—Newf.—Skagway—Aleutians. Fig. 793.


3–10 dm. tall; leaves oblong to linear-oblong, obtuse, strongly revolute, densely red-wooly beneath, green and rugose above, 15–50 × 3–10 mm.; flowers numerous; petals about 5 mm. long; stamens slender; pedicels 15–25 mm. long, recurved in fruit; capsule 4–6 mm. long.

Muskegs and woods, central Alaska—Greenl.—Mass.—Pa.—Wash. Fig. 794.

2. **CLADOTHAMNUS** Bong.

Erect or ascending shrub; leaves alternate, deciduous, entire; flowers one or two, terminal; sepals and petals each 5, distinct or nearly so; stamens 10 with filaments dilated at the bases; style curving; stigma capitate; ovary and capsule 5-celled. (Greek, branch and bush.)

*C. pyrolaeflorus* Bong.

6–12 dm. tall, the bark exfoliating; leaves ovate to oblanceolate, 15–40 mm. long, shining above, paler beneath, mucronulate; sepals linear, acute; petals coppery pink, oblong, 10–12 mm. long; capsule flattened, about 6 mm. in diameter.

Alpine and subalpine, southeast Alaska—Ore. Fig. 795.

3. **RHODODENDRON** L.

Ours evergreen shrubs or subshrubs; leaves alternate, entire, short-petioled; calyx 5-parted, often small; corolla from rotate to campanulate, the limb 5-lobed, often somewhat irregular; stamens usually 10; anthers opening by pores at the apex; ovary 5- to 10-celled; capsule separating into 5–10 valves, seed numerous. (Greek, rose and wood.)

Flowers 1–3 ............................................ 1. *R. kamtschaticum*

Flowers several, borne in umbels ............................ 2. *R. lapponicum*

A subshrub a few centimeters tall; leaves spatulate to obovate, 15–35 mm. long, ciliate on the margins and on the veins beneath, cuneate at the base, rounded and mucronulate at the apex; flowers borne on the new growth; sepals ovate or elliptic, foliaceous and with ciliate margins, 12–15 mm. long; corolla rose-purple, 35–45 mm. across, the lobes ovate with finely ciliate margins; base of corolla densely pubescent. Ssp. glandulosum (Standl.) Hult. is a lower-growing form more or less glandular on the leaf margins and the corolla nonciliate.

An Asiatic species extending into western Alaska, the subspecies in Seward Peninsula and lower Yukon valley. Fig. 796.


*R. parvifolium* Adams.

A low, depressed, prostrate shrub 5–25 cm. tall; leaves oval or elliptic, obtuse, entire, 6–16 mm. long, more or less revolute on the margins, the lower surface brownish in age, both surfaces covered with scales as also the peduncles and capsule; corolla pinkish-purple, 15–20 mm. broad; capsule ovoid, about 5 mm. high.

Alpine, in Alaska north of 63 degrees; circumpolar, south to New York. Fig. 797.

4. MENZIESIA Smith.

Erect branching shrubs; leaves deciduous, alternate, membranous; flowers 4-merous, in corymbs from terminal buds; calyx 4-lobed; corolla urceolate; stamens usually 8, included; anthers linear-sagittate, opening by terminal chinks; ovary 4-celled; stigma 4-lobed or toothed. (Archibald Menzies was a surgeon and naturalist.)

*M. ferruginea* Smith.

An odorous shrub 15–30 dm. tall; leaves oblanceolate, mucronate, hirsute above, on the margins and on the veins beneath, 2–6 cm. long; calyx ciliate-margined; corolla coppery pink, 7–9 mm. long; capsule ovoid.

In woods, central Alaska—Wyo.—Ore. Fig. 798.

5. LOISELEURIA Desv.

A low, glabrous, depressed, caespitose, evergreen subshrub; leaves small, linear-oblong, coriaceous, entire, obtuse, petioled; calyx deeply 5-parted, the divisions ovate-lanceolate, reddish-purple, persistent; corolla campanulate, 5-lobed; stamens 5, opening by slits; ovary 2- or 3-celled; capsule 2- or 3-valved, the valves 2-cleft. (Loiseleur was a French botanist.)

*L. procumbens* (L.) Desv.

Alpine or Trailing Azalea.

A diffusely-branched subshrub sometimes forming mats up to 2 or 3 dm. in diameter but usually much smaller; leaves crowded, 3–7 mm. long, pale with a prominent ridge beneath; flowers pink or white, about
4 mm. long, in small terminal clusters; capsules 2–2.5 mm. in diameter.
Mostly alpine, circumpolar, south to New Hampshire and the 49th parallel. Fig. 799.

6. KALMIA L.

Glabrous, evergreen shrubs; leaves in ours opposite; coriaceous; flowers in terminal or axillary corymbs with deciduous bracts; sepals 5, coriaceous, persistent; corolla rotate, 10-keeled, 5-lobed; stamens 10; anthers at first enclosed in pouches of the corolla, awnless, opening by terminal pores; capsule 5-valved. (Peter Kalm was a pupil of Linnaeus.)

K. polifolia Wang.
K. microphylla (Hook.) Heller.
K. occidentalis Small.

A sparingly branched shrub 1–3 dm. tall; leaves 15–35 mm. long, dark green above, glaucous beneath, entire, revolute; sepals purplish, ovate, concave, about 3 mm. long; corolla rose, 12–18 mm. wide; capsules about 4 mm. thick and 5 mm. long.
Muskegs, southeast Alaska and Yukon—Newf.—Penn.—Mich.—Mont.—Calif. Fig. 800.

7. PHYLLODOCE Salisb.

Low, branching, evergreen shrubs; leaves narrow, coriaceous, crowded, linear, obtuse; flowers in terminal corymbs; sepals 5, persistent; stamens 10, included; anthers awnless, opening by pores; filaments glabrous; capsule 5-valved to the middle; seeds minute, with coriaceous testa. (Greek, a sea nymph.)

1A. Flowers blue ....................................... 1. P. coerulea
2A. Flowers pink to red ............................... 2. P. empetriformis
3A. Flowers yellowish.
1B. Corolla glandular-puberulent .................... 3. P. glanduliflora
2B. Corolla glabrous .................................. 4. P. aleutica


8–15 cm. tall with ascending branches; leaves 4–10 mm. long, less than 2 mm. wide, their margins scabrous or serrulate; calyx teeth lanceolate, acute; pedicels glandular, elongating in fruit; corolla ovoid, 7–8 mm. long, glabrous; capsules about 4 mm. in diameter. Hybridizes with P. aleutica.
Attu Island and east North America, Eurasia. Fig. 801.

2. P. empetriformis (Smith) D. Don. Red or Purple Heather.

Plants up to 15 cm. tall, tufted or matted; leaves 6–15 mm. long, revolute; calyx lobes ovate; corolla campanulate, pink to red, 7–9 mm. long; capsules globular, about 3 mm. in diameter.
Southeast Alaska—Mack.—Alberta—Colo.—Calif. Fig. 802.
3. *P. glanduliflora* (Hook.) Cov.  
Yellow Heather.  
Stems 1–3 dm. tall; leaves subsessile, linear-oblong, serrulate, rugose, with a narrow furrow above and a light, minutely hairy line below, 6–10 mm. long; pedicels, calyx and corolla glandular-pubescent; sepals lanceolate, acute; corolla urceolate, about 8 mm. long.  
South Alaska—Alta.—Wyo.—Ore. Fig. 803.

4. *P. aleutica* (Spreng.) A. Heller.  
Aleutian Heather.  
Plants up to 20 cm. tall; leaves linear, 5-11 mm. long, obtuse, serrulate; calyx lobes linear to lanceolate; corolla globose-urceolate, 6–8 mm. long.  
East Asia, Aleutians—Bering Sea region and Pr. William Sd. Fig. 804.

8. **CASSIOPE** D. Don.  
Low, branching, evergreen shrubs or subshrubs; leaves thick; flowers axillary or terminal, nodding on slender pedicels; sepals usually 5, thickened at the base; corolla campanulate, usually 5-lobed; stamens included; anthers attached near the apex, opening by large terminal pores and tipped by recurring awns; style thickened below; capsule 4- to 5-valved. (Cassiope of Greek mythology was mother of Andromeda.)

1A. Leaves spreading, flowers terminal. .................. 1. *C. stelleriana*  
2A. Leaves 4-ranked, appressed.  
1B. Leaves furrowed on back. .................. 2. *C. tetragona*  
2B. Leaves not furrowed on back.  
1C. Diameter of stem with appressed leaves 2.5 mm. or more. 3. *C. mertensiana*  
2C. Diameter of stem with appressed leaves 1.5-2 mm. .... 4. *C. lycopodioides*

1. *C. stelleriana* (Pall.) DC.  
*Harrimanella stelleriana* (Pall.) Cov.  
Alaska Heather.  
Stems 5–20 cm. long; leaves very numerous, oblanceolate, 3–5 mm. long, flattish above, slightly keeled beneath; calyx lobes oval with yellowish margins, about 3 mm. long; corolla white, lobed about half way to the base, about 6 mm. long; capsule erect.  
Alpine, east Asia and the Aleutians along the coast to Wash. Fig. 805.

2. *C. tetragona* (L.) D. Don.  
Four-angled Mountain Heather.  
More or less decumbent at the base, the ascending branches 1–2 dm. tall; leaves very thick, ovate, 3–5 mm. long with a deep furrow on the back; peduncles 10-25 mm. long; sepals about 2.5 mm. long, acute; corolla white or pink, 5–6 mm. long; capsule much longer than the calyx; diameter of branches including leaves 4–5 mm.  
Alpine, east Asia and the Aleutians along the coast to Wash. Fig. 806.

3. *C. mertensiana* (Bong.) D. Don.  
Mertens Mountain Heather.  
Similar to *C. tetragona*; leaves ovate-lanceolate, 2.5–4 mm. long, concave above, round-keeled on the back; peduncles 8–15 mm. long; sepals
pinkish, ovate, acute, 2.5–3 mm. long; corolla white or pinkish, 6–8 mm. long; capsule a little longer than the calyx.

Alpine, southeastern Alaska—Alta.—Mont.—Calif. Fig. 807.


Stems more or less prostrate, 5–20 cm. long; leaves very closely and evenly appressed, 2–3 mm. long; sepals ovate, obtuse, the margins hyaline, about 2 mm. long; corolla white, about 6 mm. long, the ovate lobes nearly as long as the tube; capsule a little longer than the calyx.

Rocky alpine, east Asia—Aleutians—southeast Alaska. Fig. 808.

9. **CHAMÆDAPHNE** Moench.

An erect branched shrub with rather slender terete branches; leaves alternate, coriaceous, evergreen; flowers in terminal, leafy racemes; calyx of 5 distinct sepals bracted at the base; corolla oblong-cylindric with 5 recurved teeth; stamens 10, included; anthers-sacs tapering upward into tublar beaks, not awned; ovary 5-celled; capsule 5-valved. (Greek, ground or low Daphne.)

*C. calyculata* (L.) Moench.

*Andromeda calyculata* L.

*Cassandra calyculata* (L.) D. Don.

6–12 dm. tall with pubescent twigs; leaves thick, rugose above and covered underneath with minute, scurfy scales which often occur on the upper surface also, the margins minutely wavy toward the tips, 12–40 mm. long; corolla about 6 mm. long; capsule about 4 mm. in diameter, a little longer than the calyx.

Swamps and wet woods, circumpolar, south to Ga.—Ill.—B. C. Fig. 809.

10. **ANDROMEDA** L.

A low, glabrous, evergreen shrub; leaves narrow, alternate, coriaceous, strongly revolute; flowers in terminal corymbs; sepals 5, persistent; corolla globose-urceolate with 5 recurved teeth; stamens 10, included; filaments bearded; anthers with ascending awns; ovary 5-celled; capsule subglobose, 5-valved; seed shining. (In mythology Andromeda was a daughter of Cassiope.)

*A. polifolia* L.

1–4 dm. tall; leaves oblong to linear, dark green above, glaucous beneath, 2–4 cm. long, mucronulate; pedicels 10–20 mm. long; sepals triangular, acute, about 1 mm. long; corolla pink, about 6 mm. long.

Bogs, circumpolar, south to N. J.—Idaho—Wash. Fig. 810.

11. **GAULTHERIA** (Kalm) L.

Shrubs with hairy twigs; leaves alternate, coriaceous, evergreen; calyx 5-cleft, persistent; corolla urceolate or campanulate, 5-toothed or
lobed; stamens 10, included; filaments dilated above the base; anthers opening by terminal pores; capsule enclosed by the enlarged and fleshy calyx forming a berry-like fruit. (Named for Dr. Gaultier of Quebec.)

Racemes many-flowered ................................ 1. G. shallon
Racemes 1- to 6-flowered .............................. 2. G. miqueliana

1. G. shallon Pursh.  
   Partially decumbent or erect, stout, 2-12 dm. tall; leaves oval or ovate, serrate, mucronate, cordate at the base, 3-8 cm. long; flowers in glandular-pubescent bracted racemes; calyx with prominent, stiff, reddish-brown, glandular hairs; corolla ovoid, pubescent, 6-8 mm. long; filaments hairy; anthers with 4 awns; fruit purple.
   Southeast Alaska—Calif. Fig. 811.

2. G. miqueliana Takeda.  
   Stems up to 35 cm. tall, procumbent at the base, the branches ascending; leaves short-petioled, oval to oblong-oval, 15-35 × 8-16 mm.; calyx lobes triangular, glandular-pubescent on the back, the apex ciliolate; corolla ovoid-urceolate, about 5 mm. long; anthers 4-aristate at the apex; fruit globose, 10 mm. long.
   An east Asiatic species found on Kiska Island.

12. ARCTOSTAPHYLOS Adans.  
   Flowers in small, terminal, bracteolate racemes; calyx small, 4- to 5-parted; corolla urceolate with 4 or 5 recurved lobes; stamens included; anthers with 2 recurved awns on the back; ovary 4- to 10-celled; fruit a drupe with 1-8 more or less coherent nutlets. (Greek, bear and bunch of grapes.)
   Stems long-trailing; leaves evergreen .................. 1. A. uva-ursi
   Stems short; leaves deciduous .......................... 2. A. alpina

   Depressed and spreading over ground and rocks, forming patches sometimes 1-2 m. in diameter; leaves spatulate, reticulate, the apex rounded, the base cuneate; corolla white, 4-5 mm. long; fruit red, globose, 6-10 mm. in diameter, usually containing 5 coalesced nutlets.
   Circumpolar, south to Va.—Ill.—N. Mex.—Calif. Fig. 812.

2. A. alpina (L.) Spreng. Alpine Bearberry.  
   Arctous alpina (L.) Niedzu.
   Mairania alpina (L.) Desv.
   A depressed, prostrate subshrub, 3-10 cm. tall; leaves spatulate or ovate, finely crenate, reticulate-veined, 15-30 mm. long; corolla white or pink; fruit bluish-black when ripe, 6-8 mm. in diameter. The typical form is usually alpine. In woods at lower elevations is variety rubra (Fern.) Rhed. & Wils. (A. rubra Fern.) (Arctous erythrocarpa Small.) which is somewhat larger-growing and has red fruit.
Circumpolar, south to Newf., N. Hamp. and B. C., the var. in Alaska—Man.—B. C. Fig. 813.

39. VACCINIACEAE (Blueberry Family)

Ours all shrubs or trailing vines; leaves alternate, often coriaceous, simple, sometimes evergreen; flowers small, perfect, white, pink, or red, clustered or solitary; calyx tube adherent to the ovary, 4- or 5-toothed, -lobed or -parted; corolla gamopetalous with 4 or 5 lobes, or in *Oxycoccus* of nearly distinct free petals; stamens twice as many as the corolla-lobes; ovary 4- to 10-celled; fruit a berry.

Petals united ........................................... 1. *Vaccinium*
Petals distinct and reflexed .......................... 2. *Oxycoccus*

1. *VACCINIUM* L.

Ours all branching shrubs; calyx lobes small; fruit a many-seeded berry with or without bloom. (Ancient Latin name for the blueberry.)

1A. Corolla open campanulate; leaves evergreen. ............. 1. *V. vitis-idea*
2A. Corolla cylindric to urceolate; leaves deciduous.

1B. Tall shrubs, 5 dm. or more tall.

1C. Fruit red ............................................. 3. *V. parvifolium*
2C. Fruit blue or black.

1D. Leaves finely serrulate.

1E. Leaves firm, strongly reticulate. ....................... 7. *V. paludicola*
2E. Leaves thin, not reticulate. .......................... 6. *V. membranaceum*

2D. Leaf margins entire or nearly so.

1E. Corolla ovoid; early-flowering ........................ 4. *V. ovalifolium*
2E. Corolla depressed urceolate, flowering later .......... 5. *V. alaskensis*

2B. Low shrubs, less than 5 dm. tall.

1C. Flowers arising from scaly buds on old wood. .......... 2. *V. uliginosum*
2C. Flowers borne on current season's growth.

1D. Twigs distinctly angled, usually more than 25 cm. tall ........................................ 7. *V. paludicola*
2D. Twigs not distinctly angled, usually less than 25 cm. tall ........................................ 8. *V. caespitosum*

1. *V. vitis-idea* L. Mountain Cranberry. Lingen Berry.

Low evergreen subshrub 5-15 cm. tall with a more or less creeping stem; leaves thick, obovate, green and shining above, pale and spotted beneath, 5-15 mm. long, the margins slightly revolute; corolla 4-lobed, light rose, about 5 mm. long; berry bright red, acid, 6-8 mm. in diameter. Our form is smaller than the European and has been separated as subspecies *minus* Lodd.

Circumpolar, the ssp. south to Mass., Minn., and Wash. Fig. 814.

2. *V. uliginosum* L. Bog Blueberry.

A much branched shrub 1-6 dm. tall; leaves obovate, thickish, entire, glaucous and paler beneath, 1-2 cm. long; calyx lobes rounded; corolla light pink; berries blue-black with bloom, from oblate to cylindrical, 6-15 mm. in diameter. This is the common blueberry of interior Alaska
and used in large quantities. In southeast Alaska it is largely a bog or alpine dweller and not much used.

Circumpolar, south to Newf., Maine, N. Y., B. C. Fig. 815.

3. *V. parvifolium* Smith.  
Red Huckleberry.

5–15 dm. tall with green, sharply-angled branches; leaves oblong or oval, obtuse or rounded at both ends, mucronulate, 1–3 cm. long, entire except on basal shoots on which they are often serrulate and evergreen; flowers solitary and axillary; fruit red, translucent, pleasantly acid, 7–10 mm. in diameter.

South Alaska—Idaho—Calif. Fig. 816.

4. *V. ovalifolium* Smith.  
Early Blueberry.

5–15 dm. tall with slender twigs; leaves glabrous, entire, 15–50 mm. long, pale and glaucous beneath; flowers solitary, preceding the leaves; corolla light pink, 5–7 mm. long; fruit blue with bloom; globular or slightly oblate, 8–12 mm. in diameter.

This and the next species furnish most of the blueberries gathered in the Pacific coast region of Alaska. Japan—Aleutians—Oregon, and in eastern North America. Fig. 817.

5. *V. alaskensis* Howell.  
Alaska Blueberry.

A shrub 6–18 dm. tall with stout reddish twigs; leaves oval, paler beneath, acute, entire or irregularly serrulate, 2–7 cm. long; flowers borne singly, appearing with the leaves; corolla depressed urceolate, green shaded red; berry variable, from depressed-globose to pyriform, reddish-black to blue-black, with or without bloom, 10–15 mm. in diameter.

Woods, Prince William Sound—Ore. Fig. 818.

Thin-leaved Blueberry.

A widely spreading shrub with angled twigs, 3–12 dm. tall; leaves oval, thin, very finely serrate, only slightly paler beneath, 2–7 cm. long, mucronate at the apex; corolla depressed-globose; fruit globose or slightly oblate, dark purple to black, 8–10 mm. in diameter.

Southeast Alaska—Mich.—Ore. Fig. 819.

7. *V. paludicola* Camp.  
Swamp Blueberry.

Stems 15–60 cm. tall, the branches angled and puberulent; leaves elliptic-obovate, subcoriaceous, green and shining, the margins minutely glandular serrulate, 20–35 × 10–15 mm.; corolla ovoid-urceolate, pink, about 6 mm. long; berry with bloom, about 10 mm. in diameter.

Swampy places, southeast Alaska and B. C. Fig. 820.

8. *V. caespitosa* Michx.  
Dwarf Blueberry.

Stems much branched, 6–25 cm. tall; leaves obovate, often cuneate
at the base, serrulate, the teeth mucronulate, somewhat rugose above and net-veined beneath, 1-3 cm. long; flowers pink; berry blue with bloom, 6-8 mm. in diameter, quite sweet. Resembles a low-growing, small-fruiting _V. paludicola._

Central Alaska—Labr.—Maine—N. Y.—Wis.—Colo.

2. **OXYCOCCUS** (Tourn.) Hill.

Delicate trailing or creeping vines; leaves small, alternate, nearly sessile, persistent; flowers solitary or few, pendulous, slender peduncled, red or pink; petals 4, narrow, recurved; stamens 8; anther-sacs prolonged into slender tubes with terminal pores; fruit a globose or ellipsoid, acid, red berry. (Greek, sour berry.)

\[ O. \text{ microcarpus} \text{ Turcz. Swamp Cranberry.} \]

\[ O. \text{ oxycoccus} \text{ and } O. \text{ intermedia} \text{ of reports from Alaska.} \]

Stems very slender, creeping through the moss and rooting at the nodes, 1-4 dm. long; leaves thick and leathery, ovate with rounded bases and revolute margins, acute at the apex, 4-8 mm. long; flowers 1-4, terminal; petals 4-6 mm. long, berry globose to ellipsoid, 6-10 mm. in diameter.

Circumpolar, south to Manitoba and Alberta. Fig. 821.

**40. DIAPENSIACEAE** (Diapensia Family)

Ours a low, tufted subshrub; leaves simple, alternate or basal, persistent; flowers perfect, axillary, regular; calyx 5-parted, persistent; corolla 5-lobed, 5-cleft, or 5-parted, deciduous; stamens 5, in ours inserted on the corolla tube and alternate with its lobes; ovary superior, 3-celled; style persistent; stigma 3-lobed; capsule 3-celled, 3-valved; seed minute.

**DIAPENSIA L.**

Glabrous densely tufted subshrubs; leaves thick and firm; flowers on erect peduncles, white or pink; calyx bracted at the base, the sepals oval, obtuse, firm; corolla campanulate, 5-lobed; stamens inserted in the sinuses of the corolla; seed reticulated. (Greek, by fives.)

\[ D. \text{ lapponica} \text{ L. ssp. obovata} \text{ (F. Schmidt) Hult. Diapensia.} \]

Stems usually much branched forming dense cushion-like tufts; leaves crowded, spatulate, sessile, rounded at the apex, usually curved, entire, 4-10 mm. long; peduncles becoming 2-4 cm. long in fruit; corolla whitish; 7-8 mm. long.

Alpine-arctic, east Asia and Alaska, the typical _D. lapponica_ in east North America and Eurasia. Fig. 822.

**41. PRIMULACEAE** (Primrose Family)

Annual or perennial herbs; leaves simple; flowers perfect, regular; sepals 4-9, partially united; corolla lobes 4-9; stamens as many as the corolla lobes and opposite them, partly adnate to the tube; ovary
1-celled with free central placenta; fruit a 1-celled capsule opening by 2–8 valves.

1A. Leaves all basal; flowers borne on scapes.
   1B. Corolla lobes reflexed............................... 1. Dodecatheon
   2B. Corolla lobes erect or spreading.
       1C. Corolla tube shorter than the calyx........... 2. Androsace
       2C. Corolla tube equaling or exceeding the calyx.
           1D. Corolla open at the throat................... 3. Primula
           2D. Corolla crested at the throat............... 4. Douglasia

2A. Stems leafy.
   1B. Flowers in rather dense clusters.............. 5. Lysimachia
   2B. Flowers sessile in the axils................... 6. Glaux
   3B. Flowers on long axillary peduncles............ 7. Trientalis

1. DODECATHEON L.

Perennials with leaves in basal rosettes; flowers borne in an involu­crate umbel on a naked scape; calyx 5-lobed, persistent, reflexed in flowering; corolla 4- or 5-parted, the lobes reflexed, the tube short; stamens 5, their filaments united, their anthers long and attached by their bases; ovary superior; style filiform; stigma capitate; ovules numerous. The various species of this genus are known as Shooting Stars or as Bird Bills. (Greek, twelve gods.)

1A. Anthers with a distinct filament tube.
   1B. Filament tube one-half as long as the anther or longer. 1. D. pauciflorum
   2B. Filament tube less than one-half as long as the anther 2. D. macrocarpum

2A. Filament tube very short or none.
   1B. Leaves broad with rounded or truncate base......... 3. D. frigidum
   2B. Leaves gradually narrowed into a bordered petiole... 4. D. viviparum

1. D. pauciflorum (Durand) Greene.

Leaves glabrous, 3–10 cm. long; blades oblanceolate, entire; scapes 1- to 10-flowered; corolla purple; anthers 4–5 mm. long. This and the following may be races of the same species. The form mostly reported under this name is in reality the next.

Yukon—Gt. Slave L.—Sask.—Nebr.—Utah.

2. D. macrocarpum (Gray) Knuth.
   D. superbum Pennell & Stair.

Rootstock usually short; leaves variable, oblanceolate, spatulate-oblone or ovate, up to 25 cm. long including the petiole, entire or sinuate-dentate; scapes up to 45 cm. tall in fruit, 3- to many-flowered, glabrous or slightly glandular in the inflorescence; corolla pale at the base, the violet or rose-purple lobes 10–18 mm. long; filament-tube yellow; capsule cylindric, 12–17 mm. long. The form with wide, ovate leaves has been described as var. alaskanum Hult.

Kodiak Isl.—Tanacross—Wash. Fig. 825.

3. D. frigidum C. & S.

Leaves ovate, obtuse, the margins usually wavy, 2–5 cm. long on petioles up to 7 cm. long; scapes 10–35 cm. tall, 1- to 7-flowered, glabrous below, glandular in the inflorescence; corolla lobes 5, 10–18 mm. long,
bluish or rose-purple; filaments 1 mm. or less long; anthers acute, 4–6 mm. long, purple; capsule 1 cm. or less long.

East Siberia—arctic Alaska—lower Mackenzie R.—northeast B. C. Fig. 823.


D. integrifolium Michx. pro parte.

Rootstock stout; leaves oblanceolate, thick, up to 25 cm. long including petiole, occasionally denticulate; scapes up to 6 dm. long in fruit, few-flowered, glandular in the inflorescence; corolla lobes 4, up to 25 mm. long, purplish with a yellow ring around the base and purple at the base of the stamens; anthers purple, almost sessile, 6–10 mm. long.

Prince William Sound to Ore. Fig. 824.

2. ANDROSACE (Tourn.) L.

Low herbs with a dense basal tuft of leaves; flowers small, borne singly or in umbels on a scape; calyx 5-lobed or 5-parted; corolla salver-or funnel-form; the tube shorter than the calyx, the limb 5-lobed; stamens 5, included; style very short; stigma capitate; capsule 5-valved, 2- to many-seeded. (Greek, man’s shield, from the shape of the leaf of some species.)

1A. Plant low, cushion-like ......................... 4. A. ochotensis
2A. Plant with rosulate basal leaves.
   1B. Stemmed, caespitose perennial ............... 1. A. chamaejasme lehmanniana

2B. Plants acaulescent.
   1C. Umbels several- to many-flowered .......... 2. A. septentrionalis
   2C. Umbels 1- or 2-flowered ..................... 3. A. alaskana

1. A. chamaejasme Host. ssp. lehmanniana (Spreng.) Hult.
A. carinata Torr.

Stems branched with the leaves in rosulate clusters at the ends of the branches; leaves oblanceolate, 4–10 mm. long; scapes usually less than 10 cm. tall; bracts narrow, acute; calyx about 2.5 mm. long, its lobes oval or oblong, obtuse; corolla cream-colored with yellow eye, the limb 8–10 mm. across. Var. andersonii Hult. has bracts more or less saccate at the base.

Eurasia—Victoria Isl.—Mackenzie delta—Kodiak—Aleutians. Fig. 826.

2. A. septentrionalis L.

A winter annual with a cushion of leaves at the base; leaves oblanceolate or oblong, acute, somewhat pubescent, denticulate or entire, 4–40 mm. long; scapes nearly glabrous, 6–40 cm. tall; bracts subulate, calyx about 3 mm. long, its lobes triangular with a rib to the base of the calyx; corolla white, small, slightly exceeding the calyx.

Eurasia—Victoria Isl.—Ellesmereland—N. Mex.—Calif. Fig. 827.
3. A. alaskana Cov. & Standl.

Leaves in a dense rosette at the top of a perennial caudex, ciliate on the margins and usually more or less pubescent on upper surface, usually 3-toothed at the apex, up to 25 mm. long; scapes several to many, 1- or 2-flowered, pubescent with simple and forked hairs when young, glabrate in age, up to 14 cm. long; flowers sessile with one lanceolate bract at the base of each flower; calyx about 5 mm. long; corolla slightly exceeding the calyx; seed dark brown, angular, 2–2.5 mm. long.

Alpine, Seward and Shumagin Islands. Fig. 828.


Cushions 1–3 cm. high; leaves 4–8 × 1–2 mm., obtuse, ciliate on the margins and more or less hirsute on the upper surface; peduncles 4–15 mm. long; calyx in fruit 2–2.5 mm. long, the teeth lanceolate; corolla rose-purple, its tube as long as or longer than the calyx.

East Siberia—Cape Lisburne—St. Matthew Isl. Fig. 829.

3. PRIMULA L.

Perennials with leaves in a basal rosette; flowers borne in an umbel at the top of a scape; calyx persistent, 5-toothed, usually angled; corolla funnel-form or salver-form, the tube equaling or exceeding the calyx; stamens 5, inserted on the tube or throat of the corolla; capsule 1-celled, 5-valved at the summit, many-seeded. (Latin, first, from the early blooming habits of some species.)

1A. Lobes of corolla entire.
1B. Leafless sheaths at base lacking........................................ 9. P. nivalis
2A. Lobes of corolla emarginate or obcordate.
2B. Lobes of corolla very deeply cordate.......................... 1. P. cuneifolia
2B. Lobes of corolla less deeply cleft.
1C. Bracts of the involucre oblong with saccate auricles at the base........................................ 8. P. sibirica
2C. Bracts of the involucre tapering to a point.
1D. Flowers small, leaves mostly entire............. 4. P. egalikensis
2D. Flowers larger, leaves mostly toothed.
1E. Scapes usually less than 1 dm. tall.
1F. Flowers pale, the limb usually less than 10 mm. across.......................... 6. P. parvifolia
2F. Flowers lilac or rose-purple.
1G. Limb of corolla 12–20 mm. across.................... 5. P. borealis
2G. Limb of corolla smaller........................................ 7. P. mistassinica
2E. Plants usually more than 1 dm. tall.
1F. Leaves copiously farinose beneath............... 3. P. incana
2F. Leaves green beneath or only slightly farinose.
1G. Limb of corolla 5–8 mm. broad..................... 2. P. stricta
2G. Limb of corolla 12–20 mm. broad................ 5. P. borealis


Leaf blades spatulate to oblanceolate, cuneate at the base, rounded and toothed at the apex, 10–25 mm. long; scapes elongating in fruit,
25 mm. to 25 cm. tall, 1- to 5-flowered; calyx 2-4 mm. long, its teeth lanceolate; corolla pink to purplish, the limb 12–25 mm. across, the lobes deeply cleft. The ssp. *saxifragaefolia* (Lehm.) Hult. is the smaller, more common form.

Typical form is Asiatic, extending into the western Aleutians and Seward Penin., the ssp., from the Aleutians to southeast Alaska. Fig. 830.

2. *P. stricta* Hornem.

Leaves green or sparingly farinose beneath, oblanceolate to narrowly ovate, 5–40 × 2–15 mm.; scapes 2–30 cm. tall, rather stout; bracts lance-subulate, usually somewhat saccate or gibbous at the base, 3–8 mm. long; umbel 2- to 8-flowered; calyx urceolate-campanulate, 4–6 mm. long at maturity, the lobes one-half as long as the tube; corolla lilac or violet, the lobes shallowly notched; capsule slightly longer than the calyx.

Of scattered circumpolar distribution, south to Que., Ont., Alta.

3. *P. incana* Jones.

Leaves farinose beneath, elliptic, oblong-ovate or spatulate, 15–80 × 5–20 mm., shallowly denticulate; scapes 5–45 cm. tall, 2- to 14-flowered; bracts lanceolate to linear-oblong, flat, broadly gibbous at the base, 5–10 mm. long, usually equaling or exceeding the flowering pedicels; fruiting pedicels up to 25 mm. long; calyx farinose, the lobes shorter than the tube; corolla lilac, the limb 6–10 mm. broad; capsule ellipsoid, only slightly exceeding the calyx.

Central Alaska—Mack.—Colo.—Utah.


Leaves oval or lance-ovate, narrowed into winged petioles, the whole 6–20 mm. long, the margins entire or wavy; scapes slender, 5–23 cm. tall; umbel 1- to 9-flowered; bracts lanceolate, acuminate, dilated and somewhat saccate at the base; calyx 3–6 mm. long, the teeth short and acute; corolla tube yellow, the limb white, 4–8 mm. broad, the lobes cleft one-third to one-half their length; capsules slender, more than twice as long as the calyx.

West Alaska—Greenl.—Newf.—Que.—Alta.—B. C.


Leaves cuneate-ovate to rhombic-spatulate, 6–45 mm. long including the margined petiole, more or less dentate above; scapes usually 5–10 cm. tall, sometimes taller; 1- to 10-flowered; bracts lance-subulate, dilated and often slightly saccate at the base; calyx 5–6 mm. long in fruit, the lobes nearly equaling the tube; capsule cylindric, slightly exceeding the calyx. Var. *ajanensis* (Busch) Hult. is usually somewhat smaller and is farinose on the lower surface of the leaves and in the inflorescence.

Asia—west Alaska—Banks Land. Fig. 831.

Leaves cuneate-obovate, spatulate or rhombic, denticulate, the lower scarcely petioled; scapes 4–10 cm. tall, rarely taller, 2– to 9-flowered; bracts lance- or linear-subulate, 2–5 mm. long, dilated and thickened but not saccate at the base; calyx 3–5 mm. long, the lobes about equaling the tube. Closely related to the preceding.

Asia, the Bering Sea and Seward Peninsula region.


Variable, leaves oblanceolate, spatulate, or cuneate-obovate, 5–70 × 2–6 mm., many of them dentate; scapes 3–21 cm. tall, 1– to 10-flowered; bracts linear-subulate, usually not saccate at the base, 2–6 mm. long; pedicels filiform, much exceeding the bracts; calyx 3–6 mm. long, the lobes equaling the tube; corolla tube yellow, the limb pink to bluish purple, 8–20 mm. broad; capsule subcylindric, 2–3 mm. in diameter, one and one-half times as long as the calyx.

East Alaska and Yukon—Labr.—Newf.—Maine—Mich.—Wis.—Minn.—B. C.


Leaves oval or elliptic, the blade 6–25 mm. long, the petioles often longer than the blade, the margins entire or minutely denticulate; scape slender, 5–20 cm. tall, 1– to 4-flowered; bracts oblong or obovate, 4–11 mm. long; calyx at maturity 5–6 mm. long, the tube twice as long as the oblong-ovate lobes; corolla lilac, the limb 10–18 mm. broad; capsule narrow, usually twice as long as the calyx.

Arctic Eurasia, Alaska and Yukon. Fig. 832.


Leaves elliptic to oblanceolate, up to 12 cm. or more long including the margin petiole, evenly serrate, farinose below; scapes stout, 1–2 dm. tall, 2– to 10-flowered; pedicels up to 4 cm. long in fruit; corolla lilac-purple; capsule 12–15 mm. long.

An east Asia species found around Cape Prince of Wales.


*P. eximia* Greene and *P. macounii* Greene.

Rootstock thick and short; leaves oblanceolate to obovate, sometimes quite narrow, the margins entire to crenate-dentate or serrate, 3–9 cm. long; scapes stout, 4–24 cm. tall, farinose in the inflorescence, few- to many-flowered; calyx 5–8 mm. long, the lobes about twice as long as the tube; corolla violet with lavender eye, the limb spreading, 12–20 mm. broad; capsule up to 20 mm. long.

East Asia and west Alaska. Fig. 833.
4. DOUGLASIA Lindl.

Low, perennial, cushion plants, suffrutescent at the base; leaves linear, imbricated, persistent, the dried ones covering the branches; flowers in our species solitary; calyx 5-angled, lobed to about the middle; corolla pink or violet; ovary 1-celled, usually 2- or 3-seeded; seeds brown, pitted. (David Douglas of Scotland made botanical explorations in northwest America.)

Leaves glabrous with ciliate margins ................. 1. D. arctica
Leaves stellate pubescent ......................... 2. D. gormanii

1. D. arctica Hook.

2–5 cm. tall; leaves closely imbricated; peduncles stellate-canescenct; leaves narrowly oblanceolate, 4–8 × 1–2 mm., obtuse, thin, entire; calyx campanulate-turbinate, the lobes lanceolate, mucronate, 2 mm. long; corolla rose-pink, the tube 5–6 mm. long, the lobes cuneate, 3 mm. long, erose.

Arctic coast of Yukon to the Mackenzie R.

2. D. gormanii Const.

Leaves appressed, pubescent with simple and forked hairs, 4–10 × 1–2 mm., withering persistent and thickly investing the branches; peduncles stellate-pubescent, from very short to 3 cm. long in fruit; corolla rose-pink.

Central Alaska—Yukon. Fig. 834.

5. LYSIMACHIA (Tourn.) L.

Ours an erect, perennial, leafy marsh plant; leaves opposite, entire, rather narrow, the lower ones reduced; flowers yellow, in peduncled axillary spikes; sepals linear, 5–7; corolla deeply 5- to 7-parted with narrow lobes; stamens 5–7, exerted, alternating with small sterile staminodia. (Greek, release and strife.)

L. thyrsiflora L.

Naumburgia thyrsiflora (L.) Duby.

Stem simple, 3–7 dm. tall; leaves sessile, linear to lanceolate, 5–10 cm. × 8–24 mm., acute, spotted, the lower ones reduced to scales; spike head-like, on peduncles 1–3 cm. long; pedicels short; calyx about 3 mm. long, spotted; corolla about 7 mm. long, the divisions linear and spotted near the apex.

Circumpolar, south to Penn. and Colo. Fig. 835.

6. GLAUX (Tourn.) L.

A low succulent perennial; leaves opposite, entire; flowers small, axillary, white or pinkish; corolla none; calyx campanulate and fleshy, colored like a corolla; stamens 5, inserted at the base of the calyx; capsule 5-valved at the summit; seeds few. (Greek, sea green.)

G. maritima L.

Sea Milkwort.

Stems very leafy, usually simple but often branched, 5–25 cm. tall;
leaves sessile, oval to linear oblong, 5–20 mm. long; calyx 3–4 mm. long, the lobes oval.

Sea beaches and salt marshes, circumpolar, south to N. J. and Calif. Fig. 836.

7. TRIENTALIS L.

Low perennials with tuberous rootstocks; stems simple with one to several small leaves along the stem and a cluster of larger leaves at the top; flowers few, often solitary, borne on slender peduncles from the axils of the upper leaves; corolla rotate, white or pinkish, parted to near the base; capsule 5-valved, few-seeded. (Latin, one third of a foot, referring to the height of some of the plants.)

*T. europea* L. Star Flower.

Stems usually 1 dm. or less tall but may reach 2 dm.; leaves obovate or oblanceolate, cuneate at the base, 1–8 cm. long; flowers 1–3; sepals usually 7, narrow; corolla 12–18 mm. broad, 5- to 7-lobed; stamens mostly 7, arising from a ring at the base of the corolla; seed covered by a fine white network. The typical form occurs in the interior but most of the collections from our area are of the ssp. *arctica* (Fisch.) Hult.

East Asia—Athabasca region—B. C.—Aleutians. Fig. 837.

42. PLUMBAGINACEAE (Plumbago Family)

Ours a perennial herb; leaves basal and tufted; flowers small, perfect, regular; calyx tubular or funnelform, 5-toothed, plaited at the sinuses; stamens 5, opposite the corolla segments; anthers 2-celled; ovule solitary; fruit a utricle or achene enclosed by the calyx.

*ARMERIA* Willd.

Tufted fleshy herb; leaves narrow, in dense tufts; flowers in dense heads on naked scapes, subtended by bracts, the outer ones forming a sort of involucre, the lower ones reflexed and more or less united into a sheath. (An old Latin name.)

*A. maritima* (Mill.) Willd. Sea Pink.

*A. vulgaris arctica* (Wallr.) Hult.

*Statice armeria* L.

Scapes 1-4 dm. tall; heads densely glomerate, leaves narrowly linear; bracts wide with rounded apex, the inner scarious; calyx scarious with dark, thickened base and ribs, pubescent at the base and on the ribs; corolla pink, purple, or white. Occurs in two forms. Var. *sibirica* (Turcz.) Lawr. Outer bracts one-half as long as the inner or less; leaves 6 cm. or less long. Var. *purpurea* (Mert. & Koch) Lawr. Outer bracts more than half as long as the inner; leaves flat, recurved or slightly contorted and canaliculate, 3-18 cm. long.

Circumpolar, var. *sibirica* arctic coast; var. *purpurea* Kotzebue and Aleutians—southeast Alaska. Fig. 838.
PLATE XXXI

Scale in millimeters.

731. Geranium erianthum DC. Sepal, petal and leaf.
733. Geranium bicknellii Britt. Fruit and leaf.
734. Linum perenne lewisii (Pursh) Hult. Leaf and fruit.
735. Impatiens noli-tangere L. Flower, leaf and fruit.
736. Callitriche verna L. Fruit, emersed and immersed leaves.
737. Empetrum nigrum L. Pistillate and staminate flowers and leaf.
738. Acer glabrum var. douglasii (Hook.) Dipp. Samara and leaf.
739. Viola glabella Nutt. Flower, stipule and leaf.
740. Viola biflora L. Flower, stipule and leaf.
741. Viola renifolia var. brainerdii (Greene) Fern. Fruit, stipule and leaf.
742. Viola epipsila repens (Turch.) W. Eckr. Flower, stipules and leaf.
743. Viola selkirkii Pursh. Flower and leaf.
744. Viola langsdorffii Fisch. Flower, stipule and leaf.
746. Elaeagnus commutata Bernh. Leaf, flower, fruit and stone.
748. Circaea alpina L. Flower, fruit and leaf.
749. Epilobium angustifolium L. Leaves and flower.
750. Epilobium latifolium L. Leaf and flower.
PLATE XXXI
PLATE XXXII

Scale in millimeters.

753. *Epilobium anagallidifolium* Lam. Leaf and seeds.
761. *Hippuris vulgaris* L. Whorl of leaves, flower and fruit.
763. *Myriophyllum spicatum* L. Leaves and fruit.
764. *Oplopanax horridus* (Sm.) Miq. Half of leaf, flower and fruit.
768. *Bupleurum americanum* (Coul. & Rose.) Stem leaf, section of carpel and fruit.
769. *Conioselinum benthami* (Wats.) Fern. Part of leaf, fruit and section of carpel.
770. *Conioselinum cnidifolium* (Turcz.) Pors. Part of leaf, fruit and section of carpel.
771. *Heracleum lanatum* Michx. Leaflet, fruit and section of carpel.
PLATE XXXIII

Scale in millimeters.

Fig.

772. Angelica lucida L. Fruit, part of leaf and section of carpel.
773. Angelica genuflexa Nutt. Fruit, part of leaf, section of carpel.
774. Ligusticum mutellinoides alpinum (Lede.) Thellung. Fruit, leaf and section of carpel.
775. Ligusticum hultenii Fern. Fruit, part of leaf, section of carpel.
776. Oenanthe sarmentosa Presl. Part of leaf, fruit, section of carpel.
777. Cicuta maculata L. Leaflet, fruit and section of carpel.
778. Cicuta douglasii (DC.) Coult. & Rose. Leaflet, fruit and section of carpel.
779. Cicuta mackenzieana Raup. Leaflets, fruit and section of carpel.
780. Sium suave Walt. Leaflet, fruit and section of carpel.
781. Cornus canadensis L. Fruiting plant and flower cluster.
782. Cornus suecica L. Fruiting plant and single flower.
783. Cornus stolonifera Leaf, flower, and stone.
784. Chamaphila umbellata (L.) Pursh. Leaf, flower, and stamen.
785. Moneses uniflora (L.) Gray. Leaf, flower, fruit, and stamen.
786. Pyrola chlorantha Swartz. Leaf, fruit, and stamen.
787. Pyrola grandiflora Radius. Leaf, fruit, and stamen.
788. Pyrola asarifolia incarnata (DC.) Fern. Leaf, fruit, and stamen.
789. Pyrola minor L. Leaf, fruit, and stamen.
PLATE XXXIV

Scale in millimeters.

790. Pyrola secunda L. Leaf, fruit, and anther.
791. Monotropa uniflora L. Flowering plant.
792. Hypopitys latisquama Rydb. Flower and fruit.
793. Ledum decumbens (Ait.) Lodd. Under surface of leaf, stamen, and fruit.
794. Ledum groenlandicum Oeder. Under surface of leaf, stamen, and fruit.
795. Cladothamnus pyrolaeflorus Bong. Leaf, flower, and fruit.
796. Rhododendron kamtschaticum Pall. Flower and leaf.
797. Rhododendron lapponicum L. Flower, leaf, and fruit.
798. Menziesia ferruginea Smith. Leaf, flower, and fruit.
799. Loiseleuria procumbens (L.) Desv. Flower, leaf, and fruit.
801. Phyllocooe coerulea (L.) Bab. Flower and leaf.
802. Phyllocooe empetriforis (Smith) D. Don. Flower and leaf.
803. Phyllocooe glanduliflora (Hook.) Cov. Flower and leaves.
804. Phyllocooe aleutica (Spreng.) Hill. Flower, pistil, and stamen.
805. Cassiope stelleriana (Pall.) DC. Flower, fruit, and leaf.
806. Cassiope tetragona (L.) D. Don. Part of stem with flower, back of leaf, and fruit.
807. Cassiope mertensiana (Bong.) D. Don. Flower and leaf.
808. Cassiope lycopodioides (Pall.) D. Don. Part of stem with flower, leaf, and fruit.
809. Chamaedaphne calyculata (L.) Moench. Flower, leaf, and fruit.
810. Andromeda polifolia L. Leaf, flower, and fruit.
812. Arctostaphylos uva-ursi (L) Spreng. Flower, leaf, and stamen.
813. Arctostaphylos alpina (L) Spreng. Leaf, anther, and flower.
814. Vaccinium vitis-idea L. Flower, leaf, and stamen.
Scale in millimeters.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Fig.</th>
<th>Plant Name</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>815.</td>
<td><em>Vaccinium uliginosum</em> L.</td>
<td>Flower, leaf, and stamen.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>816.</td>
<td><em>Vaccinium parvifolium</em> L.</td>
<td>Flower, leaf, and anther.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>817.</td>
<td><em>Vaccinium ovalifolium</em> Smith.</td>
<td>Flower, leaf, and stamen.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>820.</td>
<td><em>Vaccinium paludicola</em> Camp.</td>
<td>Flower, leaf, and stamen.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>821.</td>
<td><em>Oxycoccus microcarpus</em> Turcz.</td>
<td>Flower, stamen, and leaves.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>822.</td>
<td><em>Diapensia lapponica obovata</em> (Fr.Schm.) Hult.</td>
<td>Tip of stem with flower.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>823.</td>
<td><em>Dodecatheon frigidum</em> C. &amp; S.</td>
<td>Flower, leaf, and dehiscing capsule.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>824.</td>
<td><em>Dodecatheon viviparum</em> Greene.</td>
<td>Flower, leaf, and capsule.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>826.</td>
<td><em>Androsace chamaejasme lehmanniana</em> (Spreng.) Hult.</td>
<td>Limb of corolla, leaf and calyx.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>827.</td>
<td><em>Androsace septentrionalis</em> L.</td>
<td>Leaves and flower.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>830.</td>
<td><em>Primula cuneifolia saxifragifolia</em> (Lehm.) Hult.</td>
<td>Flower, leaf, and dehisced capsule.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>834.</td>
<td><em>Douglasia gormanii</em> Const.</td>
<td>Dehisced capsule and top of stem.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>835.</td>
<td><em>Lysimachia thrysiflora</em> L.</td>
<td>Flower and leaf.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>836.</td>
<td><em>Glaux maritima</em></td>
<td>Flower, leaf, and capsule.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>837.</td>
<td><em>Trientalis europaea arctica</em> (Fisch.) Hult.</td>
<td>Flower and leaf.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
43. GENTIANACEAE (Gentian Family)

Annual or perennial, bitter, mostly glabrous herbs; leaves usually opposite; flowers perfect, regular; calyx persistent, 4- or 5-lobed or parted; corolla funnelform, campanulate, club-shaped, or rotate with 4 or 5 lobes and the stamens partly adnate and alternate with its lobes; ovary bicarpellary, 1-celled, superior, with 2 parital placentae; fruit a many-seeded capsule.

1A. Leaves simple and entire.
   1B. Corolla with 1 or 2 nectiferous pits at the base of each lobe ................................... 1. *Swertia*

2B. Corolla usually without nectiferous pits.
   1C. Corolla rotate .................................. 2. *Lomatogonium*
   2C. Corolla funnelform to campanulate............... 3. *Gentiana*

2A. Leaves trifoliolate or crenate. (MENYANTHACEAE)
   1B. Leaves trifoliolate................................ 4. *Menyanthes*
   2B. Leaves simple, crenate................................ 5. *Fauria*

1. SWERTIA L.

Simple-stemmed perennials; leaves alternate or opposite; flowers purple or blue; corolla rotate, usually 5-parted, each division bearing a pair of nectiferous pits; stamens inserted at the base of the corolla; style short or none; stigma 2-lobed; capsule ovate; seed margined. (Emanuel Swert was a German herbalist.)

*S. perennis* L.

Stems 1–6 dm. tall; lower leaves spatulate or oblanceolate, the blades 3–10 cm. long; stem leaves few, smaller, varying to lanceolate; calyx lobes lanceolate, 5–6 mm. long; corolla lobes 10–12 mm. long, often toothed at the apex; capsule a little longer than the calyx; seed strongly wing-margined.

Shumagin I.—Central Alaska—Colo.—Utah. Fig. 839.
2. LOMATOGONIUM Braun.

Slender, branched, glabrous annuals; calyx united at the base only and with 4 or 5 divisions; corolla 4- or 5-parted, the divisions acute and with a pair of narrow appendages at the bases; stamens inserted on the base of the corolla; anthers versatile; ovary with stigma decurrent along the sutures; capsule 2-valved; seed small, numerous.

*L. rotatum* (L.) Fries. Marsh Felwort.

*Pleurogyne rotata* (L.) Griseb.

Stems occasionally simple but usually with erect or ascending branches, 1–4 dm. tall; leaves linear, 1–3 cm. long; sepals linear, 3-nerved, acute, about as long as the corolla; corolla white or blue, divided nearly to the base, the segments 10–12 mm. long.

In wet soil, circumpolar, south to N. H. and Colo. Fig. 840.

3. GENTIANA L.

Glabrous annual, biennial or perennial herbs, often with a basal rosette of leaves; Flowers often variable in size on the same plant; corolla 4- or 5-lobed, often with teeth or plaits in the sinuses; stamens included; style short or none; stigmas 2; capsules with numerous ovules. (Gentius was King of Illyria.)

1A. Corolla with plaits in the sinuses.
1B. Annuals or biennials.

1C. Dwarf plants with solitary terminal flowers.


2C. Swamp plants with axillary flowers.

2. *G. douglasiana* (Engelm.) A. Nels.

2B. Perennials.

1C. Flowers whitish.

2C. Flowers normally blue.

2D. Stem leaves 2–4 pairs, dwarf.


2D. Stem leaves 4–10 pairs, taller.

5. *G. platypetala* A. Nels.

2A. Corolla without plaits in the sinuses.

1B. Corolla with a fringe in the throat.

1C. Stem very short, peduncles elongated.

8. *G. tenella* (Nutt.) A. Nels.

2C. Stem longer, peduncles short.

1D. Calyx lobes rounded, much shorter than the tube.


2D. Calyx lobes acute, much longer than the tube.

10. *G. acuta* A. Nels.

2B. Corolla without fringed crown in throat.

1C. Flowers small, usually less than 20 mm. long.

1D. Leaves ovate, corolla little longer than the calyx.


2D. Leaves narrower, corolla proportionately larger.

1E. Low alpine-arctic plant.


2E. Taller plant of lower elevations.

12. *G. propinquu*

2C. Flowers larger.

1D. Corolla lobes fringed on the sides.


2D. Corolla lobes not fringed.


*Chondrophylla americana* (Engelm.) A. Nels.

Stems low, usually more or less procumbent and branched from the base, 2–10 cm. long; leaves numerous, small, closely ascending, faintly white-margined; calyx 8–10 mm. long with 4 scarious-margined...
lobes; corolla blue, 4-lobed, 12-20 mm. long; capsule oblong, 7-14 mm.
long, long-stipitate, the stipe often projecting beyond the end of the
persistent corolla.

Arctic slope—Alba.—Colo.—B. C. Also in Eurasia. Fig. 841.


Diffusely branched, 10-25 cm. tall, basal leaves elliptic-oblong to
ovate-deltoid, up to 1 cm. in length; stem leaves shorter, ovate-deltoid;
corolla white or blue, 8-12 mm. long, the plaits conspicuous, usually
2-forked at the apex; capsule obovate, flattened.

In muskegs near the coast, Kenai Pen.—Ore. Fig. 842.


*G. frigid.a* Haenke.  
*G. romanzovii* Ledeb.

Few-flowered, 5-10 cm. tall; leaves mostly basal, rather thick,
linear to oblanceolate, 3-10 cm. long, the upper pair of stem leaves
connate; calyx up to 2 cm. long, its uneven lobes with 2 teeth or lobes;
corolla yellowish white, often tinged blue and purple spotted above,
3-5 cm. long, the lobes triangular, acute, the plaits broad.

East Asia—Seward Pen.—Colo.—Utah—B. C. Fig. 843.


Stems simple, 2-4 cm. tall; basal leaves ovate or obovate, thick,
8-12 mm. long; stem leaves elliptic-ovate; calyx about 8 mm. long, its
lobes lanceolate; corolla greenish blue, 15-18 mm. long, the lobes obtuse;
plaits entire or with a small lobe.

Alpine-arctic, east Asia—arctic Alaska—Mont.—B. C. Fig. 844


*G. calycosa, G. gormani,* and *G. covillei* of reports.

Stems several from the base, 1-4 dm. tall, rather stout and leafy;
leaves thick, sessile or partly clasping, oval, obtuse, 15-40 mm. long;
calyx about 15 mm. long, parted at one or two sides, each part with
1-3 slender teeth; corolla bright blue, 3 cm. or more long. Our showiest
Gentian.

Mostly alpine, Kodiak I. along the coast to Ketchikan. Fig. 845.


*G. procera* Holm.  
*G. macounii* Holm.  
*G. raupii* Pors.

Stems erect, angled, 25-50 cm. tall; lowest leaves spatulate or oblong-
lanceolate, obtuse, the upper stem leaves linear lanceolate and acute;
branches 1- to 3-flowered with 2 or 3 pairs of leaves; calyx 15-30 mm.
long, unequally cleft into acute and carinate lobes the lobes about as
long as the tube; corolla deep blue, 2-4 cm. long, the 4 lobes with long fringes on the sides; smaller plants are usually unbranched.

Asia—central Alaska—Mackenzie district—N. Y.—Minn. Fig 846.


*G. serrata* Gunn.

Stems erect, 10-25 cm. tall, simple or sparingly branched from near the base; basal leaves spatulate to oblanceolate; upper stem leaves lanceolate to linear; calyx lobes not carinate; corolla up to 4 cm. long, the lobes narrow, erose at the tips.

Bering Strait region—Mackenzie district—Greenland—Iceland—north Europe.


Stems 2-10 cm. tall, usually branched; leaves oblong or the lowest spatulate, 4-10 mm. long; peduncles at maturity up to 8 cm. long; calyx deeply parted, its lobes foliaceous and somewhat unequal; corolla blue, up to 1 cm. long; capsule narrow, a little longer than the persistent corolla.

Eurasia—west Alaska—Greenland—Colo.—Calif. Fig. 847.


Stems 6-18 cm. tall; lower leaves oblong-lanceolate, the upper ovate; calyx lobes rounded, much shorter than the tube; corolla violet-blue, up to 25 mm. long, its lobes ovate; peduncles wing-angled.

An east Asian species found on Attu Island. Fig. 848.


Stem slightly wing-angled, 1-4 dm. tall; basal leaves spatulate or obovate, obtuse; upper leaves lanceolate, acute, 2-5 cm. long; flowers blue, numerous, up to 18 mm. long, pedicelled and with 2 sepals wider than the others; corolla lobes usually 5 but often 4 with a fimbriate crown at the base of the lobes. The var. *plebeja* (Cham.) Wittst. differs from the type in having few (up to 6) internodes and blunt lower stem leaves.

Asia—Aleutians—Dawson—Lab.—N. D.—Ariz.—Calif. Fig. 849.


Stems 4-8 cm. tall; calyx lobes ovate-lanceolate, 2-3 times as long as the tube; corolla up to 15 mm. long, white, yellowish or violet, the lobes nearly as long as the tube; capsule slightly surpassing the persistent corolla.

Attu I.—Sitka and Juneau.


Slender annual, usually branched at the base and above, 1-4 dm.
tall, slightly wing-angled, often purplish; basal leaves spatulate, the upper lanceolate, 1–2 cm. long; flowers pedicelled, long and narrow, widely variable in size; the flowers near the top of the plant may be 18 mm. long with some near the base of the same plant as small as 4 mm. long; calyx lobes very unequal; corolla normally blue, its 4 lobes acute and sometimes denticulate; capsule a little longer than the corolla. Our commonest Gentian.

Asia—Wiseman—Lab.—Alba.—B. C. Fig. 851.

13. **G. arctophila** Griseb. 

Low annual, usually branching at the base, 3–15 cm. tall; basal leaves obovate; stem leaves ovate-oblong and acute; calyx lobes somewhat scarious-margined; corolla up to 2 cm. long, the round-ovate lobes acuminate-cuspidate. Perhaps only an arctic race of **G. propinqua**.

Arctic coast—Alaska Range—Great Bear Lake—Coronation Gulf.

4. **MENYANTHES** (Tourn.) L.

Perennial bog plant; leaves trifoliate with long petioles; flowers perfect, racemose or paniculate, borne on long scapes; calyx deeply 5-parted, persistent; corolla short funnelform, bearded within, white, usually tinted with rose; stamens with filiform filaments and sagittate anthers; capsule ovoid. (Greek, month and flower.)

**M. trifoliata** L. 

Buckbean.

Rootstock stout, scaly; leaflets glabrous, 4–10 cm. long; scape 1–3 dm. long; corolla about 15 mm. long.

Circumpolar, south to Penn.—Iowa—Colo.—Calif. Fig. 852.

5. **FAURIA** Franch.

Leaves simple, glabrous, reniform, all basal on long petioles; flowers in a close, bracted panicle at the top of a long scape; pedicels enlarged below the calyx; stamens exerted; anthers strongly sagittate.

**F. crista-galli** (Menz.) Makino.

*Menyanthes crista-galli* Menz.

*Nephrophyllidium crista-galli* (Menz.) Gilg.

Rootstock thick and scaly; leaves evenly crenate, 6–14 cm. broad; calyx lobes about 3 mm. long; corolla white, about 7 mm. long; capsule linear-ovoid, about 12 mm. long.

Asia and Prince William Sound—Wash. Fig. 853.

44. **APOCYNACEAE** (Dogbane Family)

Our species a perennial herb with acrid milky juice; leaves entire and opposite; flowers perfect and regular; sepals 5, persistent; corolla of 5 partly united petals; stamens 5, inserted on the corolla tube and alternate with its lobes; anthers 2-celled; ovary of 2 distinct carpels with united stigma; fruit of 2 distinct follicles.
APOCYNUM (Tourn.) L.

Stems branched; leaves mucronate; flowers rather small; corolla campanulate, the tube with 5 small appendages in the throat, alternating with the stamens; stamens attached at the base of the corolla, the anthers sagittate and adhering to the stigma; follicles slender; seed with a long coma. (Greek, against dog.)

A. androsaemifolium L.

A glabrous perennial with spreading branches, 3–6 dm. tall; leaves pubescent on the veins beneath, otherwise glabrous, pale beneath, 3–7 cm. long; sepals lanceolate, 2–3 mm. long; corolla about 6 mm. long, its lobes finally reflexed.

Central Alaska—Que.—Ga.—Ariz.—B. C. Fig. 854.

45. POLEMONIACEAE (Phlox Family)

Flowers perfect, regular; calyx of 5 partly united sepals; corolla from rotate to salver-shaped and 5-lobed; stamens inserted on the corolla, often at different levels, and alternate with its lobes; ovary superior, mostly 3-celled; capsule 3-valved.

1A. Leaves pinnately compound
2A. Leaves bipinnatifid
3A. Leaves simple.

1B. Perennials, calyx not enlarging
2B. Annuals.

1C. Calyx distended and finally ruptured by the ripening capsule
2C. Calyx enlarging but not rupturing in fruit

4. Microsteris
3. Collomia

1. POLEMONIUM (Tourn.) L.

Our species all perennial herbs; leaves alternate, simply pinnate; calyx campanulate, cleft to about the middle; corolla mostly campanulate but may be almost rotate; stamens inserted near the base of the corolla; ovules several to many, rarely only 1 or 2 to each cell. There has been much confusion regarding the species. (Derivation of name uncertain.) The species are often called Jacob’s Ladder or Greek Velerian.

1A. Leaves glabrous or nearly so
2A. Leaves viscid-pubescent.

1B. Corollas 10–15 mm. long
2B. Corollas 15 mm. or more long

1. P. acutiflorum
2. P. pulcherrimum
3. P. boreale

1. P. acutiflorum Willd.

P. occidentale Greene

Stems glabrate below, glandular-pubescent above, 2–8 dm. tall; leaflets 15–27, acute at the apex, 8–35 mm. long; calyx 7–9 mm. long, its lobes lanceolate; corolla blue or purple, rarely white, 15–25 mm. long. A dwarf form with corolla fully 25 mm. long and with very wide corolla lobes occurs in the Bering Sea region. This may be a cross with Polemonium boreale macranthemum.
Eurasia—Arctic coast—Mackenzie district—Alba.—B. C. Fig. 855.

2. **P. pulcherrimum** Hook.
   **P. fasciculatum** Eastw.
   **P. rotatum** Eastw.

Stems 1–many from a woody rootstock, usually more or less spreading, often branched, 10–35 cm. tall; leaflets up to 31, orbicular to narrowly ovate, oblique, usually less than 8 mm. long in the common form; calyx 5–8 mm. long, the lobes lanceolate and usually obtuse at the apex; corolla blue with yellow tube and rounded lobes. Var. **lindleyi** (Wherry) nov. comb. (**P. lindleyi** Wherry; Am. Midi. Nat. 27; 748, 1942) is a robust form with leaflets up to 14 mm. long and corollas 12–18 mm. long.

Bering Strait—Yukon—Wyo.—Calif. Fig. 856.

3. **P. boreale** Adams.
   **P. lanatum** Pall.

Stems 1–2 dm. tall, occasionally taller, stout and often quite erect, glandular-pubescent at least near the inflorescence; leaves up to 12 cm. long and bearing up to 25 leaflets; leaflets oval, ovate, or lanceolate, up to 12 mm. long; calyx 7–10 mm. long, the lobes acute; corolla campanulate, 20–25 mm. long. Ssp. **macranthemum** (C. & S.) Wherry of the Bering Sea region has larger flowers and leaflets up to 18 mm. long. Ssp. **richardsonii** (Grah.) nov. comb. (**P. richardsonii** Grah. Edinb. N. Phil. J. 4:175, 1827) is a dwarf, far northern race with small leaves and white anthers.

Eurasia—Mackenzie district—Greenland and Arctic—southeast Alaska. Fig. 857.

2. PHLOX L.

Our species low, diffuse, spreading perennials; leaves mostly opposite and entire; flowers showy, in our species solitary; calyx narrow, of 5 partly united, scarious-margined sepals; corolla salverform with slender tube and spreading limb; seed usually only one in each cavity. (Greek, flame.)

Leaves subulate, corolla white.......................... 1. **P. hoodii**
Leaves broader, corolla pink to blue................. 2. **P. sibirica**

   **Moss Phlox.**

Very densely caespitose from a woody rootstock; leaves sparingly lanate, apiculate, 4–10 mm. long; flowers sessile at the end of the branches; calyx 5–7 mm. long; limb of corolla about 1 cm. across.


2. **P. sibirica** L.  
   **Siberian Phlox.**

Depressed and loosely, or sometimes densely caespitose; leaves narrow, linear, apiculate, villous pubescent, especially along the margins;
calyx about 10 mm. long, the narrow sepals sharp-pointed; corolla tube about same length as the calyx, its lobes 6–8 mm. long; style almost equaling the corolla tube.

Northeast Asia—Arctic—central Alaska. Fig. 858.

3. COLLOMIA Nutt.

Leaves alternate, entire; flowers in subcapitate clusters at the end of the stem and in the axils of the upper leaves; Calyx with scarious sinuses; corolla funnelform with the 5 stamens unequally inserted on the tube; ovules 1–few in each cell; seeds developing mucilage and spirocles when wetted. (Greek, gluten, for the mucilage of the wet seed.)

*C. linearis* Nutt.

Stems puberulent, 7–40 cm. tall; lower leaves linear-lanceolate, the upper lanceolate 2–7 cm. long, 2–8 mm. wide; corolla tube yellowish, the limb tinted pink or purple; calyx lobes lanceolate, acuminate; capsule about 4 mm. long.

Central Alaska—Minn.—Colo.—Ariz.—Calif. Fig. 859.

4. MICROSTERIS Greene

Small, usually branched annuals; leaves narrow and entire, the lower ones opposite; flowers small, axillary; calyx 5-cleft, scarious between the lobes; corolla salverform with a slender tube and 5-lobed limb; capsule 3-celled with few large seed. (Greek, small Steris.)

*M. gracilis* (Dougl.) Greene

Stems 1–4 dm. tall, glandular and puberulent above; basal leaves spatulate, the leaves becoming linear or linear-lanceolate above; 2–6 cm. long; calyx 7–10 mm. long; corolla 10–14 mm. long, the tube yellowish, the limb purplish or violet. Probably introduced.

Haines, and B. C.—Mont.—Wyo.—Calif.

5. GILIA R. and P.

Calyx campanulate, the tube more or less hyaline in the sinuses and bursted by the mature capsule; corolla trumpet-shaped or salverform; capsule usually many-seeded. (Philip Gil was a Spanish botanist.)

*G. capitata* Dougl.

Stems erect, glabrous or nearly so, up to 6 dm. tall; leaves bi- or tripinnatifid with linear segments; flowers blue, in terminal capitate clusters; lobes of the corolla about equaling the tube.

Occasionally persisting from cultivation. Native of the Pacific states.

46. HYDROPHYLLACEAE (Water-leaf Family)

Annual or perennial, usually hirsute or pubescent herbs; flowers white or blue, regular or nearly so; calyx deeply cleft or divided:
corolla mostly campanulate or funnelform with 5 lobes; stamens 5, attached to the base of the corolla and alternate with its lobes; filaments often bearded; ovary 1- or 2-celled developing into a few- to many-seeded capsule.

Styles united to the apex............................... 1. Romanzoffia
Styles free at the apex............................... 2. Phacelia

1. ROMANZOFFIA Cham.

Low perennials; leaves chiefly basal, roundish or reniform; flowering stems scapose; corolla campanulate, white or slightly tinted; stamens unequal; ovary 2-celled or nearly so; ovules many. The plants have very much the aspect of Saxifraga. (Romanzoff was a Russian who sent Kotzebue to Alaska.)

Calyx and pedicels glabrous.................................. 1. R. sitchensis
Calyx and pedicels pubescent............................ 2. R. unalascensis

1. R. sitchensis Bong.

Only slightly pubescent, 1-2 dm. tall; leaf blades mostly reniform, sometimes orbicular, the base cordate, glabrate, 10-35 mm. wide; corolla about 8 mm. long and nearly as broad; calyx lobes linear-lanceolate, nearly half as long as the corolla; capsule ovoid. R. minima Brand appears to be a very depauperate form of this species. It has been collected at Craig.

Kodiak I. east along the coast to Calif. and Alba.—Mont. Fig. 860.

2. R. unalascensis Cham.

8-20 cm. tall; leaves similar to those of R. sitchensis but viscid-pubescent beneath and on the petioles, up to 33 mm. wide; calyx 5-7 mm. long, at least two-thirds the length of the corolla; capsule pubescent. A rare form with nearly glabrous leaves is the var. glabriuscula Hult.

East Aleutians—Kodiak Island group and Vancouver I.—Calif. Fig. 861.

2. PHACELIA Juss.

Leaves various in form, in our species alternate; flowers in scorpoid racemes or cymes, perfect; calyx 5-lobed, slightly enlarging in fruit; corolla white, blue or purple, 5-lobed, appendaged within; stamens 5, the filaments adnate to the tube of the corolla; ovules 2-many on each of the 2 placentae; seeds reticulate or roughened. (Greek, a cluster, referring to the flowers of some species.)

Plant annual or biennial.................................. 1. P. franklinii
Plant perennial........................................ 2. P. mollis


Stems 2-5 dm. tall, softly hirsute, often much branched; leaves similarly pubescent, 3-7 cm. long, pinnately parted into linear-oblong, entire, toothed or incised acute lobes; inflorescence dense; calyx lobes
linear, acute, up to 8 mm. long in fruit; corolla bluish or nearly white, about 8 mm. long; stamens slightly exerted; ovules numerous.

Yukon—Great Slave Lake—Mich.—Wyo.—Idaho—B. C. Fig. 862.

2. *P. mollis* Macbr. 
Silky Phacelia.

Silky-pubescent throughout; stems 1–4 dm. tall from a branching caudex; leaves 3–10 cm. long, somewhat doubly pinnatifid; inflorescence dense and spike-like; corolla blue, violet or white, 5–6 mm. long; stamens long-exserted, more than twice the length of the corolla.

Haines—Yukon. Fig. 863.

An undetermined species of Phacelia in fruit was collected at Chicken in the Fortymile district in 1941. The stems arise from a thick rootstock, are up to 18 cm. tall, silky-canescent; basal leaves lanceolate, cut more than half way to the midrib into 3–6 pairs of rounded ovate lobes, silky above, more densely so beneath; inflorescence of 1–5 dense, head-like, very silky glomerules.

47. **BORAGINACEAE** (Borage Family)

Our species all annual, biennial or perennial herbs; leaves alternate, simple, entire and bristly; flowers perfect, mostly regular, in scorpoid racemes or spikes which often unroll like a fern frond; calyx mostly 5-lobed, -cleft or -parted and usually persistent; corolla from nearly rotate to salver-shaped, 5-lobed with the 5 stamens adnate to its tube; ovary 4-lobed, developing normally into four 1-seeded nutlets.

1A. Nutlets with hooked prickles, at least on the margins.
1B. Nutlets spreading or divergent on the low receptacle. 1. *Cyanoglossum*
2B. Nutlets erect on elevated receptacle.
1C. Fruiting pedicels erect. 2. *Lappula*
2C. Fruiting pedicels recurved or reflexed. 3. *Hackelia*

2A. Nutlets unarmed, often roughened.
1B. Receptacle flat or merely convex.
1C. Nutlets obliquely attached. 4. *Mertensia*
2C. Nutlets attached by the very base. 5. *Myosotis*

2B. Receptacle conic or elongated.
1C. Calyx in fruit much enlarged, veiny-reticulate and folded. 10. *Asperugo*
2C. Calyx only moderately enlarged in fruit.
1D. Corolla yellow or orange. 7. *Amsinckia*
2D. Corolla blue or white.
1E. Nutlets attached below the middle and with a margined, truncate back. 6. *Eretrichium*
2E. Nutlets attached at about the middle, not as above.
1F. Nutlets more or less keeled on the outer surface, the scar ovate or orbicular. 8. *Plagiobotrys*
2F. Nutlets not keeled, the scar linear or dilated at the base. 9. *Cryptantha*

1. **CYANOGLOSSUM** (Tourn.) L.

Hirsute or hispid tall herbs; basal leaves with long margined petioles; calyx lobes spreading or reflexed; corolla funnelform or salverform, the tube short, the throat closed by 5 scales; stamens included;
ovary separating into 4 diverging nutlets in fruit; nutlets covered with short barbed prickles. (Greek, dog's tongue.)

_C. boreale_ Fern.

Northern Wild Comfrey.

Perennial, leafless above, 4–8 dm. tall; upper stem-leaves clasping the stem; corolla blue, 6–8 mm. across; fruiting pedicels recurved; nutlets ovoid-pyriform, 4–5 mm. long.

Liard River Hot Springs—Qué.—N. B.—N. Y.—Minn.—B. C.

2. _LAPPULA_ (Riv.) Moench.

Rough-hairy herbs; leaves narrow and pubescent; flowers small, blue, borne in terminal scorpid racemes; calyx lobes narrow; throat of the corolla closed by 5 scales; nutlets with barbed prickles along the edge and sometimes smaller ones on the dorsal surface.

Marginal prickles of nutlets in 2 rows, their bases distinct…1. _L. myosotis_  
Marginal prickles in 1 row, their bases broad and often confluent………………………………………………………………………………………………………………………………………………2. _L. redowski_

1. _L. myosotis_ Moench.  
   _L. echinata_ Gilib.

Stems branched, 15–40 cm. tall; leaves narrow, all except the lowest sessile, 1–3 cm. long; pedicels short and not deflexed in fruit; corolla blue, about 2 mm. wide; prickles of the nutlets stout and hooked.

A roadside weed, native of Eurasia but widely naturalized. Fig. 864.

2. _L. redowski_ (Hornem.) Greene.  
   _L. occidentalis_ (Wats.) Greene.

Similar to _L. myosotis_ but the stem unbranched below but with ascending branches above; nutlets papillose-tuberculate on the back with the marginal bristles flat and their bases more or less united.

Central Alaska—Sask.—Mo.—N. M.—Wash. Fig. 865.

3. _HACKELIA_ Opiz.

Biennial or perennial; inflorescence naked or rarely sparsely bracteate; pedicels recurved or deflexed in fruit; style definitely surpassed by the nutlets; nutlets attached by a large oblique submedial ovate or deltoid areola; ventral keel extending over only the upper half of the nutlet.

_H. leptophylla_ (Rydb.) Johnst.

Stems up to 8 dm. tall, finely pubescent with reflexed hairs, leafy, branched above; basal leaves oblanceolate; stem leaves lanceolate, very thin, 1–2 dm. long; inflorescence much branched and many-flowered; corolla blue, 2–3 mm. across; fruit about 5 mm. in diameter; margins of the nutlets with varying linear-lanceolate prickles up to 3 mm. long.

Along Glenn Highway—Mont. and Wyo.
4. MERTENSIA Roth.

Perennial herbs; flowers blue, rather large, borne in terminal racemes or panicles; calyx deeply 5-cleft, persistent; corolla tubular-funnelform or trumpet-shaped with 5 imbricated lobes; stamens with short, often flattened filaments. (C. F. Mertens was a German botanist.)

1A. Trailing seashore plants.
1B. Corollas 6–7 mm. long.................................................. 1. M. maritima
2B. Corollas 10–11 mm. long............................................. 2. M. asiatica

2A. Not maritime, stems ascending.
1B. Calyx lobes glabrous.................................................. 3. M. eastwoodae
2B. Calyx lobes pubescent................................................. 4. M. paniculata

1. M. maritima (L.) S. F. Gray

Pneumaria maritima (L.) Hill.

Pale green, often glaucous, the stems usually forming a loose mat on beach gravel, 2–6 dm. long; leaves fleshy, the lower petioled, the uppermost sessile, 2–6 cm. long; calyx much enlarged in fruit, the lobes becoming broad and orbicular with a sharply pointed apex; nutlets smooth and shining.

Interrupted circumpolar, south to the Aleutians, Queen Charlotte Islands and Mass. Fig. 866.

2. M. asiatica (Takeda) Macbr.

Asiatic Lungwort.

Differs from M. maritima in the large corolla, long styles and broad filaments.

An asiatic species found on the western Aleutians.

3. M. eastwoodae Macbr.

Eastwood Lungwort.

Stems erect, 2–6 dm. tall; cauline leaves elliptic-lanceolate, 2–10 cm. long, 1–4 cm. broad, acuminate, both surfaces strigose with the hairs pointing toward the apex or the upper surface nearly glabrous; corolla 12–15 mm. long, 3–5 times as long as the calyx; nutlets more or less shiny.

Seward Pen.—Kokrines Mts.—Takotna—Lake Clerk.

4. M. paniculata (Ait.) Don.

Tall Lungwort.

Plant hirsute throughout, strigose in the inflorescence, 2–7 dm. tall; leaves on sterile branches cordate to oval, often 1–2 dm. long on petioles 15–30 cm. long; stem leaves lanceolate, 4–10 cm. long; calyx lobes from ½ to as long as the corolla tube, the tube about equaling the limb; corolla 12–16 mm. long; nutlets tuberculed and wrinkled. Var. alaskana (Britt.) L. O. Will. has narrow leaves, calyx lobes glabrous on the back but ciliate on the margins.

Common, most of Alaska—Que.—Mich.—Iowa—Mont.—Wash. Fig. 867.

5. MYOSOTIS (Rupp.) L.

Rather low herbs; the perfect regular flowers borne in 1-sided
Flowers; corolla usually blue, sometimes pink or white, often with an eye, the tube about the length of the calyx, the throat with appendages; nutlets small, smooth and shining. (Greek, mouse ear.)

Hairs of the calyx spreading........................................1. M. alpestris
Hairs of the calyx appressed..........................................2. M. palustris


Stems erect, 1–3 dm. tall; basal leaves spatulate or oblanceolate and petioled, 3–7 cm. long; stem leaves linear-lanceolate; corolla bright blue with yellow eye. This is Alaska’s official territorial flower.

Arctic coast—Mackenzie district—Alba.—Colo.—B. C. Fig. 868.

2. M. palustris (L.) Forget-me-not.

Stems decumbent and rooting at the nodes; flowers similar to M. alpestris but later and more continuously produced.

Sparingly escaped from cultivation in several places. Native of Eurasia.

Myosotis arvensis L. a native of Eurasia with flowers 2–3 mm. across has been reported from Mt. McKinley National Park.

6. ERETRICHIUM Schrader

Depressed, pulvinate-caespitose, arctic-alpine perennials; leaves crowded on the short branches; flowers blue with short funnelform corolla; calyx ascending in fruit; nutlets obliquely attached to a conic receptacle, smooth but with an obliquely truncate apex, the truncate portion surrounded by a margin, in ours consisting of teeth with bristly points. (Greek, wool and small hairs.)

1A. Limb of corolla 9–13 mm. across..............................1. E. splendens
1B. Flowers raised on distinct sparingly leafy stems.......2. E. aretioides
2A. Limb of corolla 5–7 mm. across.
2B. Flower clusters sessile.................................3. E. chamissonis


Caudex much branched and forming a mat of numerous short, sterile, leafy shoots and of fewer elongated flowering stems 4–13 cm. long; lower leaves closely appressed, 15–20 mm. by 2–3 mm., tapering to slender petioles, the upper leaves sessile; racemes few-flowered; corolla bright blue; teeth of the nutlets about two-thirds as long as the body.

Alpine, central and northwest Alaska.

2. E. aretioides (C. & S.) DC.

Densely villous with long and soft white hairs, often papillose-dilated at the base; leaves 4–10 mm. long; flowering stems 2–12 mm. tall; corolla sky blue; nutlets 1.5 mm. long, the teeth of the border about equaling the body, more or less connate at the base, and bearing minute bristles on margin and apex.
Siberia—arctic Alaska and Yukon—central Alaska—Pribilof Islands. Fig. 869.

3. *E. chamissonis* DC.

Dense and villous; flower clusters at the end of branches sometimes elongated in fruit to 1–2 cm.; flowers and nutlets much as in *E. aretioides* but the bristles at the apex of the teeth on the nutlets show a tendency to be divergent or reflexed.

East Asia, Pribilof Islands and Bering Sea Coast.


Coarse, rough-hispid biennials; leaves linear to oblong or ovate; calyx persistent; corolla yellow, salver-shaped, with long tube; nutlets rough, bony, attached below the middle. The species found in our region are weeds probably introduced from the Pacific Northwest. (Amsinck was a burgomaster of Hamburg.)

Stems erect, leaves less than 1 cm. wide .................... 2. *A. lycopsoides*

Stems decumbent with broader leaves ...................... 1. *A. menziesii*


Stems branched, 3–8 dm. tall; leaves oblanceolate to long-ovate to lanceolate, strongly but sparsely setulose-hispid; corolla light yellow, about 8 mm. long; nutlets covered with small tubercules but without tessellated ridges.

Introduced, Nome—B. C.—Idaho—Calif.—Introduced further east. Fig. 870A.


Resembles *A. menziesii*; calyx lobes lanceolate, often 1 cm. long; corolla up to 1 cm. long, orange; nutlets with tessellated ridges, interposed with smaller tubercules.

Introduced, Alaska Range—Wash.—Calif. Fig. 870B.

8. *PLAGIOBOTRYS* F. & M.

Differently branched annuals, soft pubescent or hispid; leaves narrow and entire; sepals persistent and often enlarging in fruit; corolla white with yellow crested throat; nutlets rugose, keeled on both sides near the apex. (Greek, oblique and scar.)

1A. Corolla about 1 cm. in diameter ...................... 4. *P. hirtus*

2A. Corolla much smaller.

1B. Nutlets glossy ........................................ 3. *P. cusickii*

2B. Nutlets dull.

1C. Calyx densely strigose .............................. 1. *P. orientalis*

2C. Calyx stiffly hispid ................................. 2. *P. cognatus*

1. *P. orientalis* (L.) Johnst.

Stems usually branched and of spreading growth, 1–3 dm. long; leaves linear, 2–7 cm. by 1–6 mm., strigose-hispid; sepals 2 mm. long
at anthesis, up to 5 mm. long in fruit; corolla 2.5 mm. long, 2 mm. wide; nutlets 1.5–2.25 mm. long, coarsely rugose or reticulated.

Kamchatka—Aleutians—Kodiak and Katmai.

2. *P. cognatus* (Greene) Johnst.

*Allocarya cognata* Greene

Branching from the base, appressed strigose-pubescent, especially the inflorescence; leaves linear, the lower 2–4 cm. long; racemes loose; fruiting calyces spreading; nutlets acuminate with the scar just above the base.

Probably introduced, native of western America. Fig. 871.

3. *P. cusickii* (Greene) Johnst.

*Allocarya cusickii* Greene

Diffusely branching, 1–2 dm. tall, canescent with appressed setose-hispid pubescence; nutlets ovate-oblong, vitrous-shining, 1 mm. long, carinate ventrally only, the back with depressed rugae and few tuberculations; scar almost basal, narrowly linear.

Reported from Fairbanks, probably introduced from further south.

4. *P. hirtus* (Greene) Johnst.

*Allocarya hirta* Greene.

Stems branched, 15–40 cm. tall; lower leaves narrowly linear, 2–8 mm. long, the upper wider; calyx densely brown-villous, almost 3 mm. long in flower; corolla in appearance much like a white Forget-me-not. Near Juneau, probably adventive from the Pacific Northwest.

9. **CRYPTANTHE** Lehm.

Hispid branched annuals; leaves narrow and entire; flowers white with 5 crests closing the throat of the corolla; calyx lobes connivent around the nutlets at maturity; nutlets in our species shining, rounded on the back, attached by fully half its length, the scar a groove forked at the base. (Greek, hidden flower.)

*C. torreyana* (Gray) Greene.

Branched, 1–2 dm. tall; base of many of the leaves pustulate; leaves 10–25 mm. long; corolla about 1.5 mm. wide; calyx in fruit 5–8 mm. long, sepals with a row of very stiff hairs up the center and abundant ascending hairs on the margins; nutlets 2 mm. long.

Introduced at Skagway, B. C.—Alba.—Colo.—Calif. Fig. 872.

10. **ASPERUGO** (Tourn.) L.

Low procumbent annual; leaves hispid; calyx foliaceous, strongly reticulate-veiny, enlarged in fruit; corolla shorter than the calyx, the limb spreading; nutlets ovoid, granular-tuberculed, keeled, attached by the middle. (Latin, very rough.)
A. *procumbens* L.  

German Madwort. Catchweed.  

Leaves oblong or spatulate, up to 8 cm. long; corolla blue, about 2 mm. broad; fruiting calyx 8–12 mm. broad.  

A weed, native of Europe.

48. **LAMIACEAE** (Mint Family)

Our species all aromatic herbs with 4-angled stems; leaves simple, opposite or whorled; flowers in axillary clusters or spikes; corolla with a short or long tube, the limb mostly 2-lipped with 2 lobes on the upper lip and 3 lobes on the lower; stamens 4 or one pair abortive; anthers 2-celled; ovary 4-lobed, 4-celled, each cell developing into a 1-seeded nutlet and included in the persistent calyx. This family is often known as *Labiatae*.

1A. Corolla nearly regular, 4- or 5-toothed.
   1B. Anther-bearing stamens 2..............................1. *Lycopus*
   2B. Anther-bearing stamens 4..............................2. *Mentha*

2A. Corolla bilabiate.
   1B. Calyx with a protuberance on the upper side......3. *Scutellaria*
   2B. Calyx not gibbous on upper side.
      1C. Stamens 4, the upper pair longer than the lower.
         1D. Calyx 5-toothed..................................4. *Glecoma*
         2D. Calyx 2-lipped..................................5. *Dracocephalum*
      2C. Lower stamens longer than the upper.
         1D. Calyx 2-lipped, closed in fruit...............6. *Prunella*
         2D. Calyx 5-toothed.
            1E. Anther-sacs transversely 2-valved............9. *Galeopsis*
            2E. Anther-sacs not transversely 2-valved.
            1F. Nutlets 3-sided, truncate above............7. *Lamium*
            2F. Nutlets nearly terete rounded above.........8. *Stachys*

1. *LYCOPUS* (Tourn.) L.

Mint-like herbs, slightly aromatic, perennial by slender stolons or suckers; leaves lanceolate or oblanceolate with serrate margins; flowers small, in dense, verticillate, bracted clusters; corolla regular or nearly so, 4- or 5-toothed; corolla funnelform or campanulate, nearly equally 5-lobed; upper pair of stamens rudimentary; nutlets 3-angled, truncate, smooth. (Greek, wolf’s foot.)

Calyx teeth obtuse, the edges smooth..................1. *L. uniflorus*
Calyx teeth acuminate, finely ciliate on the edges.....2. *L. lucidus*


Northern Bugleweed.

Stem slender, finely puberulent, tuberous thickened at the base, 1–6 dm. tall; leaves glabrous, 25–70 mm. long, distinctly peltioled; calyx teeth 4, ovate-lanceolate, not subulate; corolla much longer than the calyx, its lobes spreading.

Wet soil, southeast Alaska—Newf.—N. C.—Neb.—Ore. Fig. 873.

2. *L. lucidus* Turcz.  

Western Water Horehound.

Stems nearly glabrous or pubescent, especially at the nodes, rather
stout, leafy, 3–9 dm. tall; leaves nearly sessile, 4–12 cm. long; calyx about 3 mm. long with 5 subulate-lanceolate teeth about as long as the tube, ciliate on the margins; corolla scarcely exceeding the calyx.

Circle Hot Springs, B. C.—Neb.—Kan.—Ariz.—Calif. and in east Asia. Fig. 874.

2. MENTHA (Tourn.) L.

Strongly aromatic perennials; flowers perfect, small, purple, pink or white, borne in dense, axillary clusters, often appearing spicate; calyx campanulate, 10-ribbed, 5-lobed, regular or nearly so; corolla nearly regular, 4-lobed, the upper lobe larger than the others; stamens 4; anther-sacs 2, parallel; nutlets ovoid, smooth. (Minthe was a fabled Greek nymph.)

1A. Whorls of flowers all axillary...................... .1. M. arvensis
2A. Whorls of flowers mostly in spikes.
   1B. Spikes slim, usually interrupted, leaves sessile or
       nearly so........................................ 2. M. spicata
   2B. Spikes thicker, leaves petioled..................... 3. M. piperita

   M. canadensis L.

Perennial by suckers, pubescent or glabrate; stems erect, usually branched and pubescent, at least along the angles, up to 8 dm. tall; leaves oval or ovate to lanceolate, with the margins crenate to sharply serrate; corolla white to pink. A very variable and widespread species.

Circumboreal, south to Va.—Neb.—N. M. Fig. 875.

2. M. spicata L. Spearmint.

Stems erect, glabrous, 3–7 dm. tall; leaves lanceolate, sessile or nearly so, sharply serrate, up to 7 cm. long; flowers in bracted whorls in an interrupted spike; bracts subulate-lanceolate, ciliate; calyx teeth subulate, about as long as the tube.

Has become established at a few places in Alaska. Native of Europe but widely naturalized.


Perennial by subterranean suckers; stems glabrous, usually erect, 3–8 dm. tall; leaves lanceolate, dark green, sharply serrate; bracts lanceolate, acuminate; calyx teeth subulate, shorter than the tube.

Found in a few places, native of Europe but widely naturalized.

3. SCUTELLARIA L.

Annual or perennial herbs (some species shrubby); flowers perfect; calyx 2-lipped, the upper with a crest; corolla violet with a 2-lipped limb, the upper lip arched; stamens 4, the anthers ciliate, those of the upper pair 2-celled, those of the lower 1-celled. (Latin, a dish, from the appendaged calyx.)
S. galericulata L.  
*Marsh Skullcap.*

*S. epilobifolia* Hamilton

Perennial by stolons, puberulent, 2–7 dm. tall; leaves short-petioled, sessile near the top of the stem, oblong-lanceolate, crenate, 2–5 cm. long; flowers solitary in the axils; corolla blue, pubescent, 15–20 mm. long.

Swamps and edge of lakes, central Alaska—Mackenzie district—Newf.—N. C.—Neb.—Ariz.—Calif. Fig. 876.  

*Marrubium vulgare* L. *Horehound*, was once collected at Juneau but has not become established. It is a woolly, usually much-branched plant; leaves oval to nearly orbicular, rugose-veined; flowers in dense axillary clusters. Native of Eurasia.

4. GLECOMA L.

Our species a low, creeping perennial; flowers in axillary verticils; corolla 2-lipped, the tube exerted and enlarged above; upper lip erect and 2-lobed or emarginate; lower lip spreading and 3-lobed; nutlets ovoid, smooth. (Greek name for Thyme or Pennyroyal.)

*G. hederacea* L.  
*Nepeta hederacea* (L.) B.S.P.

Stems puberulent, up to 5 dm. long, the branches ascending; leaves orbicular or reniform, crenate, 1–4 cm. broad; calyx teeth unequal, lanceolate, acuminate; clusters few-flowered; corolla light blue, 14–20 mm. long, the tube 2 or 3 times as long as the calyx.

Southeast Alaska, native of Eurasia.  

*Nepeta cataria* L. *Catnip* was once collected at Sitka. It is a densely canescent perennial 5–10 dm. tall; leaves coarsely crenate-dentate; flowers in spiked clusters. It is native to Europe and widely naturalized in temperate climates.

5. DRACOCEPHALUM L.

Herbs with blue or purple flowers in axillary or terminal clusters; calyx tubular, 15-nerved, 5-toothed, the upper tooth the largest; corolla 2-lobed and erect, the lower 3-lobed and spreading; anther-sacs diverging; nutlets ovoid, smooth. (Greek, dragon head.)

*D. parviflorum* Nutt.  

Annual or biennial somewhat branched herb 2–5 dm. tall; leaves 3–8 cm. long, coarsely serrate; bracts pectinate with awl-pointed teeth; corolla light blue, scarcely longer than the calyx.

Central Alaska—Mackenzie district—Que.—N. Y.—Mo.—Ariz. Fig. 877.

6. PRUNELLA L.

Perennial pubescent herbs with petioled toothed leaves; flowers borne in terminal or axillary bracted spikes; calyx 2-lipped, the tube
10-ribbed; stamens 4 but 2 sterile, the fertile stamens with forked filaments, the 2-celled anthers borne on one prong; nutlets smooth. (Derivation of name doubtful.)

_P. vulgaris_ L. subsp. _lanceolata_ (Barton) Hult. Heal-all.

Stems procumbent or ascending, sometimes nearly erect, 8–40 cm. tall; leaves oval, ovate or lanceolate, from almost entire to dentate, 2–10 cm. long; spikes dense; bracts broadly ovate-orbicular, cuspidate, with ciliate margins, more or less purplish on the edges; corolla violet, 8–12 mm. long. Var. _aleutica_ Fern. with bracts tomentose or lanate on the back and the calyx dark purple occurs on the Aleutian Islands.

Whole species circumboreal, south to Fl-a.-N. M.-Calif. Fig. 878.

7. LAMIUM L.

Annual or perennial herbs with petioled, usually broad, toothed or incised leaves; flowers strongly 2-lipped, borne in axillary clusters; calyx campanulate, 5-lobed, the upper tooth slightly the larger; corolla slightly inflated in the throat; upper lip concave, entire; lower lip 3-lobed, the lateral lobes small, the middle lobe notched; stamens all fertile. (Greek, throat, from the ringent corolla.)

_L. album_ L. White Dead Nettle.

Perennial, pubescent, rather stout, 3–6 dm. tall; leaves 3–8 cm. long; calyx teeth subulate, spreading, the upper one a little wider; corolla white, 22–25 mm. long, tube about same length as the calyx, contracted at the base, an oblique ring of hairs within.

Established around Juneau. Native of Europe.

8. STACHYS (Tourn.) L.

Our species perennial herbs; leaves toothed or incised; flowers verticillate in the upper axils and an interrupted spike; calyx campanulate with 5 nearly equal teeth; corolla purplish, its tube not exceeding the calyx, the upper lip concave, the lower lip spreading and 3-lobed; anther-sacs divergent; nutlets ovoid or oblong. (Greek, spike, from the inflorescence.)

Upper and lower leaves sessile, middle ones short-petioled... 1. _S. palustris_ Hedge Nettle.

_Upper leaves sessile, petioles increasing toward the base... 2. _S. emersonii_


Stems erect, often branched, 3–10 dm. tall; leaves lanceolate or oblong-lanceolate, 4–10 cm. by 1–3 cm., dentate; calyx pubescent and with subulate teeth; corolla 12–16 mm. long, its upper lip pubescent.

Probably introduced, central Alaska—Newf.—N. Y.—Ill.—N. M. and in Eurasia. Fig. 879.

2. _S. emersonii_ Piper. Emerson Hedge Nettle.

About 1 m. tall; leaves about 6 pairs, ovate, cordate or subcordate
at the base, coarsely crenate, sparingly pilose-pubescent on both sur-
faces, 6–7 cm. by about 4 cm.; petioles 2–4 cm. long; internodes exceed-
ing the leaves; flowers 1 or 2 in the axils of the upper leaves, the upper 
contracted into a leafy-bracted spike; corolla 12 mm. long, purplish,
puberulent on the upper lip, the lower lip white-spotted.
Along the coast, Anette I. to Calif.

9. GALEOPSIS L.

Erect branching annuals; flowers borne in verticillate axillary 
clusters; calyx 5-ribbed with 5 subequal lobes; corolla 2-lobed, dilated 
at the throat, the upper lip arched and entire, the lower lip 3-cleft, 
the middle lobe obcordate; anthers 2-celled; nutlets ovoid, slightly 
flattened, smooth. (Greek, weasel-like.)

G. bifida Boenn.

G. tetrahit Auct.

Stems retrorsely rough-hispid, 4–9 dm. tall, swollen below the 
joints; leaves ovate-lanceolate, coarsely serrate, 3–10 cm. long; corolla 
purplish or variegated with white, 15–20 mm. long, about twice as long 
as the calyx.
An introduced weed, native of Europe and Asia. Fig. 880.

49. SCROPHULARIACEAE (Figwort Family)

Our species all herbs; flowers perfect, sometimes nearly regular but 
usually distinctly 2-lipped; stamens usually 4, sometimes also a rudimen-
tary fifth, or only 2 fertile, didymous, inserted on the corolla; 
ovary 2-celled with axial placentae; fruit a 2-celled, 2-valved, usually 
many-seeded capsule.

1A. Corolla spurred ........................................... 1. Linaria
2A. Corolla not spurred.

1B. Stamens 2.

1C. Corolla elongated and deeply cleft.

1D. Ovules many ........................................... 6. Syntheris
2D. Ovules 2 .............................................. 8. Lagotis
2C. Corolla rotate ......................................... 7. Veronica

2B. Anther-bearing stamens 4, a fifth filament present.

1C. Corolla tubular, 2-lipped ....................... 2. Pentstemon
2C. Corolla 2-cleft, declined ...................... 3. Collinsia

3B. Stamens 4, all anther-bearing.

1C. Corolla nearly regular, flowers on scapes .... 5. Limosella
2C. Corolla long-campanulate ..................... 9. Digitalis
3C. Corolla 2-lipped.

1D. Stamens not enclosed in upper lip of corolla... 4. Mimulus
2D. Stamens enclosed in upper lip of corolla.

1E. Anther-sacs dissimilar, the inner one pendulous by its apex.

1F. Upper lip of corolla much longer than 
the lower .................................................. 10. Castilleja
2F. Upper lip of corolla scarcely longer 
than lower ............................................... 11. Orthocarpus

2E. Anther-sacs similar and parallel.

1F. Upper lip of corolla with recurved 
margins ................................................... 12. Euphrasia
2F. Upper lip of corolla not recurved. ..
FLORA OF ALASKA

1G. Calyx scarcely or not inflated in fruit... 13. Pedicularis
2G. Calyx much inflated and veiny in fruit... 14. Rhinanthis

1. LINARIA (Tourn.) L.

Stems erect, flowers in terminal racemes or spikes; sepals partly united; corolla decidedly 2-lipped, the tube spurred at the base, the throat partly closed by a convex fold; stamens enclosed; capsules short, opening by 3-toothed pores at the apex. (Latin, linum, flax, which some species resemble.)

L. vulgaris Hill.

Perennial by short rootstocks, 2–10 dm. tall, glabrous or pubescent above; leaves linear, entire, sessile, 2–7 cm. long; corolla yellow with orange throat, 2–3 cm. long.

Naturalized in a few places in Alaska and widely elsewhere. Native of Europe.

2. PENTSTEMON Mitchell.

Perennials, mostly branched from the base; leaves opposite; flowers irregular, in terminal racemes or panicles; calyx 5-parted; corolla with elongated tube, the limb 2-lipped; upper lip 2-lobed, the lower 3-lobed; stamens 4, the fifth sterile filament usually bearded; capsule ovoid, 2-valved; seeds numerous. (Greek, five stamens.)

1A. Leaves wide, ovate-lanceolate, serrate.............. 1. P. diffusus
2A. Leaves narrower and entire.

1B. Flowers 18–25 mm. long.......................... 2. P. gormanii
2B. Flowers 8–12 mm. long........................... 3. P. procerus

1. P. diffusus Dougl.

Diffuse Beard-tongue

Stem glabrous or puberulent, 2–6 dm. tall; leaves glabrate, serrate; inflorescence interrupted; calyx ciliate, 6–8 mm. long, the sepals lanceolate, acuminate; corolla blue or purple, about 2 cm. long.

Hyder—B. C.—Ore. Fig. 881.

2. P. gormanii Greene

Gorman Beard-tongue.

Stems clustered, decumbent at the base, glandular-pubescent above, 1–5 dm. tall; lower leaves petioled, narrowly spatulate or linear; upper leaves sessile, linear to narrowly lanceolate, 3–8 cm. long; calyx densely pubescent, nearly 1 cm. long, the lobes attenuate; corolla rose-purple; capsule about 1 cm. long.

Central Alaska—Yukon—B. C. Fig. 882.

3. P. procerus Dougl.

Stems decumbent at the base, glabrous or slightly pubescent, 10–35 cm. tall; basal leaves oblanceolate or linear-oblanceolate, petioled, glabrous, 4–6 cm. long; inflorescence compact but interrupted below; calyx glabrous, about 5 mm. long, the teeth cuspidate; corolla purplish blue.
Nome and southeast Alaska—Yukon—Sask.—Colo.—Calif. Fig. 883.

3. COLLINSIA Nutt.

Winter annual or biennial herbs; leaves opposite or verticillate; flowers axillary; calyx campanulate, 5-cleft; corolla tube short, the limb 2-lipped; upper lip 2-cleft, the lower lip larger and 3-lobed, the middle lobe keeled and enclosing the stamens. (Zaccheus Collins was a botanist of Philadelphia.)

*C. parviflora* Dougl. Blue Chickweed.

Stems weak, the branches spreading, 5–30 cm. tall; leaves oblong or lanceolate, 1–4 cm. long, sometimes with a few teeth, the upper often whorled; corolla 5–7 mm. long, blue or whitish; seeds concave.

Haines and Hyder—Ont.—Mich.—Colo.—Ariz. Fig. 884.

4. MIMULUS L.

Annual or perennial herbs with opposite, mostly toothed leaves; flowers axillary and peduncled; calyx angled, unequally 5-lobed; corolla with a reflexed, 2-lobed upper lip and a spreading 3-lobed lower lip; capsule many-seeded, enclosed by the calyx. (Latin, a buffoon, from the grinning corolla.)

Flowers yellow ........................................ 1. *M. guttatus*
Flowers rose-red .................................... 2. *M. lewisii*

1. *M. guttatus* DC. Yellow Monkey-flower.  

Stems glabrous below, pubescent above, 1–9 dm. tall; leaves variable, the lower petioled, the upper sessile or clasping, glabrous; calyx 10–15 mm. long, puberulent; corolla 2–4 cm. long, spotted on the lower lip. A variable species. At Craig the author collected dwarf plants less than 1 dm. tall with flowers nearly 4 cm. long growing alongside plants 4–5 dm. tall with flowers 3 cm. long.

Wet places, Aleutians—Talkeetna—B. C.—Mont.—Mexico—Calif. Fig. 885.

2. *M. lewisii* Pursh.

Stems 3–8 dm. tall, more or less viscid-pilose; leaves oblong to lanceolate, dentate, pubescent; flowers on long peduncles; calyx glandular-pubescent, up to 2 cm. long, the teeth triangular and acuminate; corolla 35–50 mm. long.

Hyder—Minn.—Colo.—Ariz.—Calif. Fig. 886.

5. LIMOSELLA L.

Low, glabrous, floating or creeping annuals, or perennial by stolons; leaves basal, entire, slender-petioled; flowers small, white, pink or purplish, borne singly on scape-like peduncles; corolla nearly regular. (Greek, seated in mud.)
**L. aquatica** L.

Leaves narrowly spatulate or with no blade distinct from the petiole, 2–7 cm. long, the blade \(\frac{1}{4}\) to \(\frac{1}{3}\) as long as the petiole; peduncles shorter than the leaves; corolla about 2 mm. broad; capsule about 3 mm. long.

Imuruk Basin and Atka I., of wide geographic distribution. Fig. 887.

6. **SYNThERIS** Benth.

Low perennials with mostly basal leaves; flowers blue or pink in terminal spikes or racemes; calyx of 4 slightly united sepals; corolla irregularly 2-lipped or wanting; filaments exerted, the anther-cells parallel; capsule short, emarginate; seeds several, flat. (Greek, together and a door, in allusion to the valves of the pod.)

**S. borealis** Pennell.

Stems woolly with brown hairs, 5–15 cm. tall; basal leaves cordate in outline, doubly serrate, woolly, especially along the margins; stem leaves few, reduced; flowers in a head-like spike; calyx lobes acute, woolly; capsule emarginate with woolly margins.

Alaska Range and south Yukon. Fig. 888.

7. **VERONICA** (Tourn.) L.

Annual or perennial herbs; leaves usually opposite but sometimes alternate or verticillate; flowers blue or whitish, axillary, racemose or spicate; calyx mostly 4-parted; corolla rotate, 4-lobed; stamens 2, divergent, inserted at the base of the upper corolla lobe; styles united with a capitate stigma; capsule flat, usually notched or 2-lobed at the apex; seed flat or concave on one side. (Named for St. Veronica.)

1A. Flowers in axillary racemes (*Euveronica*).

1B. Capsules pubescent.

1C. Stem less than 5 cm. tall .................................................. 1. **V. grandiflora**
2C. Stems 1–3 dm. long .................................................. 2. **V. chamaedrys**

2B. Capsule glabrous or nearly so.

1C. Capsule much wider than long ................................... 3. **V. scutellata**
2C. Capsule nearly as long as wide ................................... 4. **V. americana**

2A. Flowers in terminal spikes or racemes (*Veronicella*)

1B. Perennials.

1C. Capsule wider than long.

1D. Corolla pale violet with darker lines .................. 5. **V. tenella**
2D. Corolla whitish with violet lines .................. 6. **V. serpyllifolia**

2C. Capsule as long as or longer than wide, not or only slightly notched.

1D. Fruiting pedicels 8–11 mm. long .................. 7. **V. stelleri**
2D. Fruiting pedicels 2–5 mm. long .................. 8. **V. wormskjoldii**

2B. Annuals.

1C. Pedicels longer than the ovate sepals .................. 9. **V. persica**
2C. Pedicels shorter than the lanceolate to linear sepals.

1D. Leaves narrow, nearly entire .................. 10. **V. peregrina**
2D. Leaves wider, crenate-serrate .................. 11. **V. arvensis**

1. **V. grandiflora** Gaertn.  
Large-flowered Speedwell.

Pubescent with flat, many-celled hairs; stems decumbent at the
base and with short internodes; leaves 3–5 pairs, broadly oval, obscurely serrate, 15–35 mm. long, contracted into a short petiole; peduncles 1–3, surpassing the leaves, 3- to 8-flowered; corolla blue, 10–15 mm. across.  
Kamchatka–Unalaska. Fig. 889.

2. V. chamaedrys L.  
Germander Speedwell.

Stems ascending, slender, pubescent in 2 lines, 1–3 dm. tall; leaves ovate, sessile or nearly so, pubescent, incised-dentate, 12–30 mm. long; corolla light blue, 5–8 mm. across.
Sparingly adventive, native of Europe.

3. V. scutellata L.  
Skullcap Speedwell.

Glabrous or sparingly pubescent; stems slender, weak, 1–5 dm. tall; leaves linear or linear-lanceolate, nearly entire, sessile and slightly clasping, 25–75 mm. by 2–6 mm.; corolla blue, 4–6 mm. across; capsule emarginate at base and apex.
Yukon—Newf.—Va.—Colo.—Calif.

4. V. americana (Rof.) Schwein.  
Brooklime.

Stems glabrous, 2–6 dm. long, usually decumbent and rooting at the base; leaves short-petioled, oblong-lanceolate, 2–8 cm. long, serrate or sometimes almost entire; flowers in long, slender, bracted racemes; corolla blue or nearly white, rarely pink, 4–6 mm. wide; capsule thick, orbicular, slightly notched at the apex.
Growing in water or mud, Aleutians—central Alaska—Newf.—S. C.—Mex.—Calif. and west shore of Bering Sea. Fig. 890.

5. V. tenella All.  
Low Speedwell.

V. humifusa Dickson

Lower portion of stem decumbent and rooting at the nodes, ascending portion 5–30 cm. tall; leaves short-petioled or sessile, suborbicular to ovate, entire or denticulate, 5–18 mm. long, the upper reduced; inflorescence pubescent and often glandular; corolla 3–4 mm. wide; capsule retuse at the apex.
Pacific coast regions of Alaska, circumboreal, south to Maine—N. Y.—Wis.—Colo.—Mex. Fig. 891.

6. V. serpyllifolia L.  
Thyme-leaved Speedwell.

Similar to V. tenella but the flowers are smaller, the upper part of the stem is less pubescent and with shorter hairs, and the lower decumbent part of the stem does not root.
Hyder and Haines—Lab.—Ga.—N. M.—Calif.

7. V. stelleri Pall.  
Steller Speedwell.

V. alpina unalaschkensis C. & S.

Stems ascending from a usually decumbent base, 8–35 cm. tall,
hirsute, leafy to the base of the inflorescence; leaves ovate, sharply serrate, up to 4 cm. long but usually much smaller; corolla blue, 8–11 mm. wide; capsules ovate, 7–8 mm. long. Some forms described as _V. stelleri_ var. _glabrescens_ Hult. and _V. wormskjoldii nutans_ (Bong.) Pennell may be hybrids of the two species.

East Asia—Aleutians and Pribilof Is.—southeast Alaska. Fig. 892.

   _V. alpina_ var. _wormskjoldii_ (R. & S.)

   Stems 1–3 dm. tall, usually simple, pubescent, glandular above; leaves oval or ovate, entire or crenulate, sessile, 1–3 cm. long; corolla blue, campanulate, about 5 mm. wide; capsule emarginate, 4–5 mm. long; a form with wider, distinctly toothed leaves is the var. _nutans_ (Bong.) Pennell.

   Central Aleutians—Nome—Lab.—N. H.—Ariz. Fig. 893.

   _V. buxbaumii_ Tenore

   Stems pubescent, diffusely branched, spreading or ascending, 1–3 dm. tall; leaves ovate or oval, deeply crenate-dentate, 10–25 mm. long; flowers blue, about 1 cm. broad, borne on slender pedicels from the axils of the alternate leaves; calyx lobes spreading; capsule nearly 2 times as wide as long.

   Sparingly adventive; native of Europe.


   Annual, 1–3 dm. tall, more or less pubescent; leaves thick, the lower pelted and opposite, the upper flower-bearing ones alternate; racemes spike-like; corolla whitish, 2–3 mm. wide; capsule orbicular, cordate at the apex, of nearly same length as the calyx lobes.

   Probably introduced, widespread in the Americas. Fig. 894.

11. _V. arvensis_ L. Corn Speedwell.

   Stems pubescent, 5–25 cm. tall; lower leaves pelted and opposite, ovate, crenate; upper leaves sessile, the floral ones reduced to bracts and alternate; corolla blue or whitish, 2 mm. wide, shorter than the calyx; capsule shorter than the calyx, 2 mm. long, obcordate.

   Sparingly adventive, native of Europe.

8. _LAGOTIS_ Gaertn.

   Perennial glabrous herbs; rootstocks from nearly upright to horizontal; stems scapiform with reduced leaves on the upper part; flowers bluish, in a dense terminal spike, each solitary and sessile in the axis of a bract; corolla 2-lipped, the upper usually crenulate, the lower divided into 2 widely diverging lobes; ovary 2-celled, 2-ovuled.
L. glauca Gaertn.

Stems up to 35 cm. tall, lower leaves ovate to reniform, crenate, up to 15 cm. long; spikes 13–20 mm. thick; stamens shorter than the upper lip of the corolla. Var. stelleri (C. & S.) Trautv. has ovate or lanceolate leaves, often with sharp-pointed teeth, the blades seldom more than 6 cm. long and spikes 10–15 mm. thick.

An asiatic species, the head form extending to the Talkeetna Mts. and Bering Sea regions, the variety to the Arctic Coast and Yukon. Fig. 895.

9. DIGITALIS (Tourn.) L.

Tall biennial or perennial herbs; leaves large, alternate; flowers in terminal spikes or racemes, showy; calyx 5-parted; corolla declined, somewhat 2-lipped; stamens ascending, mostly included; seeds numerous, rugose. (Latin, finger of a glove, from the shape of the corolla.)

D. purpurea L. Foxglove.

Stems erect, 6–20 dm. tall, pubescent; basal and lower leaves ovate or ovate-lanceolate, slender-petioled, dentate; upper leaves smaller, becoming sessile; corolla purple to white, spotted within, up to 45 mm. long.

Sparingly escaped from cultivation, native of Europe.

10. CASTILLEJA Mutis.

Herbs, partially parasitic on the roots of other plants; leaves alternate; flowers red, yellow, purple or white, in dense, leafy-bracted spikes, the bracts usually colored and more conspicuous than the flowers; calyx flattened, 4-lobed and more deeply cleft above and below than on the sides; corolla flattened, 2-lobed, the upper lip arched and entire, the lower lip short and 3-lobed; stamens inclosed in the upper lip; capsule many-seeded.

1A. Lower lip of corolla at least one third as long as the upper (galea).
1B. Leaves ovate-lanceolate with 2 or 3 pairs of lateral lobes......................... 1. C. parviflora
2B. Leaves linear to lanceolate, the lobes if present, linear.
1C. Annual.................................. 2. C. annua
2C. Perennial.
1D. Calyx lobes distinct 3-8 mm. from apex, longer than the united part........... 3. C. pallida
2D. Calyx lobes 0.5–2.5 mm. long, shorter than the united part.
1E. Bracts violet-purple...................... 4. C. raupii
2E. Bracts yellow or yellowish.
1F. Corolla 15–20 mm. long.
1G. Stems 20–35 cm. tall...................... 5. C. yukonis
2G. Stems 7–12 cm. tall...................... 6. C. hyperborea
2F. Corolla 10–13 mm. long
1G. Stem and inflorescence heavily villous..... 7. C. villosissima
2G. Stems puberulent or finely pubescent..... 8. C. muelleri
2A. Lower lip of corolla less than one-fifth the length of the galea.
1B. Calyx lobes obtuse or rounded, bracts yellowish... 9. C. unalaschcensis
2B. Calyx lobes acute to acuminate, bracts red or dull yellowish.
1C. Bracts all acute or acuminate ..................... 10. C. miniata
2C. Bracts partly or wholly obtuse or rounded.
1D. Corolla 18-25 mm. long; inflorescence elongating .............. 11. C. hyetophila
2D. Corolla 25-30 mm. long; inflorescence short and dense ........ 12. C. chryomactis

1. C. parviflora Bong.

Stems glabrous, 1-4 dm. tall; leaves 2-4 cm. long, quite variable, but with from 2-6 dm. long linear or subulate teeth and a long pointed apex; bracts similar, reddish; flowers about 15 mm. long; calyx about 1 cm. long, pubescent, the lanceolate lobes about one-third as long as the tube; corolla tube about as long as the calyx; galea about 5 mm. long with a small tooth at the base of the apex and a pubescent ridge on the back.

Prince William Sound—Queen Charlotte I. Fig. 896.

2. C. annua Pennell.

Stems solitary, much branched, finely appressed-pubescent, villous in the inflorescence, about 5 dm. tall; leaves lanceolate, 3-ribbed, finely pubescent; bracts greenish-yellow, proximately becoming purple; calyx 12-13 mm. long; corolla 13-16 mm. long; galea 5-6 mm. long; lower lip 3-4 mm. long.

Tanana valley near Fairbanks.

3. C. pallida (L.) Spreng.

Leaves caudate; anterior lip of corolla about two-thirds the length of the galea; spikes relatively dense, the bracts overlapping and appressed. A circumpolar, polymorphic species represented in our region by 5 races as follows:

1A. Bracts yellowish, inflorescence merely hirsute.
1B. Stems with spreading hairs, usually 2-5 dm. tall, the leaves pubescent .............. Subsp. typica
2B. Stems usually appressed-pubescent, 1-3 dm. tall, leaves glabrate .............. Subsp. caudata

2A. Inflorescence villous, bracts usually violet-purple (except in 1B.)
1B. Corolla 20 mm. long; bracts and villous hairs of the inflorescence yellow .............. Subsp. auricoma
2B. Corolla 14-18 mm. long; bracts purplish or ochroleucous, hairs white.
1C. Stems 1-3 dm. tall; leaves entire .............. Subsp. mexiae
2C. Stems 5-15-25 cm. tall; leaves entire or some of them lobed .............. Subsp. elegans

The typical form is asiatic and occurs on the Bering Sea coast. Subsp. caudata Pennell has linear-attenuate or -caudate leaves 5-9 cm. long; corolla 15-20 mm. long. It ranges from Seward Pen. and Nunivak Island.—Mackenzie. Fig. 897. Subsp. auricoma Pennell has stems 15-20 cm. tall; leaves linear-lanceolate. 2-3 cm. long. Known from the Chandalar River. Subsp. mexiae (Eastw.) Pennell has linear-lanceolate leaves
4–6 cm. long, the bracts violet-purple. It is found from the Alaska Range and Matanuska to the Wrangell Mts. Subsp. *elegans* (Ostenf.) Pennell has linear or linear-lanceolate leaves 3–6 cm. long and violet-purple bracts. It occurs on Seward Pen. and the Arctic Coast to Hudson Bay.

4. *C. raupii* Pennell.

Stems several, 3–5 dm. tall, finely retrorse-pubescent; leaves linear, attenuate or caudate, 3–6 cm. long; bracts oval, becoming lanceolate, with a pair of lateral lobes; inflorescence villous; calyx 13–16 mm. long, cleft one-half its length, violet-purple; corolla 15–18 mm. long; galea 5–6 mm. long, acute, green, hirsute, with wide, glabrous, purplish margins; lower lip 2.5–3 mm. long.

Tanana Valley—Keewatin—James Bay—Peace River. Fig. 898.

5. *C. yukonis* Pennell.

Stems 20–35 cm. tall, purplish, pubescent with spreading or retrorse white hairs; inflorescence hirsute or villous with yellowish hairs; leaves linear, attenuate, 2–6 cm. long; bracts lanceolate with 1 or 2 pairs of short lateral lobes, obtuse or rounded, yellowish; calyx 13–18 mm. long, cleft three-fifths to two-thirds its length; galea 7–8 mm. long; lower lip 4–5 mm. long.

Yukon Territory.


Stems from a much-branched crown, hirsute-pubescent; leaves lance-linear, attenuate, 2–4 cm. long, the lowest entire but most with 1 or 2 pairs of narrow lateral lobes; calyx 13–17 mm. long, cleft one-half its length; galea 5–8 mm. long, green with pale yellow margins; lower lip 3–4 mm. long.

Seward Pen.—central Yukon. Fig. 899.

7. *C. villosissima* Pennell.

Stems 5–14 cm. tall; leaves linear lanceolate, 1–4 cm. long, some of the upper ones with a pair of divaricate lobes; bracts ovate, with 1 or 2 pairs of lobes; obtuse or rounded, yellowish; calyx 10–13 mm. long, cleft about one-half length, its lobes very short; galea 5–6 mm. long; lower lip 3–4 mm. long.

Southwest Yukon. Fig. 900.

8. *C. muelleri* Pennell.

Stems several, 15–30 cm. tall, puberulent or finely pubescent, hirsute with yellowish hairs in the inflorescence; leaves linear, attenuate, entire, finely pubescent, 25–35 mm. long; bracts lanceolate or ovate-lanceolate, the lowest entire, the upper with a pair of slender lobes; calyx cleft two-fifths of its length, the lobes cleft only about 1.5 mm.; galea 5–6 mm. long; the lower lip 4–5 mm. long.

Southwest Yukon.

Stems lanate-pubescent to glabrate, villous-hirsute in the inflorescence, 3–6 dm. tall; leaves entire, 5–10 cm. long, strongly 3-ribbed; bracts yellowish to orange, oval, 2–3 cm. long, entire or the upper ones with 1 or 2 pairs of teeth; calyx 18–22 mm. long, cleft one-half its length; corolla 2–3 cm. long. Subsp. *transnivalis* Pennell of northwest B. C. and Yukon is a smaller form with leaves lanceolate, 4–6 cm. long; corolla 15–20 mm. long.

Along the coast, Aleutian and Pribilof I.—southeast Alaska. Fig. 901.

10. *C. miniata* Dougl.

Stems 2–6 dm. tall glabrous nearly to the inflorescence; leaves lanceolate or linear, 3–6 cm. long, 3-nerved, glabrous; bracts crimson, often more or less cleft; calyx teeth lanceolate, acute, about 5 mm. long; corolla up to 30 mm. long; galea up to 15 mm. long; lower lip small.

Southeast Alaska—Alba.—Colo.—Utah—Ore. Fig. 902.

11. *C. hyetophila* Pennell.

Stems several, 3–6 dm. tall, glabrous or slightly pilose, villous-hirsute in the inflorescence; leaves linear-lanceolate or narrowly lanceolate, 3–10 cm. long, usually entire, 3-ribbed; bracts elliptic or oval the upper with a pair of lateral lobes, distally red; calyx 15–25 mm. long the teeth 3–7 mm. long; corolla 18–35 mm. long; galea 9–14 mm. long; lower lip 1–1.5 mm. long.

Southeast Alaska. Fig. 903.

12. *C. chrymactis* Pennell.

Stems several, erect, 3–5 dm. tall, glabrous or with sparse appressed hairs, villous in the inflorescence; leaves lanceolate, acuminate, 6–10 cm. long, entire, 3-ribbed; bracts mostly with 1–3 pairs of slender lobes; calyx 2–3 cm. long, the teeth 3–7 mm. long, red; corolla 25–30 mm. long; galea 11–15 mm. long; lower lip 1–2 mm. long.

Glacier and Yakutat Bays.

11. ORTHOCARPUS Nutt.

Alternate-leaved annuals related to *Castilleja*; leaves sessile, pectinately cleft or entire, those of the inflorescence sometimes highly colored; flowers perfect, in terminal spikes; calyx tubular or tubular-campanulate, 4-cleft; corolla very irregular, the upper lip erect and not exceeding the saccate, 3-lobed lower lip; capsula oblong; seeds many, reticulate. (Greek, erect fruit.)

*O. hispidus* Benth. Lesser Paintbrush.

Stems usually simple, 10–25 cm. tall, pubescent throughout; leaves 2–4 cm. long with linear-lanceolate lobes, the flowering leaves similar but shorter with more and stiffer lobes; flowers about 15 mm. long; calyx
lobes nearly as long as the tube, linear; corolla whitish or cream-colored, the upper lip sharp-pointed and seemingly longer than the 3-lobed lower lip.

Skagway, probably introduced from western U. S.

12. EUPHRASIA (Tourn.) L.

Erect, usually branching herbs partially parasitic on other plants; leaves opposite, dentate or incised; flowers in leafy, terminal spikes; calyx tubular, 4-cleft; corolla 2-lipped, the upper lip 2-lobed, the lower lip larger, with 3 spreading lobes; capsule oblong; seeds many, oblong, longitudinally ribbed. The species are known as Eyebright. (Greek, delight.)

Inflorescence nearly capitate............................ 1. E. mollis
Inflorescence more elongate............................. 2. E. subarctica

1. E. mollis (Ledeb.) Wettst.

Stems pubescent, 4–12 cm. tall; leaves 4–10 mm. long; inflorescence compact; calyx densely pilose, its triangular teeth barely acute. Closely related to E. subarctica.

East Asia, the Aleutians and southwest Alaska. Fig. 904.

2. E. subarctica Raup.

E. disjuncta of reports from Alaska and Yukon.

Stems finely puberulent, 6–30 cm. tall, often branched below; leaves 8–18 mm. long, ovate or orbicular, crenate with 7–11 teeth; bracts large and resembling the leaves but with more pointed teeth; corolla 4–5.5 mm. long and with a yellow eye; capsule 4–5 mm. long, about equaling the very acute calyx teeth.

Central and southwest Alaska—Lab.—Newf.—Maine—Alba. Fig. 905.

13. PEDICULARIS (Tourn.) L.

Annual, biennial or perennial herbs; leaves pinnate or pinnatifid; flowers perfect in terminal spikes or racemes; calyx cleft on the lower side, 2- to 5-lobed; corolla strongly 2-lipped; upper lip (galea) compressed, often beaked or toothed; lower lip 3-lobed, the lobes usually spreading; stamens ascending under the upper lip; capsule compressed and obliquely beaked. (Latin, louse.) The species are often known as Lousewort, but the Eskimo call the arctic species Bumble-bee Plant.

1A. Leaves verticillate.
1B. Leaves deeply pinnatifid.............................. 12. P. chamissonis
2B. Leaves 1- to 2-pinnately parted.................. 13. P. verticillata
2A. Leaves alternate (occasionally opposite).
1B. Galea with a conical or thick-subulate beak.
1C. Stem low more or less leafy....................... 7. P. lapponica
2C. Stem scapiform (or with 1 pair of leaves)........ 8. P. ornithorhyncha
2B. Galea with apex more or less incurved.
1C. Annuals or biennials with branching stems.
1D. Flowers yellowish.................................. 9. P. labradorica
2D. Flowers purplish-red.
1E. Stems 25–75 cm. tall ............................................. 10. P. parviflora
2E. Stems less than 2 dm. tall .................................. 11. P. pennelli

2C. Stems simple from perennial roots.
1D. Stems scapiform.
1E. Corolla yellow ...................................................... 1. P. capitata
2E. Corolla purplish .................................................... 2. P. sudetica

2D. Stems leafy.
1E. Corolla yellowish.
1F. Corollas about 12 mm. long .................................. 3. P. flammea
2F. Corolla 15–20 mm. long ....................................... 4. P. oederi
2E. Corolla rose to purplish.
1F. Spike densely lanate ............................................. 5. P. lanata
2F. Spike pubescent but not densely lanate.
1G. Stems scape-like with 1–3 leaves ....................... 2. P. sudetica
2G. Stems more leafy .................................................. 6. P. langsdorffii

1. P. capitata Adams.

Stems usually pubescent, 3–12 cm. tall; leaves few, slender-petioled, the pinnate divisions deeply cut or toothed; flowers 2–6 in a capitata cluster; calyx 5-lobed, the lobes crenate; corolla up to 35 mm. long.
Bering Sea—Ellesmereland—Hudson Bay—Aleutians. Fig. 906.

2. P. sudetica Willd.

Stems solitary or few, glabrate but villous in the inflorescence, 15–40 cm. tall, scape-like but with a few leaves; base leaves lanceolate in outline and long-pointed; flowers in dense spikes which become elongated in fruit; calyx villous; corolla 15–22 mm. long, the galea recurved, 6–7 mm. long.
Eurasia — all of Alaska — Ellesmereland — James Bay — Mackenzie. Fig. 907.

3. P. flammea L.

Stems glabrous or slightly woolly, 4–10 cm. tall; leaves few, 2–6 cm. long, pinnately divided into oblong or oval crenate divisions; calyx with 5 lanceolate teeth; corolla tube and lower lip yellowish, the galea tinged purple or crimson and about 6 mm. long.
A specimen from Goodnews Bay seems to belong here but the main range is east of our area. Fig. 908.


Stems 6–20 cm. tall; leaves 3–7 cm. long, pinnately divided into dentate segments 3–5 mm. long; spikes 3–10 cm. long; calyx lobes lanceolate and more or less ciliate on the margins; corolla 18–22 mm. long, yellowish with purple-tinged galea about 8 mm. long and boat-shaped; lower lip deeply cleft with rounded lobes.
Eurasia—Kotzebue—Yukon—Mont.—Aleutians. Fig. 909.

5. P. lanata Willd.

Whole plant woolly except the lower leaves which are glabrous; leaves 2–6 cm. long, the divisions up to 6 mm. long with crenate to pin-
natifid margins; spikes in fruit usually much longer than the remainder of the stem, often more than 2 dm. long; corolla rose-purple, about 2 cm. long.

Eurasia—Arctic Alaska—Ellesmereland—Greenland—Lab.—B. C.—Aleutians. Fig. 910.


P. arctica R.Br.

Stems 4–18 cm. tall; leaves pinnatifid, the segments ovate with crenate margins, 1–3 mm. long; spikes dense, 3–5 cm. long; calyx about 8 mm. long, woolly, the lobes lanceolate with hairy margins; corolla 20–25 mm. long; galea 10–14 mm. long with a small tooth near the apex. The plant of the arctic is more pubescent in the inflorescence and has somewhat smaller flowers.

East Asia—Arctic Coast and central Alaska—Kodiak—Aleutians. Fig. 911.

7. P. lapponica L.

Stems usually simple, leafy, 10–25 cm. tall; leaves lanceolate, up to 35 mm. long, pinnately incised into oblong, serrate lobes; spikes short and dense, almost capitate; flowers light yellow, 12–14 mm. long, the galea erect and arched.

Rare in our area, Eurasia—Baffin Land—Greenland—Mackenzie. Fig. 912.

8. P. ornithorhyncha Benth.

P. pedicellata Bunge.

Stems 1–2 dm. tall, appearing scapose but usually with one pair of leaves; basal leaves long-petioled, pinnatifid almost to the midrib, the pinnae again pinnatifid, the teeth acute; galea deeply bent, the outside measuring almost 1 cm. long.

Southeast Alaska—Wash. Fig. 913.


P. euphrasioides Steph.

Stems hirsute, usually much branched, 1–4 dm. tall; lower leaves pinnatifid, the upper merely crenate, 2–4 cm. long; flowers in axils of upper leaves or spicate, about 15 mm. long, yellow or sometimes the galea tinged reddish-purple; galea short with a very short beak and 2 lanceolate teeth at lower side of apex; pod 2 times as long as the calyx.

Asia—nearly all of Alaska—Greenland—Lab.—B. C. Fig. 914.

10. P. parviflora Smith.

Stems usually glabrous and branched, 3–9 dm. tall; stem leaves deeply pinnatifid, the segments crenately toothed, the uppermost reduced; flowers solitary in the upper axils or in loose terminal spikes,
10–13 mm. long; galea boat-shaped, 3–5 mm. long; calyx 2-cleft.

Central and south Alaska—Hudson Bay—Lake Mistassini—Ore.

Fig. 915.

11. *P. pennellii* Hult.

Stem glabrous, widely branched from the base, 10–15 cm. tall; leaves pinnatisect, the segments toothed; calyx glabrous, 2-parted, the teeth dentate; corolla rose-purple, 10–14 mm. long; galea erect with 2 acute teeth well back from the apex.

Alaska Pen.—Kotzebue—Lake Illiamna. Fig. 916.


Robust perennial 2–6 dm. tall; leaves usually in whorls of 3 or 4, up to 9 cm. long, deeply pinnatifid, the lanceolate divisions serrate or incised; corolla reddish, up to 25 mm. long; galea boat-shaped, scarcely as long as the lower lip.

East Asia—Aleutians—Alaska Pen.—Pribilof I. Fig. 917.

13. *P. verticillata* L.

Stems somewhat pubescent, usually clustered, 1–4 dm. tall; basal leaves long-petioled, those of the stem verticillate and short-petioled or sessile; flowers in spikes, a few in the axils of the upper leaves; galea about 5 mm. long.

Eurasia through Alaska and Yukon. Fig. 918.

*Pedicularis groenlandica* Retz. The Little Elephants has been reported from Alaska. It is characterized by the galea which is much prolonged into a narrow recurved beak.

14. **Rhinanthus** L.

Annual, erect, mostly branching herbs with opposite leaves; flowers perfect, solitary in the axils of the upper leaves, becoming 1-sided spikes; calyx compressed, 4-toothed, becoming inflated in fruit, reticulate; corolla 2-lipped, the upper compressed, with 2 minute teeth below the apex, the lower lip shorter with 3 lobes; anthers hairy, the sacs distinct; capsule orbicular, flat, dehiscent, containing several winged seeds. (Greek, nose-flower, from the beaked corolla.)

*R. minor* L. subsp. *groenlandicus* (Chab.) Neum. **Rattlebox.**

*R. borealis* Sternb. **R. crista-galli** C. & S.

Stems glabrous or pubescent above, 1–7 dm. tall; leaves lanceolate or oblong-lanceolate, becoming broader at the base and more pointed on the upper part of the stem, scabrous; calyx short-hairy, ciliate on the margins; corolla yellow; fruiting calyx 1 cm. or more broad.

Aleutians—Talkeetna—Yukon—Greenland—N. H.—Conn.—N. M.—Ore. Fig. 919.
50. LENTIBULARIACEAE (Bladder-wort Family)

Small scapose herbs growing in water or wet places; leaves, when submerged, dissected into filiform segments and in our species bladder-bearing; flowers perfect; calyx of 2 or 5 sepals; corolla 2-lipped, the tube spurred or saccate; stamens 2; ovary 1-celled with central placenta; style short or none.

Plants of wet places with entire leaves .................. 1. Pinguicula
Submerged plants with dissected leaves .......................... 2. Utricularia

1. PINGUICULA (Tourn.) L.

Perennials of wet places with 1-flowered scapes; leaves in rosettes, thick, producing a musilagenous secretion to which insects adhere; corolla in our species blue to purple, the tube produced into a nectar-bearing spur. (Pinguis, fat, in allusion to the greasy leaves.)

Scape villous; corolla less than 10 mm. long .............. 1. P. villosa
Scape smooth, corolla 12-25 mm. long .......................... 2. P. vulgaris


Scapes finely villous, 3-8 cm. tall; leaves 3-5, 6-12 mm. long; flowers 3-5 mm. broad; corolla with the upper lip 2-parted, the lower lip 3-parted, the tube contracted into a straight spur 3-5 mm. long. Grows in sphagnum bogs and is very hard to detect except when in flower.

Circumpolar, south to Unalaska, Prince William Sound, southeast Alaska, Lab. Fig. 920.


Scapes glabrous or nearly so, 3-20 cm. tall; leaves 3-7 ovate to elliptic, 15-40 mm. long; lips of the corolla equally spreading, the upper 2-lobed, the lower 3-lobed; spur subulate, acute.

Circumpolar, south to Aleutians-Wash.-Mont.—Mich.—N. Y. Fig. 921.

2. UTRICULARIA L.

Aquatic plants with immersed, finely-dissected, bladder-bearing leaves; bladders small, urn-shaped and provided with valvular lids, small aquatic animals thus being entrapped and digested; sepals 2; corolla yellow or yellowish with spur at the base. (Utriculus, a little bladder.)

1A. Leaf segments flat .......................... 2. U. intermedia
2A. Leaf segments filiform.
1B. Leaves 2-5 cm. long .......................... 1. U. macrorhiza
2B. Leaves less than 1 cm. long .......................... 3. U. minor

1. U. macrorhiza LeConte. .......................... Common Bladderwort.

Stems submerged and very leafy; leaves 2- to 3-pinnately dissected; bladders 2-4 mm. long; scapes 1-3 dm. long, 5- to 10-flowered; spur horn-
like, slightly curved; corolla bright yellow; pedicels recurved in fruit. Often included in the European *U. vulgaris* but differs in several respects.

All our area except the Arctic—Fla.—Mo.—Okla.—Lower Calif. Fig. 922.


Leaves 5–15 mm. long, trichotomous at the base; bladders on separate, leaflets branches; scapes 1- to 4-flowered; corolla yellow, the spur acute and appressed to the lower lip and nearly as long; fruiting pedicels curved. Commonly propagates by velvety winter buds.

Infrequent, circumboreal south to N. J.—Ind.—Calif. Fig. 923.


Stems slender with scattered alternate leaves; bladders not abundant, 2 mm. long; scapes 5–15 cm. long, 1- to 10-flowered; corolla pale yellowish, the upper lip very small; spur short and blunt; pedicels recurved in fruit.

Infrequent, circumpolar south to Conn.—Penn.—Ind.—Colo.—Calif. Fig. 924.

51. OROBANCHACEAE (Broom-rape Family)

A family of root-parasites without green foliage; leaves reduced to appressed scales; flowers perfect, sessile in the axils of the scales or solitary on peduncles in the axils of the scales; calyx 4- to 5-toothed, corolla much as in *Scrophulariaceae*; ovary 1-celled with 2–4 parietal placentae; seeds numerous, reticulated, wrinkled or striate.

Glabrous, thick, fleshy, brownish-red plant ............... 1. *Boschniakia*

Plants glandular-pubescent and more slender .......... 2. *Orobanche*

1. **BOSCHNIAKIA** C. A. Mey.

   Stems thick and fleshy with numerous flowers in a cone-like spike; the whole plant of a reddish color; base of the anthers rounded. (Boschniak was a Russian botanist.)

*B. rossica* (C. & S.) B. Fetsch.

*B. glabra* C. A. Mey.

   Stems 10–35 cm. tall from tuber-like formations parasitically attached to the roots of *Alnus*; lower scales triangular and sharp-pointed, broadest at the base, the upper blunt and broadest near the middle, often ciliate on the edges, otherwise glabrous; corolla 10–15 mm. long. Asia—Seward Pen.—Mackenzie—Vancouver I. Fig. 925.

2. **OROBANCHE** (Tourn.) L.

   Glandular or viscid-pubescent herbs parasitic on the roots of various plants; flowers long-peduncled; calyx campanulate with acute or acum-
inate lobes; corolla oblique, the tube elongated and curved, the upper lip 2-lobed, the lower lip 3-lobed. (Greek, choke-vetch.)

Stems 1-2 cm. long........................................ 1. O. uniflora
Stems 4-10 cm. long........................................ 2. O. fasciculata

1. O. uniflora L. One-flowered Cancer-root.
   Aphyllon uniflorum T. & G. Thalesia uniflora (L.) Britt.
   Stems very short and nearly subterranean, bearing 1-4 peduncles 5-20 cm. tall; corolla tinged violet, 15-20 cm. long, puberulent.
   Sand Point and Kodiak; B. C.—Newf.—S. C.—Texas. Fig. 926.

   Aphyllon fasciculatum Gray. Thalesia fasciculata (Nutt.) Britt.
   Stems rising 2-8 cm. above the surface, densely glandular-pubescent; peduncles few to several, 2-10 cm. long; corolla yellowish or purplish, 15-25 mm. long.
   Yukon—Ind.—Neb.—Calif. Fig. 927.

52. PLANTAGINACEAE (Plantain Family)

Annual or perennial herbs, mostly with basal leaves; flowers subtended by bracts, usually in dense spikes; calyx 4-parted, inferior; corolla campanulate or tubular with 4 lobes, scarious, nerveless, persistent; pistils 1; ovary superior, 1- to 4-celled; stamens 2 or 4; fruit usually a circumsissile capsule.

PLANTAGO (Tourn.) L.

Our species are acaulescent herbs with strongly ribbed or fleshy leaves and flowers in dense spikes on rather long peduncles. (The Latin name.)

1A. Leaves linear.
   1B. Bracts linear, much longer than the calyx........ 2. P. aristata
   2B. Bracts ovate or orbicular, about the same length as the calyx........................................ 1. P. maritima

2A. Leaves wider.
   1B. Leaves ovate, abruptly contracted at base....... 3. P. major
   2B. Leaves lanceolate to ovate, sometimes narrowly so.
      1C. Capsule indehiscent.................................. 4. P. macrocarpa
      2C. Capsule a circumsissile pyxis.
      1D. Seed concave on the inner surface............. 5. P. lanceolata
      2D. Seed nearly flat on the inner surface.
         1E. Plant sparingly pubescent with brown wool at the base................................. 6. P. eriopoda
         2E. Plant somewhat villous with little or no wool at base........................................ 7. P. canescens

1. P. maritima L. subsp. juncoides (Lam.) Hult. Goose-tongue.

A seaside perennial with fleshy, linear leaves; scapes either longer or shorter than the leaves, pubescent, especially just below the spike: spikes dense, blunt, 3-10 cm. long; corolla pubescent within, the lobes spreading; capsule 2-3 mm. long, 2- to 3-seeded.
Along the coasts this species is widespread in temperate climates. Fig. 928.

2. _P. aristata_ Michx. Large-bracted Plantain.

Annual, dark green; scapes erect, 12–35 cm. tall; leaves linear, acuminate, entire, narrowed into slender petioles, 3–8 mm. wide; spikes dense, cylindric, 2–15 cm. long; bracts linear, up to 3 cm. long; pyxis 2-seeded, the seed concave on the face.

Dawson, probably adventive from central U.S.A.


A weed with somewhat pubescent, oval or ovate leaves 5–15 cm. long on petioles of same length or less, 5- to 7-ribbed; scapes 1–5 (–7) dm. tall; spikes 4–20 cm. long; pyxis ovoid, about 3 mm. long. Reports of _P. asiatica_ from Alaska refer to a form of this species.

Generally distributed in settled parts of our region and of wide geographic distribution. Fig. 929.


Leaves mostly 5- to 7-nerved on dilated petioles; scapes equaling or exceeding the leaves; spikes 2–5 cm. long; bracts fleshy and very dark-colored and with scarious margins; capsule ovoid-oblong, 6–8 mm. long; seeds 2, hollowed on the face.

Commander and Aleutian I. along the coast to Wash. Fig. 930.


More or less pubescent; leaves 3- to 5-nerved, usually on long petioles and with a tuft of hairs at the base; scapes much exceeding the leaves, up to 6 dm. long; spikes dense, cylindric, 2–8 cm. long; sepals broadly scarious-margined with green midrib.

Native of Europe but widely introduced in temperate regions.


Perennial; leaves narrowly lanceolate or oblanceolate, entire somewhat pubescent, up to 2 dm. long; scapes 15–40 cm. tall; spikes up to 15 cm. long at maturity, sparse below but dense above; sepals oblong-ovate, with wide scarious margins.

Yukon—Mackenzie—Keewatin—Neb.—N. M.—Calif.

7. _P. canescens_ Adams

_P. septata_ Morris.

Perennial; leaves lanceolate to oblanceolate, 5-ribbed, with long or short petioles, entire or remotely dentate, the blade up to 15 cm. long and 3 cm. wide but often quite small, more or less pubescent; scapes 1–5 dm. tall; spikes up to 9 cm. long, dense; pyxis very finely reticulated.

Asia, central Alaska—Mackenzie and Mont. Fig. 931.
53. RUBIACEAE (Madder Family)

Our species all herbaceous plants; leaves opposite or whorled, entire; flowers perfect but often dimorphous or trimorphous; ovary inferior, 2- to 4-celled; stamens as many as the lobes of the corolla and alternate with them; fruit in our species of two 1-seeded carpels.

GALIUM L.

Annual or perennial herbs with 4-angled stems and whorled leaves; flowers small, mostly white, in cymes or panicles; calyx obsolete; corolla rotate; stamens mostly 4; styles 2; fruit separating at maturity into 2 indehiscent carpels. (Greek, milk, which some species were used to curdle.)

1A. Fruit bristly.
1B. Flowers in terminal panicles
   2A. Stem leaves in 3’s. 1. G. boreale
   1C. Stem leaves in 4’s, wide
   2B. Stem leaves in 6’s to 8’s.
   1D. Annual, leaves narrow, 3-7 cm. long 2. G. aparine
   2C. Perennial, leaves wider, 1-3 cm. long 4. G. triflorum

2A. Fruit smooth.
2B. Leaves mostly in 5’s (or 6’s) 2. G. trifidum columbianum
2B. Leaves in 4’s.
2C. Pedicels long, thin, retrorsely scabrous
2D. Pedicels short, thick, glabrous

1. G. boreale L.
   Erect perennial, 2-6 dm. tall; leaves 3-nerved, lanceolate, in whorls of 4; sometimes the leaves may be almost linear or there may be fascicles of leaves in the axils; flowers in a large terminal panicle and very ornamental; fruit about 2 mm. in diameter.
   Common except in the arctic; circumboreal, south to N. J.—Ind.—Mo.—N. M.—Calif. Fig. 932.

2. G. kamtschaticum Steller.
   Northern Wild Liquorice
   Stems weak, 1-3 dm. tall; leaves broadly oval, orbicular or obovate, 3-nerved, obtuse, mucronulate, 10-30 mm. by 7-20 mm., sometimes ciliate; flowers terminal in 3’s.
   Asia—Aleutians—southeast Alaska—Wash. and in Que.—N. Y. Fig. 933.

3. G. aparine L.
   Cleavers.
   Stems weak, prostrate or scrambling over other vegetation, 3-15 dm. long, hispid on the angles; leaves linear-oblancoolate, 30-70 mm. by 2-5 mm., rough on the midrib and margins; fruit about 4 mm. in diameter.
   Aleutians—southeast Alaska; of very wide distribution. Fig. 934.

4. G. triflorum Michx.
   Sweet-scented Bedstraw.
   Stems diffuse, glabrous or nearly so, shining, 3-10 dm. long; leaves in 6’s, 2-6 cm. long, 3-12 mm. wide; peduncles often exceeding the
leaves, 1- to 5-flowered but mostly 3-flowered; fruit long-hispid with hooked hairs, about 3 mm. broad.

Aleutians—central Alaska—Greenland and circumboreal south to Fla.—La.—Texas—Calif. Fig. 935.


Forming dense, low, leafy mats, mostly glabrous; leaves small, broadly spatulate, less than 10 mm. long and equaling or exceeding the internodes; flowers lateral, solitary; pedicels short, stout, glabrous, often not exceeding the fruit in length. Closely related to the next species.

Seward Pen.—Lab.—Iceland—Maine—Great Lakes—N. M.—Calif.


Stems slender, diffuse and weak, retrorsely hispid; leaves narrowly linear to broadly spatulate, 4–10 mm. long; flowers minute; pedicels slender, solitary or terminal in 3’s, scabrous, long and curved; fruit glabrous, its carpels about 1.5 mm. thick. Subsp. *columbianum* (Rydb.) Hult. is less diffuse; the stems ascending, 2–4 dm. long; leaves of the stem usually in 5’s, those of the branches in 4’s, 5–15 mm. long.

Aleutians—Mackenzie—Maine—N. Y.—Ind.—Colo. the subsp. in the coastal sections. Whole species circumboreal. Fig. 936.

54. CAPRIFOLIACEAE (Honeysuckle Family)

Shrubs, trees, vines or perennial herbs; leaves opposite; flowers perfect; calyx adnate to the ovary, its limb 3- to 5-parted; corolla gamopetalous, from rotate to tubular, often gibbous at the base, its limb 5-lobed and often 2-lipped; fruit a 1-seeded pod or more often a berry.

1A. Stamens 4; herbaceous trailing evergreen .......... 1. *Linnaea*

2A. Stamens 5, adnate to the corolla and alternate with its lobes; shrubs.

1B. Corolla tubular; stigma capitate.

1C. Corolla irregular.......................... 2. *Lonicera*

2C. Corolla regular............................ 3. *Symphoricarpus*

2B. Corolla rotate or nearly so.

1C. Leaves pinnate.............................. 4. *Sambucus*

2C. Leaves simple............................... 5. *Viburnum*

1. *LINNAEA* (Gronov.) L.

Slender, trailing evergreens, somewhat woody, with ascending branches; flowers fragrant, pinkish, borne on slender, drooping pedicels at the forked top of the erect peduncles; calyx 5-lobed; corolla bell-shaped to funnelform, 5-lobed; fruit 1-seeded. (Named for Linneus, the father of modern botany.)

*L. borealis* L. Twin-flower.

Leaves somewhat coriaceous, the blades oval or orbicular, generally crenate above the middle; peduncles at the fork and just below each flower with 2 glandular scales. Represented in our area by 3 forms.
The typical form with rounded leaf-apex and campanulate corolla in central Alaska and westward. Subsp. *americana* (Forbes) Hult. found from the Bering Sea across the continent has a longer, more trumpet-shaped corolla. Subsp. *longiflora* (Torr.) Hult. found in southeast Alaska—Idaho—Calif. has long, narrow sepals; a long narrow corolla; elliptical leaves which are acutish at the tip.

Whole species is circumboreal. Fig. 937.

2. **LONICERA** L.

Erect or climbing shrubs; leaves opposite, entire; corolla tubular, funnelform or campanulate, often gibbous at the base; fruit a few-seeded berry. (Adam Lonitzer was a German botanist.)

A vine with flowers in heads..........................1. *L. glaucescens*
A shrub with flowers in pairs on axillary peduncles......2. *L. involucrata*


Stems twining, glabrous; leaves glabrous above; glaucous and more or less pubescent below, ovate 2–8 cm. long, the upper pair connate-patulate; corolla yellow, changing to reddish, 20–25 mm. long, gibbous at the base.

Liard River Hot Springs—Mackenzie—Penn.—N. C.—Ohio.—Okla.


A shrub with 4-angled twigs, 1–3 m. tall; leaves pubescent, at least on the veins and margins; corolla nearly regular, 10–12 mm. long, strongly gibbous at the base; fruit black with dark red involucre.

Southeast Alaska—Que.—Penn.—Ky.—Mont.—Calif. Fig. 938.

3. **SYMPHORICARPOS** (Dill.) Ludwig.

Shrubs; leaves simple, opposite, short-petioled; flowers perfect, white or pink; corolla campanulate; stamens 4 or 5, inserted on the corolla; ovary 4-celled; fruit a 2-seeded berry. (Greek, borne together, from the clustered fruit.)

*S. rivularis* Suksd. Snowberry.

Erect or diffuse shrub 3–12 dm. tall; leaves ovate to oblong, obtuse at each end, often whitish or pubescent beneath, 15–50 mm. long; flowers in small axillary clusters; corolla bearded within, about 6 mm. long; berry snow-white, 5–10 mm. in diameter. Probably only a subspecies of *S. albus* (L.) Blake.

Southeast Alaska—Que.—Va.—Colo. Fig. 939.

4. **SAMBUCUS** (Tourn.) L.

Shrubs growing in clumps; leaves odd-pinnate, the leaflets finely serrate; flowers small, whitish, in compound cymes; corolla rotate or saucer-shaped with the 5 stamens inserted at its base; berry-like drupe 3- to 5-celled and -seeded. (The Latin name of the elder.)
S. racemosa L. subsp. pubens (Michx.) Hult.  Red-berried Elder.

A shrub 1-4 m. tall with pyramidal inflorescence of whitish flowers which turn brown in drying; cyme 5-8 cm. by 4-6 cm.; drupe scarlet, occasionally orange.

Common in the Pacific coast regions, central Alaska—Newf.—Ga.—Colo.—Calif. Fig. 940.

5. VIBURNUM (Tourn.) L.

Shrubs or small trees; leaves simple; flowers white with spreading 5-lobed corolla; stamens 5, the style short and 3-cleft; ovary 1- to 3-celled but the fruit with a single compressed seed. (Ancient Latin name.)

V. edule (Michx.) Raf.  Few-flowered Highbush Cranberry.
V. pauciflorum Pylaie

10-25 dm. tall; leaves variable, more or less pubescent beneath and usually 2 glands at the base of the blade; cymes rather few-flowered, short-rayed; drupe 8-10 mm. long, the stone flat.

Seward Pen.—Mackenzie—Newf.—Penn.—Colo.—Wash. Fig. 941.

55. ADOXACEAE (Moschatel Family)

A glabrous perennial with scaly or tuberiferous rootstock; basal leaves ternately divided; flowers small, greenish, borne in a terminal capitulate cluster; corolla rotate, 4- to 6-lobed; stamens twice as many as the lobes of the corolla, borne in pairs on its tube; anthers peltate, 1-celled; ovary 3- to 5-celled; ovules 1 in each cell; fruit a small drupe with 3-5 nutlets.

ADOXA L.

The only genus. (Greek, without glory, i.e. insignificant.)

A. moschatellina L.  Moschatel. Musk Root.

Stems simple, weak, 6-15 cm. tall, bearing a pair of ternate leaves; heads few-flowered, 6-8 mm. in diameter; drupes green, bearing the persistent calyx-lobes.

Circumpolar, south to Wis.—Iowa—Colo. Fig. 942.

56. VALERIANACEAE (Valerian Family)

Herbs with opposite, entire or pinnately divided leaves and no stipules; flowers small, in cymes; calyx tube adnate to the ovary, its limb inconspicuous in flower but often pappus-like in fruit; corolla tubular, funnelform or salver-shaped with 3-5 lobes, sometimes gibbous or spurred at the base; stamens 1-4, exerted; ovary 3-celled, only one maturing, giving rise to a 1-seeded fruit.

VALERIANA (Tourn.) L.

Heavy-scented perennials with small whitish or pinkish flowers in
close cymes; calyx-limb at first inrolled, developing into 5–15 plumose bristles in fruit; corolla funnelform or salver-shaped, 5-lobed, often saccate at the base; stamens 3; achene flattened, 1-nerved on one side, 3-nerved on the other side. (Latin, valere, to be strong.)

1A. Corolla of pistillate flowers 2–3 mm. long.............1. V. septentrionalis
2A. Corolla of pistillate flowers 5–8 mm. long.
1B. Upper stem leaves all 3– to 7–foliate.............3. V. sitchensis
2B. Upper stem leaves simple or 3–foliate.............2. V. capitata

1. V. septentrionalis Rydb. Northern Valerian.

Stems erect, 2–4 dm. tall, glabrous or the inflorescence minutely pubescent; stem leaves usually 3-pairs with 5–7 segments, the segments oval to linear-lanceolate; flowers white, about 3 mm. wide.

Atlin—Great Bear Lake—Hudson Bay—Newf.—Wyo.

2. V. capitata Pall. Capitate Valerian.

Stems glabrous, slender, 2–6 dm. tall; flowers in a capitate cluster which elongates in fruit; lower leaves simple, the upper trifoliolate or 3-lobed, the center part much wider than the lateral.

Common, Eurasia across Alaska and Yukon to Mackenzie. Fig. 943.

3. V. sitchensis Bong. Sitka Valerian.

Stems glabrous except in the inflorescence, 4–8 dm. tall; stem leaves 3– to 5-foliate, the lower less divided or simple; leaflets coarsely toothed; inflorescence rather dense; corolla white or pinkish, 6 mm. long.

Mountain meadows, Talkeetna Mts.—southeast Alaska—Mont.—Idaho—Ore. Fig. 944.

57. CAMPANULACEAE (Bellflower Family)

Our species all perennial (or biennial) caulescent herbs; leaves simple, alternate; calyx entirely enclosing the 2- to 5-celled ovary; flowers perfect; corolla 5-lobed, blue or rarely white; stamens 5, inserted with the corolla at the line where the calyx becomes free from the ovary; fruit a 2- to 5-celled capsule; seeds numerous.

Corolla regular.......................................... 1. Campanula
Corolla 2-lipped........................................ 2. Lobelia

1. CAMPANULA (Tourn.) L.

Calyx 5-cleft; capsules opening by pores usually formed by the up-lifting of small lids. (Diminutive of Latin, campana, a bell.)

1A. Calyx with deflexed appendages in the sinuses........1. C. dasyantha
2A. Calyx without appendages at the sinuses.
1B. Corolla rotate, lobed almost to the base.............2. C. aurita
2B. Corolla campanulate, lobes not longer than the tube.
1C. Calyx pubescent.
   1D. Calyx lobes laciniate................................ 4. C. lasiocarpa
   2D. Calyx lobes entire.................................. 3. C. uniflora
2C. Calyx glabrous.
   1D. Style much exceeding the corolla............. 5. C. scouleri
   2D. Style shorter than the corolla..................... 6. C. rotundifolia
1. *C. dasyantha* Bieb.

Stems 3–10 cm. tall, 1-flowered; leaves mostly basal, ovate to ovate-spatulate, crenate with gland-tipped teeth, the stem leaves varying to lanceolate or linear; calyx lobes triangular-lanceolate, about 1 cm. long; corolla deep blue, 25–35 mm. long, the tube longer than the lobes. Japan—Aleutians. Fig. 945.

2. *C. aurita* Greene.

Stems erect or ascending, often tufted, 1- to 3-flowered, 7–25 cm. tall; leaves oblong to linear, sessile by a narrow base, the lower ciliate on the margin near the base, entire or with a few teeth; calyx teeth lanceolate, usually with a pair of acute lobes near the base; corolla spreading, 10–15 mm. long.

Yukon valley—Mackenzie. Fig. 946.

3. *C. uniflora* L. Arctic Harebell.

Stems 5–15 cm. tall, glabrous or nearly so; lower and basal leaves spatulate, narrowed into a petiole; upper leaves narrower; flowers erect or ascending, pubescent at the base of the calyx; loves of the corolla about equaling the tube; capsule ascending, opening by pores near the summit.

Aleutians—Arctic, circumpolar, to Colo. Fig. 947.


Stems 3–15 cm. tall, the alpine form usually 1-flowered, the lowland form branched; lower leaves glabrous or somewhat ciliate, upper leaves more ciliate; hypanthium villous; sepals 6–10 mm. long and lobed; corolla 15–25 mm. long. This is our most widely distributed and common species.

Throughout our areas except the high Arctic. Asia—Alba.—B. C. Fig. 948.


Glabrous or slightly pubescent; stems slender, clustered from branching rootstocks, 1–3 dm. long; lower leaves ovate, acute, remotely serrate, 2–3 cm. long; upper leaves narrowed to linear bracts; flowers nodding; calyx lobes twice as long as the tube; corolla pale or white, the acute reflexed lobes nearly equaling the tube.

Wrangel—Calif.


Perennial by slender rootstocks; stems 15–50 cm. tall; basal leaves nearly orbicular to cordate, usually dentate, 6–25 mm. long, often wanting at flowering time; upper leaves narrower, often linear; flowers drooping or spreading; corolla 15–25 mm. long; capsule pendulous, ribbed, opening by valves at the base. This is a very diverse group
from which several species have been described; the typical form is near to or identical with the form known by some as C. petiolata DC. which has linear or subulate lobes of the corolla; narrow linear upper leaves and usually branching stem. The latest to be described is C. lat'sepala Hult. which has usually only 1 but may have up to 3 flowers with triangular calyx lobes 2–3 mm. wide at the base and up to 12 mm. long; the upper leaves relatively wide. This form connects through the variety dubia Hult. which has narrower upper leaves and sepals and numerous other variations with the typical form of the species. Var. alaskana Gray and C. heterodoxa are other names used in this group.

Circumboreal, south to N. J.—Ind.—Neb.—N. M.—Calif. Fig. 949.

2. LOBELIA (Plum.) L.

Corolla split nearly to the base on the upper side; upper 2 lobes narrow, spreading or reflexed; lower 3 lobes united into a broad lip; stamens 5, the filaments monodelphous, the anthers united, two or all bearded at the apex; capsule 2-valved. L. kalmii L.

Biennial; stems slender, 15–35 cm. tall, simple or with a few branches; basal leaves spatulate or oblanceolate, the stem leaves narrower, varying to linear, up to 4 cm. long; sepals acute, about 3 mm. long; corolla 7–8 mm. long.

Liard River Hot Springs—Great Slave Lake—Man.—N. D.—Mont.—Wash. Fig. 950.

PLATE XXXVI

Scale in millimeters.

Fig.
839. Swertia perennis L. Flower, leaf and nectiferous pit.
840. Lomatigonium rotatum (L.) Fries. Flower and pair of leaves.
841. Gentiana prostrata Haenke. Two joints of stem and flower.
842. Gentiana douglasi ana Bong. Portion of corolla laid open and leaf.
843. Gentiana aigida Pall. Leaf and flower.
844. Gentiana glauca Pall. Portion of corolla, leaf and seeds.
845. Gentiana platypetala Griseb. Flower and pair of leaves.
847. Gentiana tenella Rottb. Flower and two lobes of corolla.
848. Gentiana auriculata Pall. Flower and lower stem leaf.
849. Gentiana acute var. plebeia Corolla laid open and lower stem leaf
850. Gentiana aleutica C. & S. Flower and leaf.
852. Menyanthes trifoliata L. Leaf and flower.
853. Fauria cristi-galli (Menz.) Mikano. Leaf, flower and fruit.
854. Apocynum androsaemifolium L. Flower, leaf and fruit.
855. Polemonium acutiflorum Willd. Flower and section of leaf.
856. Polemonium pulcherrimum Hook. Flower and section of leaf.
858. Phlox sibirica L. Flower and leaf.
859. Collomia linearis Nutt. Flower and leaves.
860. Romanzoffia sitchensis Bong. Flower, fruit and leaf.
861. Romanzoffia unalaschensis Cham. Flower and fruit.
862. Phacelia franklinii (R.Br.) Gray. Leaf, flower and fruit.
863. Phacelia mollis Macbr. Leaf and flower.
PLATE XXXVII

Scale in millimeters.

Fig.
865. Lappula redowskii (Hornem.) Greene. Nutlet.
866. Mertensia maritima (L.) S. F. Gray. Leaf, flower and nutlet.
867. Mertensia paniculata (Ait.) Don. Leaf, flower and nutlet.
869. Eritrichium aretioides (C. & S.) DC. Leaf, flower and nutlet.
870A. Amsinckia menziesii (Lehm.) Nels & Macbr. Nutlet.
870B. Amsinckia lycopsoides Lehm. Nutlet.
871. Plagiobotrys cognatus (Greene) Johnst. Leaf, fruiting calyx and nutlets.
872. Cryptantha torreyana (Gray) Greene. Leaf, calyx and nutlets.
873. Lycopodium uniflorum Michx. Leaf and calyx.
874. Lycopodium lucidus Turcz. Leaf, calyx and group of nutlets.
875. Mentha arvensis L. Leaf, calyx and nutlet.
876. Scutellaria galericulata L. Leaf and flower.
877. Draccocephalum parviflorum Nutt. Leaf, fruiting calyx and nutlet.
878. Prunella vulgaris lanceolata (Barton) Hult. Leaf, calyx and nutlet.
879. Stachys palustris pilosa (Nutt.) Epling. Leaf and calyx.
880. Galeopsis bifida Boenn. Leaf, calyx and nutlet.
882. Pentastemon gormanii Greene. Leaves and fruit.
883. Pentastemon procerus Dougl. Leaf, flower and fruit.
884. Collinsia parviflora Dougl. Flower and leaf.
885. Mimulus guttatus DC. Flower and leaf.
886. Mimulus lewisi Pursh. Leaf and flower.
PLATE XXXVIII

Scale in millimeters.

Fig.
887. Limosela aquatica Leaf, flower and fruit.
888. Syntheris borealis Pennell. Fruit and leaf.
890. Veronica americana (Raf.) Schwein. Leaf and fruit.
891. Veronica tenella All. Fruit and leaf.
892. Veronica stelleri Pall. Fruit and leaf.
893. Veronica wormskjoldii R. & S. Fruit and leaf.
895. Lagotis glauca Gaertn. Leaves and flower.
896. Castilleja parviflora Bong. Fruit and leaf.
897. Castilleja pallida caudata Pennell. Leaves and flower.
898. Castilleja raupii Pennell. Lower and upper leaves, and flower.
899. Castilleja hyperborea Pennell. Leaf and flower.
900. Castilleja villosissima Pennell. Leaves, corolla and capsule.
902. Castilleja miniata Dougl. Leaf and flower.
903. Castilleja hyetophila Pennell. Leaf and flower.
904. Euphrasia mollis (Ledeb.) Wettst. Fruit and leaf.
905. Euphrasia subarctica Raup. Fruit, flower and leaf.
906. Pedicularis capitata Adams. Leaf and flower.
907. Pedicularis sudetica Willd. Leaf and flower.
908. Pedicularis flammea L. Flower and section of leaf.
909. Pedicularis oederi Vahl. Flower and section of leaf.
910. Pedicularis lanata Willd. Flower and section of leaf.
911. Pedicularis langsdorffii Fisch. Flower and section of leaf.
PLATE XXXIX

Scale in millimeters.

912. Pedicularis lapponica L. Flower and leaf.
913. Pedicularis ornithorhyncha Benth. Corolla and section of leaf.
914. Pedicularis labradorica Panzer. Flower and sections of leaves.
915. Pedicularis parviflora Smith. Flower and section of leaf.
916. Pedicularis pennelli Hult. Flower and section of leaf.
917. Pedicularis chamissonis Stev. Flower and section of leaf.
918. Pedicularis verticillata L. Flower and section of leaf.
919. Rhinanthus minor groenlandicus (Chab.) Neum. Leaf, seed and flower.
920. Pinguicula villosa L. Whole plant.
921. Pinguicula vulgaris L. Flower and basal rosette of leaves.
922. Utricularia macrorhiza LeConte. Flower and leaf.
923. Utricularia intermedia Hayne. Winter bud, bladders and leaf.
924. Utricularia minor L. Floyer and section of stem.
927. Orobanche fasciculata Nutt. Flower and part of stem.
928. Plantago maritima juncoide (Lam.) Hult. Leaf, fruit and seed.
929. Plantago major L. Leaf, seed and fruit.
930. Plantago macrocarpa C. & S. Leaf, fruit and seed.
931. Plantago canescens Adams. Leaf, fruit and seed.
932. Galium boreale L. Fruit and whorls of leaves.
933. Galium kamtchaticum Steller. Fruit and leaf.
934. Galium aparine L. Fruit and whorl of leaves.
935. Galium triflorum Michx. Fruit and leaf.
936. Galium trifidum L. Fruit with pedicel and whorl of leaves.
937. Linnaea borealis americana (Forbes) Hult. Flower and leaf.
PLATE XL

Scale in millimeters.

Figs.
940. *Sambucus racemosa pubens* (Michx.) Hult. Flower and leaflet.
941. *Viburnum edule* (Michx.) Raf. Flower, stone and fruit.
942. *Adoxa moschatellina* L. Flower, fruit and leaf.
943. *Valeriana capitata* Pall. Flower, seed and upper leaf.
944. *Valeriana stutchensis* Bong. Flower, seed and upper leaf.
945. *Campanula dasyantha* Bieb. Flower and leaf.
947. *Campanula uniflora* L. Flower, leaf and fruit.
948. *Campanula lasiocarpa* Cham. Flower and leaves.
949. *Campanula rotundifolia* L. Flower and leaves.
950. *Lobelia kalmii* Flower and leaves.
PLATE XL

938 939 940 941 942
943 944 945 946
947 948 949 950
58. CICHORIACEAE (Chicory Family)

Herbs (in ours) with bitter or milky sap; leaves alternate or basal; flowers all alike, perfect and fertile, in heads with bracts (phyllaries) in 1 to several series, and often with smaller ones at the base; corolla of united petals forming a tube which is split on one side giving rise to a straplike ligule usually 5-toothed at the apex; stamens 5, united by their anthers into a tube around the pistil; style 2-cleft, filiform; ovary 1-celled, becoming an achene. This family is often combined with the Asteraceae and known as the Compositae.

1A. Pappus none. ............................................. 1. Lapsana
2A. Pappus of plumose bristles.
   1B. Receptacle chaffy. .................................... 2. Hypochaeris
   2B. Receptacle naked. .................................... 3. Picris
3A. Pappus of simple bristles.
   1B. Heads solitary on scapes.
      1C. Pappus tawny. ...................................... 4. Apargidium
      2C. Pappus white. ....................................... 2B. Heads several to many; stems usually leafy.
         1C. Achenes flattened.
            1D. Achenes beakless. ............................... 5. Taraxacum
            2D. Achenes beaked. ................................ 8. Lactuca
         2C. Achenes not flattened.
            1D. Flowers whitish. .............................. 7. Sonchus
            2D. Flowers yellow, rarely pinkish.
               1E. Pappus white. .............................. 10. Crepis
               2E. Pappus sordid or tawny. .................... 11. Hieracium

1. LAPSANA L.

Erect branching annuals; leaves dentate or pinnatifid; heads small,
yellow, slender-peduncled; phyllaries 8 with a short outer series; receptacle flat, naked. (Greek, Lampsana, the name of a crucifer.)

*L. communis* L.  
Nipplewort.

Stem paniculately branched, 3–10 dm. tall, pubescent below, glabrous above; heads very numerous, the involucre in fruit 5–6 mm. long.

Introduced in southeast Alaska. Native of Europe.

2. *HYPOCHAERIS* (Vaill.) L.

Perennials with scapose, often branched stems; leaves mostly basal, those of the stem few and scale-like; heads large, long-peduncled; flowers yellow; receptacle chaffy; achenes 10-ribbed. (Greek, for pigs, which are fond of its roots.)

*H. radicata* L.  
Cat's Ears.

Stems 2–4 dm. tall; leaves spreading, oblanceolate to obovate, pinnatifid to dentate, hirsute; heads 25–30 mm. broad; achenes beaked.

Introduced weed, native of Europe.

3. *PICRIS* L.

Erect, hispid herbs; flowers yellow in rather large heads; principal phyllaries in 1 series, nearly equal, with 2 or 3 series of exterior spreading ones; receptacle flat, short-fibrillate; achenes 5- to 10-ribbed and transversely wrinkled, narrowed at base and summit; pappus of slender plumose bristles. (Greek, bitter.)

*P. hieracoides* L. ssp. *kamtschatica* (Ledeb.) Hult.

Biennial, up to 1 m. tall, quite densely hispid; leaves lanceolate to oblanceolate, up to 15 cm. long, the lower narrowed into petioles; involucre 12–15 mm. high; phyllaries narrow, strongly setose; achenes bright brownish red. Fig. 951.

Attu Island and East Asia.

4. *APARGIDIUM* T. and G.

Practically acaulescent plants with fusiform roots; leaves narrow; heads turbinate with scales in 2- or 3-series, borne on scapes; pappus tawny, of barbellate bristles. (Likeness to Apargia.)

*A. boreale* (Bong.) T. and G.

*Scorzonella borealis* (Bong.) Greene.

Leaves linear-lanceolate, 1–2 dm. long, entire or with a few teeth; scapes 15–30 cm. tall; flowers yellow; involucre about 12 mm. high, composed of lanceolate scales with prominent midrib; achenes about 6 mm. long with 10 prominent longitudinal ribs.

Prince William Sound to Humboldt Co., Calif. Fig. 952.

5. *TARAXACUM* Zinn.

Acaulescent biennial or perennial herbs; heads many-flowered, large, borne on slender, hollow scapes; involucre double, the outer of
short phyllaries, the inner of long, linear, erect phyllaries in a single row; flowers yellow (flesh-colored in one species); achenes 4- to 5-ribbed, the ribs usually roughened, the apex prolonged into a slender beak bearing the pappus of capillary bristles. (Derivation from supposed medicinal properties.)

The dandelions are a difficult group. There is much apomixis, i.e., the achenes develop without fertilization. Many of the forms produce no pollen. This apomixis gives rise to numerous distinguishable constant forms. Modern writers on the genus treat these as species. These correspond with cultivated garden varieties rather than with species in the true sense as recognized in most groups. It will be noted that most of these forms are of local or limited distribution. As collections increase more will be found. Dr. Gustaf E. Haglund of the Riksmuseet at Stockholm, Sweden, has done much work on the group as represented in Alaska and Yukon and his treatment is followed here as a matter of convenience rather than approval.

1A. All phyllaries lacking appendages below the apex.
1B. Low-growing native species with small heads.
  1C. Involucres dilute-green, broad, short; outer phyllaries whitish-green, up to 9 mm. long.  54. T. collinum
  2C. Involucrce usually blackish-green, narrower, outer phyllaries dark.
1D. Lateral lobes of the leaves more or less retrorse, short, more or less broad, acute.  52. T. alaskanum
  2D. Lateral lobes of the middle leaves patent or somewhat attenuate, often with blunt apex or more or less claw-like with rounded corners.
  1E. Petioles purple, terminal lobes of leaves short; achenes red, smooth or nearly so.  3. T. kamtschaticum
  2E. Petioles usually pale, terminal lobes of leaves hastate to hastate-triangular; achenes brownish-black with small sharp spines on top.  55. T. sibiricum

2B. Taller (15–30 cm. or more) robust introduced species with large heads.
  1C. Outer phyllaries broad (4–6 mm.) usually more or less patent; petioles wing-margined, pale or slightly rose-colored.  50. T. undulatum
  2C. Outer phyllaries narrower (2–5 mm. broad) most of them reflexed petioles more or less red-colored.
  1D. Outer phyllaries strongly reflexed, more or less whitish green.  49. T. retroflexum
  2D. Outer phyllaries obliquely reflexed, grayish-green or more or less red-colored.
  1E. Lateral lobes of leaves deltoid with more or less straight upper margin.
    1F. Lateral lobes of leaves short; outer phyllaries narrow (about 2 mm. broad), strongly radiating.  51. T. vagans
    2F. Apex of lateral lobes longer, outer phyllaries broader.
      1G. Terminal lobe of inner leaves long, sagittate, outer phyllaries rather short.  48. T. decorifolium
      2G. Terminal lobe of inner leaves shorter, broad; outer phyllaries longer.  46. T. cinericolor
2E. Lateral lobes of leaves more or less claw-like with more or less convex upper margin. 47. T. dahlstedtii

2A. At least some of the phyllaries with large or small appendages below the apex.

1B. Achenes small (about 3 mm. long) with narrow cylindrical beak, brownish brick-red. .. 45. T. scanicum

2B. Achenes larger, usually with broad beak, only in a few species more or less red.

1C. Achenes blackish or blackish-green with short conical beak; low-growing species.

1D. Involucre rather small (9–14 mm. long, 5–8 mm. broad); achenes totally spinose. .... 2. T. phymatocarpum

2D. Involucre larger, achenes more or less smooth at the base. ............................. 1. T. hyperarcticum

1C. Achenes mostly not blackish, beak usually longer; rostrum 2–3 times longer than the achenes.

1D. Petioles more or less intensely red-colored.

1E. Low-growing species (about 10 cm. tall); involucres small, at most about 12 mm. in diameter.

1F. Involucres about as long as broad, outer phyllaries narrowly scarious-margined. ....... 5. T. angulatum

2F. Involucres longer than broad, outer phyllaries lacking scarious margins. ............... 18. T. festivum

2E. Larger species, 15–45 cm. tall; involucres larger.

1F. Achenes more or less red-colored.

1G. Achenes with conic-cylindrical to cylindrical beak about 1.25 mm. long; lateral lobes of leaves more or less dentate .......................... 24. T. lateritium

2G. Achenes with broader, shorter beak; lateral lobes of leaves entire. ................. 9. T. callorhinorum

2F. Achenes olivaceous to straw-colored to more or less brown.

1G. Robust species, phyllaries without scarious margins. ................................. 11. T. chlorostephum

2G. Medium-sized species; phyllaries with at least narrow scarious margins.

1H. Outer phyllaries cordate to ovate (3–5 x 5–8 mm.). .............................. 39. T. pribylofense

2H. Outer phyllaries ovate to ovate-lanceolate, narrower. .......................... 23. T. lacerum

2D. Petioles only slightly or not at all red-colored.

1E. Small species, less than 10 cm. tall. Scapes of some may elongate in fruit.

1F. Leaves entire with a few small teeth only. ........................................ 42. T. speirodon

2F. Leaves more or less lobed.

1G. Lateral lobes narrow, tapering to a patent or forward-turning point. ....... 13. T. demissum

2G. Lateral lobes short and broad.

1H. Petioles wing-margined. .................................. 26. T. leptoglossum

2H. Petiole narrow, not wing-margined.

1J. Outer phyllaries lacking scarious margins. ........................................ 29. T. microceras

2J. Outer phyllaries with distinct although sometimes narrow scarious margins.

1K. Terminal lobe of leaves elongate with ligulate apex. ............ 4. T. andersonii

2K. Terminal lobe of leaves short.
1L. Involucres about 14 mm. high, blackish-green. ............ 27. T. leptopholis
2L. Involucres about 11 mm. high, olivaceous-green. .......... 31. T. multesium

2E. Larger species with broader heads.
1F. Leaves not lobed.
1G. Petioles more or less broadly wing-margined.
1H. Outer phyllaries narrowly ovate-lanceolate, about as long as the inner ones. .................. 20. T. hypochoeropsis
2H. Outer phyllaries ovate to ovate-lanceolate, about half as long as the inner ones. .................. 19. T. flavovirens

2G. Petioles narrow or narrowly wing-margined.
1H. Appendages of outer phyllaries 0.4–0.8 mm. long. ............ 21. T. integratum
2H. Appendages of outer phyllaries 0.7–1.5 mm. long. .............. 41. T. signatum

2F. Leaves more or less lobed, or some leaves with tooth-like lobes.
1G. All or most of the ligules involute or more or less canaliculate.
1H. Outer phyllaries 7–9 mm. long, ovate-lanceolate. ............. 33. T. ochraceum
2H. Outer phyllaries shorter, ovate ........ 8. T. caligans

2G. Ligule more or less flat.
1H. Lateral lobes of leaves narrow to linear.
1J. Outer phyllaries membranous, whitish-green. ............. 40. T. scotostigma
2J. Outer phyllaries more or less herbaceous, pale green. ........ 43. T. sublacerum

2H. Lateral lobes of leaves broader.
1J. Lateral lobes of leaves more or less claw-like.
1K. Anthers with pollen, lateral lobes of leaves approximate, entire or very sparsely dentate. ... 22. T. kodiakense
2K. Anthers lacking pollen, lateral lobes of leaves less approximate, with larger teeth. ....... 35. T. paralium

2J. Lateral lobes of leaves deltoid or replaced by short tooth-like lobes.
1K. Outer phyllaries nearly as long as the inner ones, more or less lanceolate.
1L. Leaves narrow, 10–15 mm. wide, lateral lobes few and poorly developed. ............ 38. T. phalolepis
2L. Leaves broader, lateral lobes more numerous, short, broad. .................. 14. T. dumetorum

2K. Outer phyllaries much shorter than the inner ones, ovate to ovate-lanceolate.
1L. Outer phyllaries more or less membranous, whitish-green, partly more or less reddish.
1M. Leaves broad, densely rosulate, petioles wing-margined. ................. 34. T. ovinum
2M. Leaves narrow, not rosulate, petioles narrow. ......... 53. T. carneocoloratum
2L. Outer phyllaries herbaceous.
1M. Outer phyllaries with broad (1 mm.) scarios-margins.

1N. Appendages of the outer phyllaries about 1.5 mm. long. .............. 25. T. latilimbatum
2N. Appendages of the outer phyllaries about 0.5 mm. long. ........... 36. T. patagiatum

2M. Outer phyllaries narrowly scarios-margined.
1N. Involucres dark, blackish-olivaceous to blackish-green.

1P. Leaves narrow (5 mm. broad) with weakly developed lateral lobes. .......... 15. T. eurylepium
2P. Leaves broader, lateral lobes short and broad.

1Q. Lateral lobes of the leaves with a somewhat contracted, short apex. .......... 6. T. arietinum
2Q. Lateral lobes tapering to a short, more or less retrorse apex.

1R. Involucres about 17 mm. high, broad 30. T. mitratum
2R. Involucres shorter, fairly narrow. .. 28. T. maurolepium

2N. Involucres lighter colored, more or less olive-green.
1P. Petioles narrow, somewhat reddish. ...... 7. T. aureum
2P. Petioles more or less wing-margined, pale.

1Q. Terminal lobes of leaves small, triangular-rhomboïd, often with short acumen.
1R. Leaves dark green 16. T. eyerdamii
2R. Leaves light or yellowish green. .. 44. T. trigonolobium
2Q. Terminal lobes of leaves of medium size, usually more or less sagittate, tapering to the apex or blunt.

1R. Achenes smooth with scale-like spines toward the apex only. 33. T. oncophorum
2R. Achenes more spiny.
1. *T. hyperarcticum* Dahlst.

Leaves long-petioled, entire to few sinuate-lobed, 10–20 cm. long; scapes many, rose-violet at the base; involucre 12–15 mm. high; outer phyllaries ovate to ovate-lanceolate, dark green; achenes olivaceous, muricate at top, tuberculate below, about 5 mm. long.

Cape Thompson, Nova Zemla, Greenland.


Leaves small, subentire, sparsely and minutely dentate to briefly lobed; heads 1–3, rarely more; involucre blackish, 9–14 mm. high, 5–8 mm. wide; outer phyllaries ovate; achenes 5 mm. long, about 1.45 mm. wide, muricate at top to tuberculate at base.

Elim and Teller—Greenl.


Leaves 1 dm. or less long, lobed, the lobes rounded or obtuse, the petiole reddish-purple; scapes in anthesis low, in fruit up to 15 cm. tall, smooth; involucre olive-green to black-green; outer phyllaries without conspicuous nerves, unappendaged, with entire, greenish, scarious margins. This is easily distinguished from the other species by the chestnut-red achene which is smooth or very nearly so.

From Kamchatka to most of Alaska. Fig. 953.


Leaves narrow, ligulate lanceolate, dark green, with short, deltoid, lateral lobes, up to 7 cm. long; scapes short at flowering but elongating in fruit to 25 cm.; phyllaries with appendages below the apex, dark green; achenes dark brown, rugulose below and spiny at the top, 4.5–4.9 mm. long.

Skagway and Popoff Isl. of the Shumagin Isls. Fig. 954.

5. *T. angulatum* Hagl.

Low-growing, about 10 cm. tall; leaves 3–7 cm. long, about 1 cm. wide, shallowly lobed, the lobes deltoid; scapes longer than the leaves, subglabrous; involucre about 12 mm. long and broad; outer phyllaries ovate, 4.5–7 mm. long, 2–3 mm. wide, only one or a few provided with appendages; achenes 4.3–4.5 mm. long, tawny-olive, spinulose above.

St. Matthew Isl.

Plants about 15 cm. tall; leaves about 10 cm. long and 1 cm. wide, sinuate-lobed; scapes slender, nearly glabrous; involucre about 17 mm. high; outer phyllaries loosely appressed, 5-8 mm. long, 2-3.5 mm. wide with appendages 0.5-1 mm. long; achenes 4.7-5 mm. long, with acute spines above and tuberculate.

Alatna River and Richardson Highway between Summit and McCarthy.


Plants 2-3 dm. tall; leaves ascending, obovate-oblanceolate, toothed to shallowly lobed, about 12 cm. long and 2 cm. wide; scapes exceeding the leaves; involucre 12-17 mm. high; outer phyllaries ovate, 5-7 mm. long, 2.5-4 mm. wide, with wide scarious margins and appendages up to 1 mm. long.

Teller.


Plant about 1 dm. tall; leaves up to 2 cm. wide, with subtriangular lateral lobes; scapes about equaling the leaves, more or less red-colored; involucres 10-12 mm. high; outer phyllaries ovate, 2-3 mm. wide, 5.5-8 mm. long, with appendages 0.5 mm. long; achenes 5 mm. long, brown.

Tonsina Lodge on Richardson Highway.


Medium size; outer leaves spatulate, sparsely toothed; inner leaves lobed with few triangular lobes; petioles purple; scapes exceeding the leaves; heads dark, almost black, 15-18 mm. high; outer phyllaries ovate to ovate-lanceolate, the margins light rose to purplish; appendages about 0.5 mm. long; achenes red, spiny at top, tuberculate or smooth at base.

St. Paul and Unalaska Isls.


Plant with many leaves, about 3 dm. tall; leaves 12-20 cm. long, 2-4 cm. wide, not lobed but deeply and irregularly toothed with backward-pointed teeth; involucre 15-17 mm. high; outer phyllaries cordate to wide-ovate, (2.5-) 4.5 mm. wide, 6-8 mm. long; inner phyllaries with prominent appendages; achenes brown, 4.6-4.8 mm. long, somewhat spinose at top, smooth below.

St. Paul, St. Matthew and Hall Isls.


Plants robust, 25-50 cm. tall; leaves sinuate-lobed, the lobes subtriangular and toothed; outer phyllaries narrowly ovate-lanceolate to
lanceolate, 3–4.5 mm. by 12–15 mm., narrowly white-margined, with appendages 0.5–1.5 mm. long; inner phyllaries sublinear; anthers with scanty pollen; achenes light olive-brown, 5 mm. long, short spinose above.

Eklutna, Kodiak and vicinities.


Leaves blue-green, lobes triangular, entire or minutely denticulate and with rose-colored petioles; outer phyllaries narrowly white-margined; achenes mahogany-red, about 4 mm. long, densely and acutely spinulose at the top.

Unalaska.


Plants small; leaves lanceolate, deeply lobed with 3 or 4 pairs of deltoid lateral lobes, the terminal lobe hastate-sagittate; involucre about 13 mm. high; outer phyllaries ovate or ovate-lanceolate, 2–3 mm. wide, 3–8 mm. long, the appendages 1–2 mm. long.

Hooper Bay.


Large; leaves up to more than 3 dm. long, oblanceolate, often broadly so, acutish, the margin not deeply, but very unevenly and laciniately cut, the teeth spreading; scapes mostly 3 dm. or more tall; outer phyllaries large, pale and thin, before flowering almost as long as the inner; achenes olive-green, spinulose at the summit, otherwise smooth or the ribs tuberculate.

Ranch Valley, Yukon—Alta.—Wyo.

15. *T. eurylepium* Dahlst.

A small form resembling *T. phymatocarpum* J. Vahl and probably identical with it.

Bering Sea and Arctic Coast regions.


Plant medium in size; leaves slightly to rather deeply lobed, the terminal lobe triangular, the petioles pale red; involucre about 15 mm. high, the scape pubescent below the head; phyllaries light, striate, prominently appendaged; achenes buff, 4.5–5 mm. long, spiny above.

East Aleutians. Fig. 955.


Plant medium, 7–25 cm. tall; leaves rather deeply lobed, the lobes deltoid and usually sharply toothed; involucre 13–19 mm. high; outer
phyllaries 3–4 mm. by 4.5–9.5 mm.; inner phyllaries conspicuously white-margined; achenes olive-brown, 6 mm. long.

St. Paul and St. Lawrence Isls.


Plants small, 5–10 cm. tall; leaves 6–8 cm. long, 5–10 mm. wide, shallowly lobed; scapes more or less curved, sparsely pilose below the head; involucre 10–14 mm. high, black-green; outer phyllaries with small but well-developed appendages.

Point Barrow.


Plants 15–35 cm. tall, not robust; leaves thin, yellow-green, obovate-oblong or oblong, 5–10 (~20) cm. long, the margins toothed; scapes 1 or few; involucre olive-green, about 16 mm. high; outer phyllaries lighter green than the inner ones, with broad white scarious margins, one or a few with appendages; achenes about 3.5 mm. long, sharply muricate.

Haines, Whitehorse and B.C.


Plant tall; leaves obovate-ob lanceolate, broad, not lobed, some with prominent teeth; involucre about 25 mm. broad, light green; outer phyllaries long, some with appendages; anthers without pollen; achenes light brownish-olive, about 4 mm. long, short-spinose at top, rugulose below.

Anchorage.


Plants up to 25 cm. tall; leaves obovate-ob lanceolate, 4–13 cm. long, 5–15 mm. wide, sinuate-dentate; involucre 12–15 mm. high; outer phyllaries ovate or ovate-lanceolate, 2–3.5 mm. wide, 6–7 mm. long, white-margined; anthers without pollen; achenes umber, 4.7–5 mm. long, short spinulose above, rugulose below.

St. Michael, Teller, Pt. Lay and Camden Bay. Fig. 956.


Plants 5–20 cm. tall; leaves light green, up to 3 cm. wide with few short lateral lobes; terminal lobe ovate-triangular, short-acuminate; petiole pale, wide-winged; involucre medium-sized, fleshy, olive-green; outer phyllaries ovate to ovate-lanceolate, 1.5–4 mm. wide, 6–10 mm. long with appendages 1–1.5 mm. long; anthers bearing pollen.

Kodiak Island.


Medium size, the scapes in fruit up to 40 cm. tall; leaves deeply
pinnatifid, the narrow acute lobes usually sharply deflexed backward; heads several to many, large; nearly all phyllaries with corniculate appendages; achenes about 4 mm. long, spinulose at apex to nearly smooth at base.

Widely distributed, Bering Sea—Arctic Isls.—Labr.—Newf.—Alta. Fig. 957.


Outer leaves merely dentate, the inner sinuate-lobed, the lobes toothed; scapes 1–3, pale below, copper-colored above; involucre 13–15 mm. high, fuscous or blackish-green; outer phyllaries wide-ovate-lanceolate, the appendages small; achenes 3.5–4 mm. long, spinulose toward the apex, the pyramid prominent.

Bering Sea and Arctic Coast districts. Fig. 958.


Plants about 35 cm. tall; leaves long, about 2 cm. wide, remotely sinuate-dentate to sinuate-lobed with long pale petioles; involucre about 15 mm. high, pale olive-green; outer phyllaries ovate to ovate-lanceolate with appendages 1.5 mm. long; anthers without pollen; achenes honey yellow, about 4.5 mm. long, tuberculous-rugulose with a few spines on top.

Black Hill Creek, Yukon.


Plant small, 10–15 cm. tall; leaves many, up to 5 or 6 cm. long with a few broad lateral lobes and ligulate terminal one; involucre 10–12 mm. high, light green; outer phyllaries ovate-lanceolate, some with appendages; achenes dark straw-yellow, the top minutely but sharply spiny, more or less tuberculate below.

Karluk, Kodiak Isl.

27. *T. leptopholis* Hagl.

Plant small, about 10 cm. tall; leaves more or less prostrate, with 4–6 approximate and short lateral lobes; scapes fairly villous; involucre about 14 mm. high; outer phyllaries margined, the appendages small, black; achenes spiny at top, otherwise nearly smooth.

Glacier and Yakutat bays.


Plants 10–25 cm. tall; leaves narrowly lanceolate, long, 1–2 cm. wide, light green, sinuate-lobed, the lobes small, subtriangular; involucre about 14 mm. high, dark olive-green; outer phyllaries ovate, 3–5 mm. wide, 8–10 mm. long, white-margined, the appendages 0.5–2.5 mm. long; achenes 4–4.5 mm. long, short-spiny on top, rugulose below.

Umiat and Shaktolik.

Plant small; leaves 3–5 cm. long, 5–15 mm. wide, the outer not lobed, the inner with a few short deltoid lobes; involucre about 13 mm. high, olive-green; outer phyllaries ovate-lanceolate, 1–2 mm. wide, 4–6 mm. long, the appendages small; achenes umber-brown, 4–4.5 mm. long with short, fine spines at top, tuberculate or the base smooth.

Worthington Glacier near Valdez.


Medium size; leaves lanceolate, the terminal lobe large, hastate-sagittate or sagittate, the lateral lobes deltoid, broad; involucre about 17 mm. high, blackish-green; outer phyllaries with broad white margins, provided with 1–2 mm. long appendages; achenes olive-ochre, 4.9 mm. long, spines small, tuberculate-rugulose, smooth toward the base.

Katmai region and Hope on Kenai Penin.


Plant low, 5–8 cm. tall; leaves about 5 cm. long, 5–15 mm. wide with lateral lobes approximate, deltoid; terminal lobe triangular-hastate; involucre about 11 mm. high; outer phyllaries 1.5 mm. wide, 4–5 mm. long, white-margined, one or a few with small appendages; anthers without pollen.

Moose Pass in Kenai Penin.

32. *T. ochraceum* Hagl.

Plants medium, 10–20 cm. tall; leaves many, long, narrow, with claw-like or deltoid lobes and prolonged terminal lobe; involucre olive-green, 15–18 mm. high; outer phyllaries ovate-lanceolate, scarious-margined, with appendages below the apex; achenes brownish, short-spiny on top, tuberculate or smoothish at the base, 4.5 mm. long.

Tonsina Lodge and Gulkana on Richardson Highway.

33. *T. oncophorum* Hagl.

Plant medium; outer leaves toothed, inner leaves with deltoid lateral lobes usually not opposite; terminal lobe small; involucre olive-green, about 13 mm. high; outer phyllaries ovate to ovate-cordate, 3–4 mm. wide, 5–8 mm. long; anthers without pollen; achenes light-colored, 4.1–4.5 mm. long, shortly and sparsely muricate at top, otherwise quite smooth.

Attu Island.

34. *T. ovinum* Greene emend Hagl.

Plants small, up to 20 cm. tall; leaves light yellowish green, somewhat decumbent, often only sinuate-dentate or sinuate-lobed, the lobes triangular; involucre medium, 12–15 mm. high; outer phyllaries ovate-
lanceolate with fairly small appendages; anthers with pollen; achenes brown, spinulose at top, smooth at the base.

Ranch Valley, Yukon to B. C. and Alta.


Plants 1–2 dm. tall; leaves 5–10 cm. long, about 2 cm. wide; lateral lobes 3–4 on each side, deltoid, short claw-like; involucre about 1 cm. high; outer phyllaries ovate-lanceolate, 1–2 mm. wide, 6–7 mm. long, pale yellow-green, conspicuously margined, with appendages about 1 mm. long; achenes brown, 5 mm. long, short-spinulose at top.

Anchorage and Kenai.


Plants 7–15 cm. tall; leaves light green with fairly triangular, short lateral lobes and hastate terminal lobe; petioles pale; involucre about 15 mm. high, light green; outer phyllaries ovate, 2–4.5 mm. wide, 5–8 mm. long, with appendages up to 1 mm. long; achenes 5 mm. long, tuberculate with spinose tip.

Seward—Fairbanks—Coal Cr. in east Alaska.


Plant small; leaves glabrous, firm, bright green excepting the purplish midrib, lanceolate, subentire, 6–8 cm. long when mature, 8–10 mm. wide; scapes 8–10 cm. tall; involucre about 15 mm. high, light olive-green; tips of the phyllaries distinctly corniculate; anthers dark yellow, containing pollen; achenes dark straw-colored, the tips spiny, 4.24 mm. long.

Pelly Mts.


Plants about 15 cm. tall; leaves about 10 cm. long, 10–15 mm. wide, firm, glabrous, entire to sinuately lobed, the lobes short and few; involucre olive-green, about 16 mm. high; outer phyllaries long with rather large appendages; anthers without pollen.

Chitina River Glacier.


Plants 2–3 dm. tall; leaves from sharply toothed to moderately deeply lobed, the lobes subtriangular, acute, tooth on upper edge; petioles reddish-purple; involucre about 16 mm. high, light olive-green; outer phyllaries 3–5 mm. wide, 5–8 mm. long; appendages up to 1.5 mm. long; anthers with little pollen; achenes brown, 5–5.5 mm. long, spinulose at top, slightly tuberculate.

St. Paul Isl.

40. *T. scotostigma* Hagl.

Plants about 20 cm. tall; leaves light green, more or less lobed,
the lateral lobes with fairly long patent points; involucre 11–13 mm. high; phyllaries dirty yellowish-green, membranous, with scarious margins and acute corniculate appendages; anthers and stigmas black-green; achenes cinnamon-buff, 4.5 mm. long, squamulose.

Gakona, Tanacross and Fairbanks. Fig. 959.

41. *T. signatum* Hagl.

Plant medium; leaves narrowly oblong-lanceolate, about 1 cm. wide, dentate but not lobed; involucre about 13 mm. high, olive-green; outer phyllaries 1.5–2.5 mm. wide, 5–7.5 mm. long, narrowly but distinctly white-margined and with wide appendages; achenes isabella color, 5 mm. long, short-spiny on top, tuberculate.

Skagway.

42. *T. speirodon* Hagl.

Plant low, 5–15 cm. tall; leaves about 5 mm. rarely up to 1 cm. wide, entire or with a few teeth; involucre about 10 mm. high, black-green; outer phyllaries 5–8 mm. long, 1–3 mm. wide with rather small appendages; achenes olive-buff, 5–5.5 mm. long, squamulate to tuberculate entire length.

Point Hope and Port Clarence region.

43. *T. sublacerum* Hagl.

Plants 1–3 dm. tall; leaves light green, lobulate-dentate to short-lobed; involucre 10–14 mm. high. Resembles *T. lacerum* but has lighter heads with lighter, conspicuously scarious-margined outer phyllaries; the achenes are narrower and the lateral lobes of the leaves are shorter and broader.

Fairbanks—Big Delta—Glenallen—Tacotna.

44. *T. trigonolobium* Dahlst.

Leaves light green with approximate short, wide, more or less triangular lobes, the terminal lobe small, mucronate; scapes many; involucre 10–14 mm. high, blackish-green; outer phyllaries ovate-triangular to ovate-lanceolate, somewhat calloused, the inner phyllaries cornicate; anthers without pollen.

Kamchatka—Aleutians—Kenai. Fig. 960.

45. *T. scanicum* Dahlst.

Leaves glabrescent-green, many-lobed, the lobes spreading, toothed; outer phyllaries long, narrowly lanceolate to linear-lanceolate, callose below the apex or a few corniculate; achenes acute spinulose at apex, short-spinulose to tuberculate below, about 3 mm. long, 1 mm. wide, the pyramid 1 mm. long.

Introduced, Anchorage and Fairbanks.
46. *T. cinericolor* Hagl.

Medium, about 2 dm. tall; leaves gray-green, with long, patent lateral lobes separated by narrow interlobes, the terminal lobes small; involucre 16–19 mm. high, olive-green; outer phyllaries spreading or reflexed, lanceolate, often purple; achenes olive-ochre, 3.8–4 mm. long, spiny at top, somewhat tuberculate to smooth at the base.

Introduced, Skagway, Juneau, Lake Bennett, Unalaska.

47. *T. dahlstedtii* Lindb. f.

A vigorous weed; lobes of the leaves more or less claw-like with convex upper margin; outer phyllaries obliquely reflexed. This is one of the group of European dandelions introduced in America.

Orca and King Cove.


Medium to about 3 dm. tall; leaves cobwebby pilose on midrib, the lateral lobes deltoid, spreading, toothed; outer phyllaries spreading to subreflexed, (2.5–) 4 mm. wide, about 11 mm. long; anthers polliniferous; achenes 3.8–4.1 mm. long, minutely spiny at top, tuberculate, smooth at base.

Introduced type but known only from Juneau.

49. *T. retroflexum* Lindb. f.

Plant vigorous; leaves with petioles up to 3 dm. long, deeply lobed, the lobes triangular, acute, sharply toothed; petioles rose-purple at base; involucres up to 20 mm. high; outer phyllaries strongly reflexed; achenes 3.5 mm. long.

Introduced weed in many parts of Alaska.


This is another one of the weedy European species. The broad outer phyllaries are spreading, not strongly reflexed.

In America known only from Juneau.

51. *T. vagans* Hagl.

Plants up to about 35 cm. tall; leaves light green, up to 4 cm. wide and 30 cm. long, sparsely cobwebby, mostly deeply lobed, the lobes dentate; involucre 17–20 mm. high; outer phyllaries subreflexed, about 2 mm. wide, 10–15 mm. long, acuminate; achenes 3.5 mm. long, spinulose on top, tuberculate, smooth at base.

The commonest of our introduced dandelions, Nome and Unalaska east and south.

52. *T. alaskanum* Rydb.

Leaves 3–5 cm. long, deeply runcinate-pinnatifid with triangular
retrorse lobes; scapes 4–5 cm. tall; phyllaries fuscous, not corniculate, the inner linear-lanceolate, long-acuminate, the outer scarcely half as long, lanceolate, spreading or somewhat reflexed; achenes brownish, spinulose-muricate above, 4 mm. long.

Alaska Range, Bering Sea and Arctic. Fig. 961.

53. *T. carneoloratum* A. Nels.

Taproot short with 1 or more crowns each with several leaves and 1 or 2 scapes; leaf blades 3–6 cm. long, 10–15 mm. wide with 3–6 pairs of subacute and more or less triangular teeth; scapes 10–15 cm. tall; heads rather large; outer phyllaries in 2 series, at first erect, later spreading; inner phyllaries margined, slender-corniculate, green becoming pink; flowers definitely flesh-colored; achenes 4 mm. long, spinulose-muricate at top only.

Mt. McKinley Park.

54. *T. collinum* DC.

Leaves spatulate-oblong, runcinate-dentate; scapes exceeding the leaves; outer phyllaries ovate-lanceolate, not corniculate, subvillous on the margins; achenes spinulose-muricate at apex.

Asia and Unalaska.

55. *T. sibiricum* Dahlst.

Leaves 5–10 cm. long, pale green, deeply runcinate-lobed, the lobes toothed; involucres 12–15 mm. high, more or less blackish-green; outer phyllaries ovate, somewhat acuminate; anthers polliniferous; achenes 3.5–4 mm. long, sparingly short-spinulose at top.

Canol Road, Chickaloon, Nome, Teller and in Asia.

6. AGOSERIS Raf.

Acaulescent perennials with strong taproot; involucral bracts imbricated in a few series, the outer broader and shorter; achenes 10-ribbed, narrowed above into a beak; pappus of numerous white capillary bristles. (Greek, goat and chicory.)

1A. Beak equaling or exceeding the body of the achene. . . . 1. *A. gracilens*

2A. Beak shorter than the body of the achene.

1B. Ligulae yellow. ................................. 2. *A. scorzoneraefolia*

2B. Ligulae orange, turning purplish. ............................. 3. *A. aurantiaca*

1. *A. gracilens* (Gray) Ktze.

Leaves oblanceolate to nearly linear, usually entire or some with a few short lobes, 1–2 dm. long; scapes slender, 1–4 dm. tall, villous below the head; heads 18–20 mm. high, the phyllaries linear-lanceolate; flowers orange, turning purple.

Skagway, B. C.—Alta.—Ida.—Utah—Calif.
2. A. scorzoneraefolia (Schrad.) Greene.

Leaves oblanceolate or linear-oblanceolate, glabrous, 1–3 dm. long, entire or rarely denticulate; scapes 1–2 (~3) dm. tall, villous under the head; involucres 2–3 cm. high, the phyllaries broadly lanceolate, acute, villous-ciliate; flowers light yellow turning pinkish in age.

Yukon boundary—Alta.—S. Dak.—Colo.—Nev.—Ore. Fig. 962.

3. A. aurantiaca (Hook.) Greene.

Leaves oblanceolate, entire, dentate or lobed; scapes 2–6 dm. tall, villous under the head; involucres 15–20 mm. high; inner phyllaries lanceolate and acute, the outer phyllaries villous; flowers orange turning purple.

Southeast Alaska—Alta.—Colo.—Utah—B.C. Fig. 963.

7. SONCHUS (Tourn.) L.

Introduced weeds; stems leafy; flowers yellow; involucre campanulate with long inner and short outer phyllaries; achenes flattened, ribbed, not beaked; pappus of numerous white capillary bristles. (Greek name of the Sow-Thistle.) The species of Sonchus are native of Europe and introduced in many parts of the world but not yet common in Alaska.

1A. Perennial; expanded heads 4-5 cm. wide ............1. S. arvensis
2A. Annual; heads smaller.

1B. Leaves lyrate-pinnatifid, achenes transversely wrinkled. ..................2. S. oleraceus
2B. Leaves not deeply pinnatifid; achenes not wrinkled.3. S. asper

1. S. arvensis L.

Field Sow-Thistle.

Stems 5–11 dm. tall; lower leaves runcinate-pinnatifid, 15–25 cm. long, the base auricled and clasping; heads 2 cm. high, 3–5 cm. broad when expanded; achenes oblong, slightly flattened and with thick ribs.

2. S. oleraceus L.

Common Sow-Thistle.

Tall and glabrous; lower leaves petioled, the upper clasping and with pointed auricles, lyrate-pinnatifid, the lobes spinulose-dentate; achenes 3-ribbed and transversely roughened. Fig. 964.

3. S. asper (L.) All.

Spiny Sow-Thistle.

Stems tall and glabrous; lower leaves spatulate or obovate, the upper lanceolate with auricled clasping base, spinulose-denticulate on the margins; achenes flattened, 3 mm. long, smooth. Fig. 965.

8. LACTUCA (Tourn.) L.

Tall leafy-stemmed herbs with alternate leaves; heads in panicles, cylindric, becoming conical in fruit; phyllaries imbricated in about 3
series; achenes flattened, contracted into a beak at the apex; pappus of numerous capillary bristles. (From lac, milk, on account of the milky juice.)

1A. Pappus brown. .................................. 1. L. spicata
2A. Pappus white.
1B. Flowers blue. .................................. 2. L. tartarica
2B. Flowers yellow. .................................. 3. L. virosa

1. L. spicata (Lam.) Hitchc. Tall Blue Lettuce.
   Tall, glabrous annual or biennial; leaves deeply pinnatifid, hispid on the veins beneath; heads numerous; flowers blue; achenes flat with short, stout beak.
   Southeast Alaska—Newf.—N. Car.—Colo.—Ore. Fig. 966.

2. L. tartarica (L.) C. A. Mey. Large-flowered Blue Lettuce.
   L. pulchella (Pursh) DC.
   Glabrous, leafy perennial, 3–10 dm. tall; leaves linear-lanceolate, lanceolate or oblong, acute, entire to dentate or pinnatifid, 5–20 cm. long; panicle usually narrow; heads 15–20 mm. high.
   Yukon Valley—Gt. Bear Lake—Mich.—Mo.—N. Mex.—Calif.

3. L. virosa L. Prickly Lettuce.
   Biennial with erect stem 5–20 dm. tall; leaves oblong or oblanceolate, spinulose-margined, denticulate or somewhat pinnatifid, 1–3 dm. long, those of the stem auriculate-clasping; heads numerous, the involucres about 1 cm. long.
   Introduced at Manly Hot Springs, native of Europe.

9. PRENANTHES L.

   Perennial herbs; leaves alternate, dentate, lobed or pinnatifid; heads rather small; flowers white, yellowish or purplish; involucre cylindric, the phyllaries in 1 or 2 series with smaller ones at the base. (Greek, drooping blossom.)

P. alata (Hook.) Dietrich. Rattlesnake Root.
   P. lessingii Hult. Nabalus hastatus (Less.) Heller.
   Somewhat pubescent, 2–4 dm. tall; leaves hastate-deltoid, sharply toothed, with margined petiole; main phyllaries lanceolate, about 1 cm. long; pappus of numerous rather stiff light reddish-brown bristles.
   Aleutians—Prince William Sd.—Ida.—Ore. Fig. 967.

10. CREPIS L.

   Annual or perennial herbs; leaves entire, toothed or pinnatifid; heads small or medium; flowers yellow or orange; phyllaries in 1 series
with smaller ones at the base; pappus of white slender capillary bristles.
(Greek, sandal, application not explained.)

1A. Achenes slightly dilated at the insertion of the pappus;
low plants with numerous heads.
1B. Achenes conspicuously beaked; stems 1–2 dm. tall.
2A. Achenes not dilated at the insertion of the pappus;
plants taller.

1. *C. elegans* Hook.

*Youngia elegans* (Hook.) Rydb.

Perennial; stem branched, glabrous, 8–20 cm. tall; leaves entire to
sinuately pinnatifid with triangular lobes, the cauline lance-linear; heads
about 8 mm. high; achenes about 4 mm. long.

Central Alaska—Mack.—Sask.—Wyo.—B.C. Fig. 968.


*Youngia nana* (Rich.) Rydb.

In low, dense, sometimes almost stemless tufts; leaves mostly basal,
ovate or spatulate, entire, repand-dentate or lyrate; involucre of 8–10
phyllaries 8–10 mm. high and thickened on the backs at the base;
achenes cylindric, 5 mm. long, slightly narrowed above, minutely roughened.

Asia—Alaska—Victoria Isl.—Baffin Isl.—Newf.—Colo.—Nev.—
Calif. Fig. 969.


Annual introduced weed, 3–8 dm. tall; leaves oblanceolate, mostly
more or less lacinate-pinnatifid, those of the stem clasping with auricu-
late base; heads numerous, 8–10 mm. high.

Native of Europe.

11. *HIERACIUM* (Tourn.) L.

Hairy perennial herbs; leaves entire or dentate, abundant at the
base but usually few on the stems; involucre cylindric or campanulate
with the bracts in 2 or 3 series and a few small ones at the base; achenes
cylindric, 10–15-ribbed; pappus of 1 or 2 series of sordid or brownish capillary bristles. (Greek, hawk, from the supposition that hawks used
the plants to strengthen their eyesight.)

1A. Involute, bracts of the rather large heads more or
less imbricate.

2A. Involute, bracts of the small heads of almost a
single series with small calyculate ones below.

1B. Flowers white; heads several to many.

2B. Flowers yellow, heads few, about 8 mm. high.

1C. Heads somewhat glandular and short-hairy.

2C. Heads densely wooly.

Stems 3–6 dm. tall, long hairy below, glabrate above; upper part of stem nearly naked; lower leaves narrowing into a winged petiole, the upper much reduced; phyllaries long and narrow.

Southeast Alaska and Yukon—Sask.—Colo.—Calif. Fig. 970.


Stems 1–4 dm. tall; leaves spatulate or oblong, glabrate, repand-denticulate or entire; peduncles and involucre black-hairy but hairs much shorter than in *H. triste*. Our form is less glandular than the type and has been described as var. *alaskanum* Zahn. A vigorous form with stems 3–4 dm. tall and bearing 10–15 or more subumbellate heads on long, slender black-villous peduncles is the var. *yukonense* Porsild.

Alaska—Gt. Bear Lake—Alta.—N. Mex.—Calif. Fig. 971.


Stems 1–3 dm. tall; leaves obovate or spatulate, entire, glabrate or sparsely hairy; involucres and peduncles densely covered with long, dark gray or brownish wool. The var. *tristeforme* Zahn approaches *H. gracile* and may be a hybrid with that species.

East Asia—Aleutians—southeast Alaska. Fig. 972.


Stems erect, leafy, simple or branched above, 3–10 dm. tall; lower leaves oblanceolate, the upper lanceolate, 3–10 cm. long, sessile, distinctly dentate; involucre 10–12 mm. high; phyllaries glabrous and somewhat blackish.

Near Yukon boundary—Labr.—Penn.—Iowa—Ore.

59. ASTERACEAE (Aster Family)

Herbs (in ours, further south some are shrubs or trees) with various leaves but without stipules; flowers in heads subtended by an involucre of few to many bracts (phyllaries) arranged in one to many series; calyx tube completely adnate to the ovary, its limb when present forming the pappus; corolla tubular, usually 5-lobed or 5-cleft, or that of some marginal flowers expanded into a ligule and forming the ray flowers, which when present make the heads radiate as distinguished discoid heads where the rays are absent; stamens usually 5, borne on the corolla and alternate with its lobes; ovary 1-celled, developing into an achene; style of fertile flowers 2-cleft. An immense family usually divided into tribes only about half of which are represented in our territory. This group is also known as *Carduaceae* and is often combined with the *Cichoriaceae* and known as *Compositae*. The name *Asteraceae* can also be applied to the combined group.
KEY TO THE TRIBES

1A. Anthers caudate at the base; rays none.
1B. Anthers unappendaged at the tip; heads small. .... 2. Inuleae
2B. Anthers with elongated appendages at tip; heads large. 6. Cynareae

2A. Anthers not caudate at base; heads usually with ray flowers.
1B. Receptacle naked.
1C. Bracts of the involucre usually well imbricated. 1. Astereae
2C. Bracts little or not at all imbricated. 5. Senecioneae
2B. Receptacle chaffy.
1C. Bracts of the involucre dry and scarious. 4. Anthemideae
2C. Involucral bracts herbaceous. 3. Heliantheae

1. ASTEREA

1A. Pappus wanting or of a few capillary bristles. 1. Bellis
2A. Pappus of capillary bristles.
1B. Ray flowers yellow.
1C. Leaves mostly basal. 2. Haplopappus
2C. Stems leafy 3. Solidago
2B. Ray flowers not yellow.
1C. Phyllaries in 2–5 series. 4. Aster
2C. Phyllaries in 1 or 2 series. 5. Erigeron

2. INULEAE

1A. Heads all fertile. 8. Gnaphalium
2A. Heads dioecious or nearly so.
1B. Phyllaries in 2–5 series. 6. Antennaria
2B. Phyllaries in many series. 7. Anaphalis

3. HELIANTHEAE

1A. Heads with ray flowers. 10. Helianthus
2A. Heads without rays or rays inconspicuous.
1B. Pappus none. 9. Madia
2B. Pappus of 2 or 4 barbed awns. 11. Bidens

4. ANTHEMIDEAE

1A. Heads radiate (rays usually white).
1B. Receptacle chaffy.
1C. Rays short, 2–5 mm. long. 12. Achillea
2C. Rays 1 cm. or more long. 13. Anthemis
2B. Receptacle naked.
1C. Phyllaries in several series. 14. Chrysanthemum
2C. Phyllaries in few series. 15. Matricaria

2A. Heads discoid.
1B. Heads small in spike-like or racemose-paniculate inflorescences. 16. Artemisia
2B. Heads solitary or corymbose.
1C. Receptacle conical. 15. Matricaria
2C. Receptacle flat or convex.
1D. Achenes sessile. 17. Tanacetum
2D. Achenes raised on pedicels which remain attached to the receptacle. 18. Cotula

5. SENECIONEAE

1A. Leaves all basal; flower heads on scapes. 19. Petasites
2A. Leaves mostly opposite; flowers yellow. 20. Arnica
3A. Leaves alternate.
1B. Heads discoid. 21. Cacalia
2B. Heads usually with ray flowers. 22. Senecio
Leaves prickly. ....................................... 24. Cirsium
Leaves not prickly. ................................... 23. Saussurea

ARTIFICIAL KEY

1A. Heads radiate.
1B. Rays yellow.
1C. Pappus of capillary bristles.
1D. Leaves opposite. ............................... 20. Arnica
1D. Leaves alternate.
1E. Phyllaries in 2–4 series. ........................ 3. Solidago
1E. Phyllaries in 1 series with a few smaller basal ones.
1F. Phyllaries broad. .............................. 2. Haplopappus
1F. Phyllaries narrow. ............................. 22. Senecio

2C. Pappus not of capillary bristles.
2D. Pappus of 4 retrorsely barbed awns. .............................. 11. Bidens
2D. Pappus none or a mere crown.
2E. Phyllaries in 1 series with a few smaller basal ones.
2F. Leaves opposite. ............................... 24. Cirsium
2F. Leaves alternate.
2E. Phyllaries in 2–4 series. ........................ 3. Solidago
2E. Phyllaries in 1 series with a few smaller basal ones.
2F. Phyllaries broad. .............................. 2. Haplopappus
2F. Phyllaries narrow. ............................. 22. Senecio
2D. Pappus none or a mere crown.

2B. rays not yellow.
1C. Pappus of capillary bristles.
1D. Leaves opposite. ............................... 20. Arnica
1D. Leaves alternate.
1E. Phyllaries in 2–4 series. ........................ 3. Solidago
1E. Phyllaries in 1 series with a few smaller basal ones.
1F. Phyllaries broad. .............................. 2. Haplopappus
1F. Phyllaries narrow. ............................. 22. Senecio

2C. Pappus not of capillary bristles.
2D. Pappus of 4 retrorsely barbed awns. .............................. 11. Bidens
2D. Pappus none or a mere crown.
2E. Phyllaries in 1 series with a few smaller basal ones.
2F. Leaves opposite. ............................... 24. Cirsium
2F. Leaves alternate.
2E. Phyllaries in 2–4 series. ........................ 3. Solidago
2E. Phyllaries in 1 series with a few smaller basal ones.
2F. Phyllaries broad. .............................. 2. Haplopappus
2F. Phyllaries narrow. ............................. 22. Senecio
2D. Pappus none or a mere crown.

2B. rays not yellow.
1C. Pappus of capillary bristles.
1D. Leaves opposite. ............................... 20. Arnica
1D. Leaves alternate.
1E. Phyllaries in 2–4 series. ........................ 3. Solidago
1E. Phyllaries in 1 series with a few smaller basal ones.
1F. Phyllaries broad. .............................. 2. Haplopappus
1F. Phyllaries narrow. ............................. 22. Senecio

2C. Pappus not of capillary bristles.
2D. Pappus of 4 retrorsely barbed awns. .............................. 11. Bidens
2D. Pappus none or a mere crown.
2E. Phyllaries in 1 series with a few smaller basal ones.
2F. Leaves opposite. ............................... 24. Cirsium
2F. Leaves alternate.
2E. Phyllaries in 2–4 series. ........................ 3. Solidago
2E. Phyllaries in 1 series with a few smaller basal ones.
2F. Phyllaries broad. .............................. 2. Haplopappus
2F. Phyllaries narrow. ............................. 22. Senecio
2D. Pappus none or a mere crown.
1E. Heads small in spike-like or racemously-paniculate inflorescence. 16. Artemisia
2E. Heads larger. 15. Matricaria

1. BELLIS (Tourn.) L.

Tufted; leaves all basal; phyllaries imbricated in 1 or 2 series, nearly equal; receptacle convex (or conic), naked; ray flowers pistillate, white, pink or purplish; disk flowers yellow, perfect, the corollas tubular with a 4- to 5-toothed limb; achenes obovate, flattened; pappus none or a ring of minute bristles. (Latin, pretty.)

B. perennis L.

European Daisy.

Leaves obovate, obtuse, slightly toothed, narrowed into a margined petiole; scapes 5–25 cm. tall bearing a single head; ray flowers numerous, linear.

Occasionally escaped from gardens; native of Eurasia.

2. HAPLOPAPPUS Endl.

Low perennials with caespitose, woody caudices; leaves narrow, firm; phyllaries appressed, thin, ovate to lanceolate; receptacle naked, alveolate; ray flowers fertile; disk flowers perfect, the corollas somewhat enlarged upward and with 5-toothed margin; achene white-villous; pappus of white capillary bristles. (Greek, simple pappus.)

H. macleanii Brandegee.

Stenotus borealis Rydb.

Leaves mostly basal, linear, ciliate on the margins, about 1 cm. long and 1 mm. wide; heads on scapes 2–6 cm. long; ray and disk flowers yellow.

Known from several widely scattered localities in Yukon.

3. SOLIDAGO L.

Caulescent perennials; leaves alternate, entire or toothed; heads small, several-flowered, with small yellow rays; phyllaries well imbricated in several series; receptacle small, alveolate; pappus of capillary bristles; achenes usually ribbed. (Latin, to make whole.)

1A. Heads about 8 mm. high. 1. S. multiradiata
2A. Heads smaller.

1B. Heads very numerous, the inflorescence usually more or less spreading. 2. S. elongata
2B. Heads less numerous, in narrow, spike-like inflorescence.

1C. Phyllaries lanceolate and acute at the summit... 3. S. lepida
2C. Phyllaries linear-elliptic, rounded at the summit. 4. S. decumbens

1. S. multiradiata Ait.

Northern Golden Rod.

Stems often several, glabrate below, pubescent above, up to 6 dm. tall but often very dwarf; leaves nearly glabrous but ciliate on the
margins, at least below, the lower spatulate or oblanceolate and nar­rowed into a margined petiole, the upper sessile; heads several and glomerate in a terminal cluster; phyllaries narrowly lanceolate and thin-edged; rays prominent and linear; achenes pubescent, about 3 mm. long. Var. arctica (DC.) Fern. has elongated upper leaves.

Common. Alaska—Labr.—Newf.—Colo.—B.C. Fig. 973.

2. S. elongata Nutt.

Stems leafy above, 3-8 dm. tall; leaves narrowly lanceolate, acum­inate, up to 1 dm. long, somewhat serrate; heads 3-4 mm. long, very numerous, the branches of the inflorescence sometimes ascending but usually spreading; phyllaries linear-lanceolate, acute. By some authors considered to be a variety of S. lepida.

Central Alaska—Gt. Slave L.—Mont.—Nev.—Calif. Fig. 974.

3. S. lepida DC.

Stems 3-10 dm. tall, leafy; leaves oblanceolate to lanceolate, coarsely and sharply serrate, up to 1 dm. long; inflorescence rather compact and spike-like, up to 1 dm. long, sometimes but little exceeding the leaves; heads 5-6 mm. long; phyllaries linear-lanceolate, attenuate-acute.

Unalaska along the coast to Calif. and Sask.—Que.—Mich.—Utah. Fig. 975.

4. S. decumbens Green var. oreophila (Rydb.) Fern.

Stems usually clustered, 2-6 dm. tall; leaves glabrous, spatulate or oblanceolate, crenate-serrate toward the apex, the stem leaves reduced and few; phyllaries linear or oblanceolate; heads 4-6 mm. high; achenes hirsute.

Central Alaska—Mack.—Colo.—N. Mex.—B.C. Fig. 976.

4. ASTER (Tourn.) L.

Perennials with alternate leaves; heads 1 to many with purple, pink, or white rays, never yellow; phyllaries in several series, herbaceous or herbaceous-tipped; receptacle flat or convex, alveolate; disk flowers perfect, yellow changing to red brown or purplish; achenes mostly flattened and nerved; pappus of numerous slender capillary bristles. (Greek, a star.)

1A. Pappus white or lightly tinged brown.
1B. Heads solitary. ................................. 1. A. alpinus
2B. Heads usually more than one.

2C. Leaves very narrow. ........................... 3. A. junceus
2C. Leaves wider.
1D. Lower leaves cordate or subcordate at the base. ................................. 7. A. ciliolatus
2D. Lower leaves glaucous, narrowing into a winged petiole. .......................... 8. A. laevis
2A. Pappus medium to dark brown.
   1B. Stems 3–10 dm. tall.
      1C. Involucre and pedicels glandular. ............. 6. A. modestus
      2C. Involucres not glandular. ..................... 4. A. subspicatus
   2B. Stems 8–40 cm. tall.
      1C. Leaves linear and entire. ............. 2. A. yukonensis
      2C. Leaves wider and usually toothed. ............. 5. A. sibiricus

1. A. alpinus L.
   Alpine Aster.
   A. alpinus ssp. vierhapperi Onno.
   Stems 1 to several from a thickish caudex, pilose, 15–30 cm. tall; leaves numerous, entire, pilose, those of the stem reduced; heads large, the involucre about 1 cm. high, 15–25 mm. broad; phyllaries of nearly equal length; rays violet, 1 cm. or more long.
   Yukon—Mack.—Colo. and in Eurasia. Fig. 977.

2. A. yukonensis Cronq.
   Yukon Aster.
   Stems somewhat pubescent, at least near the top, slender, 1 to several arising from a woody caudex, 1–2 dm. tall; leaves linear, acute, up to 6 cm. long and 3.5 mm. wide; heads usually one but occasionally 2, the involucre about 1 cm. high and about as broad; phyllaries pubescent, some of them mucronate; rays bluish violet, up to 1 cm. long.
   Lake Kluane. Fig. 978.

3. A. junceus Ait.
   Rush-like Aster.
   A. junciformis Rydb.
   Stems 2–6 dm. tall, glabrate below, hirsute near the top; leaves linear-lanceolate or linear-oblanceolate, entire, 4–10 cm. long, 2–6 mm. wide; involucres about 7 mm. high by 1 cm. wide; inner phyllaries longer than the outer; rays with narrow ligules which are white to purple.
   Southwest and central Alaska—Gt. Slave L.—N.S.—Penn.—Colo.—Wash. Fig. 979.

   A. foliaceus Lindl.
   Stems 3–9 dm. tall, smooth below, pubescent above; leaves entire or with a few short teeth, oblanceolate or the upper lanceolate or linear-lanceolate; involucres about 1 cm. high, 12–15 mm. broad; ray flowers purple, 12–20 mm. long; phyllaries green and nearly glabrous except on the margins.
   Aleutians—along coast to Calif.—Ida.—Colo.—N. Mex. and in Labr. and Que. Fig. 980.

5. A. sibiricus L.
   Siberian Aster.
   A. richardsonii Hook.
   More or less pubescent throughout, 1–4 dm. tall; lower leaves
petioled, the upper sessile, 2–7 cm. long; heads 1–4 on each stem, the stems usually clustered; involucres about 12 mm. high and 15 mm. broad; phyllaries lanceolate, pubescent, the inner purplish; rays purple; pappus purplish brown.

All of Alaska—Mack.—Alta.—B.C. Fig. 981.

*Great Northern Aster.*

*A. unalaskensis* var. *major* Hook.

Stem stout, leafy, branched above, pubescent and glandular near the inflorescence, up to 15 dm. tall; leaves lanceolate, partly clasping, acuminate at the apex with a few sharp, distant teeth, up to 12 cm. long, pubescent; heads at the end of short branches; phyllaries linear-subulate, little imbricated; rays purple to violet, 1 cm. or more long.

Alaska Penin.—Ont.—Minn.—Ore. Fig. 982.

*Lindley Aster.*

*A. lindleyanus* T. and G.

Stems glabrous or sparingly pubescent with crisp hairy lines above, 3–10 dm. tall; lower leaves cordate to obovate, serrate, up to 15 cm. long; upper leaves with winged petioles or sessile, the margins sometimes entire; involucres 7–8 mm. high, about 1 cm. broad; phyllaries linear-lanceolate with a green oblanceolate midrib; rays blue or violet, 10–12 mm. long; pappus nearly white.

Liard Hot Springs—Labr.—N. Hamp.—Ohio—Wyo.—B.C.

8. *A. laevis* L.  
*Smooth Aster.*

Stem upright, 3–12 dm. tall, glabrous and glaucous; leaves thick, entire or somewhat serrate, the basal ones tapering to winged petioles, the upper ones sessile and clasping; involucres 8–9 mm. high, about 1 cm. broad; rays blue or violet.

Near Yukon boundary—Maine—Ala.—La.—N. Mex.—B. C.

5. ERIGERON L.

Biennials or perennials; leaves alternate; heads 1 to many, radiate or discoid; phyllaries in 1 or 2 series, not much imbricated, usually narrow and not herbaceous; receptacle naked, flat, punctuate; rays usually narrow, in more than 1 series, pistillate; disk flowers yellow; pappus of a single series of rough capillary bristles, often with an outer whorl of short ones. Differs from *Aster* chiefly in the numerous narrow rays and in the involucre. (Greek, early old, in allusion to the pappus.)

1A. Rays inconspicuous or short.

1B. Tubular-filiform pistillate flowers present between the hermaphrodite flowers and the outer ligulate flowers. .........................14. *E. acris*

2B. Tubular-filiform pistillate flowers absent. ............13. *E. lonchophyllus*

2A. Ray flowers more or less conspicuous.

1B. Leaves deeply divided. ............................11. *E. compositus*
2B. Leaves entire or nearly so.
1C. Stems usually 1 dm. or less tall.
1D. Plant densely caespitose. 10. E. purpuratus
2D. Stems usually only one.
1E. Plant densely gnaphaloid-lanate. 7. E. muirii
2E. Plant pubescent but not densely lanate.
1F. Rays 1 mm. or more wide. 6. E. hyperboreus
2F. Rays very narrow. 9. E. humilis
2C. Stems usually more than 1 dm. tall.
1D. Stems 5-30 cm. tall.
1E. Rays 3-6 mm. long. 8. E. uniflorus
2E. Rays longer.
1F. Heads often more than 1. 3. E. caespitosus
2F. Heads usually solitary.
1G. Basal leaves narrow, elongate, acuminate or attenuate. 4. E. yukonensis
2G. Basal leaves oblanceolate, tapering to the petiole. 5. E. grandiflorus
2D. Stems usually 3 dm. or more tall.
1E. Head usually solitary, large. 1. E. peregrinus
2E. Heads usually several.
1F. Rays more than 0.5 mm. wide. 2. E. glabellus
2F. Rays less than 0.5 mm. wide. 12. E. philadelphicus

1. E. peregrinus (Pursh) Greene.
   *Aster peregrinus* Pursh.
   Perennial, 2-5 dm. tall, densely villous on upper part, glabrata near the base; involucre about 15 mm. broad; rays purplish, 1 cm. or more long. Some collections from Douglas Island seem to be ssp. *callianthemus* (Greene) Cronq. which has glandular involucres. This species combines some characteristics of both *Aster* and *Erigeron.*
   Common in the coast regions, Commander and Aleutian Islands—Colo.—Utah—Calif. Fig. 983.

   Hispid-bristly throughout, 3-6 dm. tall, often much branched from the base; heads on rather long peduncles; involucre about 8 mm. high and 15 mm. broad; rays long, white to pinkish-purple; when spread gives the head a diameter of 3-4 cm.
   Central Alaska—Mack.—Wisc.—Colo.—Mont.—B.C. Fig. 984.

3. E. caespitosus Nutt.
   Perennial with stout taproot and usually branched caudex; stems several, densely pubescent with short spreading hair, 5-35 cm. tall; leaves pubescent, the basal ones narrowly oblanceolate or spatulate, tapering to a petiole and up to 12 cm. long, the cauline smaller and sessile; heads solitary or few, 9-12 mm. wide; phyllaries appressed, thickened on the back; rays blue, white or pink, 5-15 mm. long.
   Central Alaska and Yukon—Sask.—N. Dak.—Colo.—Ariz.—Wash. Fig. 985.

Perennial with branched caudex; stems 6–40 cm. tall, villous-hirsute; leaves narrow, acuminate, hirsute-ciliate, at least along the margins, heads 1–4, mostly solitary, up to 17 mm. wide; involucre 7–10 mm. high, the phyllaries wooly-villous, narrow, with purplish tips; rays 45–75, pink to bluish purple, 10–15 mm. long; achenes 2-nerved, hairy.

Dawson—Lake Kluane—Whitehorse—Mack. Fig. 986.

5. *E. grandiflorus* Hook.

Stems decumbent at the base, 4–25 cm. tall; basal leaves oblanceolate, tapering to a petiole, hirsute-pilose, 1–9 cm. long, 4–8 mm. wide; stem leaves several, lanceolate to ovate; heads large, solitary; involucres 8–10 mm. high; phyllaries long villous or pilose, greenish below, reddish purple on the margins and the nearly naked tips; achene copiously hirsute.

Central Alaska—Alta.—B. C. Fig. 987.


*E. alaskanus* Cronq.

Stems 5–10 cm. tall, spreading-hirsute; basal leaves oblanceolate, tapering to a short petiole or sub sessile, 1–5 cm. long; stem leaves linear, few and reduced; heads solitary, 9–15 mm. wide; involucre 5–8 mm. high, somewhat viscid or glandular; phyllaries slender, attenuate, green to purplish black; rays 40–60, 2-toothed at the apex, 9–12 mm. long, 1–2 mm. wide, blue; achenes villous-hirsute.

Seward Penin.—Kivelina—Porcupine River. Fig. 988.

7. *E. muirii* Gray.

Perennial with stout caudex, the whole plant densely gnaphaloid-lanate; basal leaves oblanceolate or spatulate, 15–30 mm. long, 5–7 mm. wide; stem leaves several; involucre 8–9 mm. high; phyllaries purple under the dense tomentum; rays 75–100, 10–13 mm. long; achenese villous-hirsute.

Cape Thompson and Anaktuvuk Pass region.


*E. eriocephalus* J. Vahl.

Stems 3–35 cm. tall, sparingly to densely villous with crinkled hairs; leaves villous when young, approaching glabrate with age, the basal oblanceolate, up to 9 cm. long and 8 mm. wide; stem leaves few; heads usually solitary, the disk 15–30 mm. wide; involucre usually densely wooly-villous; phyllaries tinted deep purple; rays 100 or more, white to pink or purple, 3–6 mm. long.

Arctic Alaska—Greenl.—Que.—Central Alaska. Fig. 989.

*E. unalaskensis* (DC.) Ledeb.

Stems 2–20 cm. tall, villous throughout; basal leaves oblanceolate, up to 8 cm. long and 11 mm. wide; heads solitary; involucre 6–9 mm. high; phyllaries black-purple, rays 50–150, 3–6 mm. long, erect or ascending.

Circumpolar, south to Que. and Mont. Fig. 990.


Caespitose; stems 1–10 cm. tall, leafy at the base, more or less villous; leaves oblanceolate or spatulate, up to 3 cm. long and 5 mm. wide; heads solitary, the disk 10–15 mm. wide; involucre 7–10 mm. high, villous; rays 60–90, white or pink, 4–8 mm. long.

Central Alaska—Yukon—B.C. Fig. 991.

11. *E. compositus* Pursh.

Hispid-hirsute throughout; leaves mostly basal, 1–4 times ternately lobed or dissected; stem leaves few and reduced; stems scapiform, up to 25 cm. tall; heads solitary, the disk 8–20 mm. wide; rays 20–60, white, pink or blue, up to 12 mm. long but usually shorter and often inconspicuous. The typical form has leaves 2–4 times ternate with long linear divisions. Var. *glabratus* Macoun has 2–3 times ternate leaves with shorter divisions. Var. *discoideus* Gray has leaves simply ternate.

Central Alaska—Greenl.—Que.—S. Dak.—Ariz.—Calif. Fig. 992.

12. *E. philadelphicus* L.

Biennial or short-lived perennial, more or less pubescent with long spreading hairs, 2–8 dm. tall, branched above; basal leaves oblanceolate to obovate, tapering into a short petiole, up to 15 cm. long and 3 cm. wide; stem leaves clasping, ample; heads few to many in an open inflorescence; phyllaries green with hyaline margins; rays more than 100, very narrow, pink or rose-purple.

Liard Hot Springs—Mack.—Labr.—Maine—Texas—Calif.


Biennial or short-lived perennial; stems 1 to many, 1–3 dm. tall, nearly glabrate at the base but increasingly bristly-hairy toward the top, the same type of hairs on the lower edge of the upper leaves and on the phyllaries; lower leaves narrowly oblanceolate, up to 15 cm. long; heads few or several, the involucre 4–9 mm. high; rays numerous, white or pinkish, 2–3 mm. long.

Central Alaska—Yukon—Sask.—N. Dak.—N. Mex.—Calif. and in Ont. and Que. Fig. 993.
14. *E. acris* L.

Biennial or perennial; stems 1–8 dm. tall, subglabrous to spreading-hirsute; leaves subglabrous to hirsute, the basal one oblanceolate, entire or remotely serrulate, up to 10 cm. long and 15 mm. wide; heads one to many; involucres 5–12 mm. high; rays white to pink or purplish, 2.5–4.5 mm. long. This is our commonest *Erigeron* and occurs in 3 varieties. Var. *asteroides* (Andriz.) DC. 3–8 dm. tall, erect, heads several to many; peduncles and involucre glandular, rays pinkish. Var. *debilis* Gray plant 2–25 cm. tall; heads solitary or few, peduncles and involucre glandular; rays pinkish. Var. *elatus* (Hook.) Cronq. plant 1–4 dm. tall, erect; heads solitary or few; peduncles and involucre more or less hirsute, not glandular; rays white or pinkish, short.

Circumpolar, south to Maine, Mich., Colo., Calif. Fig. 994.

6. **ANTENNARIA** Gaertn.

Wooly, dioecious perennials; leaves basal and alternate; heads small, discoid, many-flowered; inflorescence dry, scarious, white, brown or rose; pistillate corollas with filiform corollas, the staminate flowers with tubular, 5-lobed corollas and rudimentary styles and ovaries; pappus of capillary bristles. There is much apomixis in this group which makes it very difficult to determine true species. Many of the forms here described should perhaps be regarded as subspecies or varieties. The treatment here largely follows the treatment of the genus by Dr. A. E. Porsild of the National Museum of Canada. (White pappus of sterile flowers suggests the antenna of certain insects.)

1A. Basal leaves prominently 3-nerved, 4–16 cm. long. . . 1. *A. pulcherrima*
2A. Basal leaves single-nerved, lateral nerves if any obscure.
1B. Tall, rather broad-leaved plants with large heads. 2. *A. howellii*
2B. Tall, medium or dwarf species with small heads.
1C. Bracts of the involucre (phyllaries) with pale greenish-brown to olivaceous or dark brown with usually acuminate and erose tips.
1D. Plant normally monocephalous.
1E. Plants with stolons. 3. *A. philonipha*
2E. Plants densely tufted, lacking stolons.
1F. Male and female usually present. 4. *A. monocephala*
2F. Only the female plants known.
1G. Inner phyllaries normally with blunt, pale, straw-colored tips. 24. *A. pygmaea*
2G. Inner phyllaries with attenuate, olive-brown tips. 5. *A. angustata*
2D. Plant normally with more than one head.
1E. Male and female plants usually present.
1F. Involucre 4–5 mm. high. 6. *A. alaskana*
2F. Involucre about 6 mm. high.
1G. Basal leaves spatulate, 10–15 mm. long. 7. *A. neoalaskana*
2G. Basal leaves about 6 mm. long. 8. *A. densifolia*
2E. Only the female plant known.
1F. Plant caespitose with numerous sessile sterile rosettes.
1G. Basal leaves narrowly oblanceolate, tapering to the apex, pappus rufidu-
lous ........................................ 9. A. ekmaniana
2G. Basal leaves spatulate-obovate, rounded at the apex; pappus white.
1H. Plant pulvinate, basal leaves short, obovate. ......................... 10. A. compacta
2H. Plant caespitose but not pulvinate; leaves longer. .................... 11. A. subcanescens
2F. Plants loosely caespitose with basal rosettes borne on well-developed prostrate or ascending stolons.
1G. Achenes papillose.
1H. Inflorescence rather compact; inner phyllaries dark brown. .......... 12. A. stolonifera
2H. Inflorescence open; inner phyllaries pale brown. ...................... 13. A. pedunculata
2G. Achenes glabrous.
1H. Heads 1–3, 7–9 mm. high. .................. 14. A. megacephala
2H. Heads 3–5, 6–7 mm. high. ................... 15. A. pallida
2C. At least the inner phyllaries with papery, white, straw-colored or pink and usually ligulate non-attenuate tips.
1D. Inner phyllaries pink.
1E. Male plant as common as the female. ........... 16. A. dioica
2E. Only female plants known in our region.
1F. Fruiting stems usually 20 cm. or more tall.
1G. Plants with well developed stolons.
1H. Basal leaves glabrate above; cauline leaves ample. .................... 17. A. alborosea
2H. Basal leaves not glabrate above, stem leaves reduced.
1J. Basal leaves narrowly spatulate; phyllaries pale pink, soon becoming pale gray or straw-colored. ......................... 18. A. elegans
2J. Basal leaves oblanceolate; phyllaries pink even in age. ................ 19. A. rosea
2G. Plant with short, sessile offsets; leaves spatulate-obovate. ............ 20. A. oxyphylla
2F. Fruiting stems less than 20 cm. tall.
1G. Heads nodding in youth; plants with matted growth. .................. 21. A. breitungii
2G. Heads not nodding in youth; basal leaves erect. ....................... 22. A. incarnata
2D. Inner phyllaries papery white or straw-colored; never pink.
1E. Monocephalous or rarely with 2 or 3 heads.
1F. Basal leaves 1–3 cm. long. .................. 23. A. shumaginensis
2F. Basal leaves rarely over 1 cm. long. .................. 24. A. pygmaea
2E. Heads normally more than 1.
1F. Tall plants, usually 20 cm. or more tall. ... 27. A. leuchippi
2F. Dwarf to medium plants.
1G. Heads nodding when young; inflorescence glomerate; phyllaries papery white.
1H. Cauline leaves without scarious tips. ... 25. A. laingii
2H. Upper 1–3 cauline leaves with slender scarious tips. .................. 26. A. nitida
2G. Heads not nodding in youth; inflorescence open; phyllaries thin and soft.
1H. Upper 1–3 cauline leaves with slender scarious tips. .................. 23. A shumaginensis
2H. Upper 5–8 cauline leaves with broad, flat and very prominent scarious appendages. ................... 29. A. isolepis
1. *A. pulcherrima* (Hook.) Greene.

Stems 2–5 dm. tall; basal leaves 4–12 cm. long; stem leaves narrow and much reduced; heads 4–20, the pistillate with involucres 7–8 mm. high; phyllaries in 3 series, lanate at the base, the tips scarious and pale brown; pappus white; achenes glabrous. Var. *angutisquama* Porsild of the Pelly Range has phyllaries long-attenuate and glabrate attenuate leaves.

Central Alaska—Gt. Bear L.—Newf.—Colo.—Wash. Fig. 995.

2. *A. howellii* Greene.

Young stolons flagellate, up to 1 dm. long; rosette leaves 25–50 mm. long, 5–20 mm. wide, glabrous above; mature stems 20–35 cm. tall, greenish purple with thin lanate tomentum; heads 4–8, the lateral ones on peduncles up to 1 cm. long; involucres about 1 cm. high; phyllaries linear-lanceolate, greenish brown and lanate below, with long-attenuate, tawny and papery tips.

Southeast Yukon—Sask.—Mont.—Ore. Fig. 996.


Plant matted with offsets 5–10 cm. long; basal leaves spatulate-obovate, glabrous above, about 15 mm. long and 4 mm. wide; stems slender and weak, the pistillate plant 8–14 cm. tall, the staminate shorter; pistillate involucres 6–7 mm. high; phyllaries of equal length, thin, hyaline, acuminate; pappus rufidulous; style exerted; achenes glabrous.

Seward Penin.—Artic Coast—Mack.—B. C. Fig. 997.

4. *A. monocephala* DC.

Often forming small mats with the offsets only a few cm. long; basal leaves spatulate-obcuneate, about 1 cm. long, mucronate, glabrous above; stems 2–10 cm. tall, rarely taller, the stem leaves with prominent scarious tips; pistillate involucres 4–5 mm. high; phyllaries dark brown to almost black in the middle; style long-exerted. Var. *exilis* (Greene) Hult. has silvery-appressed upper leaf surfaces and up to 5 cm. long runners.

East Asia—Mackenzie Mts.—B.C.—Aleutians. Fig. 998.

5. *A. angustata* Greene.

Caespitose with sessile or subsessile offsets; basal leaves narrowly oblanceolate, 8–13 mm. long, about 2 mm. wide; stems 5–14 cm. tall bearing 7–11 linear leaves with flat scarious tips; involucres 8–10 mm. high, thinly lanate at the base; phyllaries long-attenuate, olivaceous; style included or short-exerted; pappus white; achenes glabrous.

Wainwright, Mack.—Greenl.—Canadian Rockies. Fig. 999.

Caespitose with branched caudex; basal leaves narrowly spatulate-oblanceolate, 1–3 cm. long, 2–4 mm. wide, cinereous-tomentose on both surfaces; cauline leaves linear with short scarious tips; stems 3–17 cm. tall; heads 3–5; phyllaries densely imbricated and with olivaceous tips; pappus tawny.

Bering Sea region—central Alaska. Fig. 1000.


Caespitose, the offsets sessile; basal leaves spatulate, 10–15 mm. long, 2–3 mm. wide, appressed-tomentose on both surfaces, glabrate in age; stems 5–12 cm. tall, stiff, with 4–7 scarious-tipped leaves; heads mostly three; pappus white; tips of corolla pale yellow; style much exerted; achenes minutely papillose.

Known from Richardson Mts. and Sadlerochit River.


Densely caespitose, the offsets short and crowded; basal leaves densely congested, cuneate-ovate or broadly oblanceolate, obtuse and not mucronate, 5–6 mm. long, 3 mm. broad, densely and yellowishly tomentose on both surfaces; stems 6–9 cm. tall; cauline leaves 5–7 with subulate tips; heads 2–4 on 5 mm. long peduncles; corolla lobes purplish; style exerted, bifid; pappus white; achenes glabrous.

Mackenzie Mts.


Densely caespitose; basal leaves linear-oblanceolate, densely appressed-tomentose on both surfaces, 10–22 mm. long, 2–3 mm. wide; stems 1–2 dm. tall, purplish-tinged; heads 1–7; involucres about 7 mm. high; outer phyllaries lanceolate, the inner long-attenuate, light chestnut brown; pappus subrufescent; style exerted; achenes glabrous or minutely papillose.

East Asia—Alaska—Yukon—Greenl.—Labr. Fig. 1001.


Densely caespitose; basal leaves broadly oblanceolate-obovate, 4–8 mm. long, 2.5–4 mm. wide, densely appressed canescent-tomentose on both surfaces; stems 5–10 cm. tall, often arched; cauline leaves 5–9 with long scarious appendages; heads (1)2–4; involucres 6–7 mm. high; phyllaries oblong, dusky brown, in age tawny, the inner narrower, olivaceous, with attenuate, erose tips; style barely exerted; pappus white; achenes glabrous.

Seward Penin.—Victoria Isl.—Yukon—Mack. Fig. 1002.
11. *A. subcanescens* Ostf.

Caespitose, forming dense cushions; basal leaves oblanceolate, 15–25 mm. long including petiole, 4–5 mm. wide, thinly appressed-tomentose on both surfaces; stems 5–10 cm. tall, dark purplish, glandular-papillose under the indument; cauline leaves 5–7, with long scarious appendages; heads usually 3; involucre about 7 mm. high; phyllaries dark brown with greenish-brown tips; style exerted; pappus dirty white.

Cape Lisburne—Coronation Gulf—south Yukon—Alaska Range.


Stolons leafy, freely rooting, 5–10 cm. long; basal leaves sericeous-tomentose, spatulate, obtuse, mucronate, 15–25 mm. long, 3–5 mm. wide; stems elongating in fruit to 14–18 cm. tall; uppermost stem leaves with scarious tips; heads 3–5; phyllaries dark; styles scarcely exerted; achenes small, papillose.

Southeast Yukon. Fig. 1003.


Stolons procumbent, 5–10 cm. long; basal leaves oblanceolate, mucronate, 2 cm. long, 5 mm. wide, sericeous, becoming glabrescent in age; stems 15–22 cm. tall; heads 1–5, the lower with peduncles 3–6 cm. long; involucres 7–10 mm. high; corolla purple; styles strongly exerted, bifid; achenes strongly papillose, 1 mm. long.

Pelly Range and Umiat.


Stolons densely leafy, short and suberect; basal leaves spatulate-ovate or broadly oblanceolate, mucronate, 8–12 mm. long, 3–4 mm. wide, the upper surface glabrescent in age; stems 5–12 cm. tall; cauline leaves 5–9, linear with prominent scarious tips; heads 1–3; involucres 8–10 mm. high; phyllaries dark green or olivaceous; style barely exerted, bifid; pappus white; achenes glabrous.

Southeast Yukon and north B. C.

15. *A. pallida* E. Nels.

Stolons well developed; basal leaves spatulate-oblanceolate, 10–15 mm. long, appressed wooly on both surfaces; stems 6–15 cm. tall; cauline leaves 7–9, almost lacking scarious appendages; heads 3–6; involucres 6–7 mm. high; inner phyllaries with dirty white erose tips; pappus white; achenes glabrous.

Aleutians—Alaska Range—southeast Alaska. Fig. 1004.


Offsets short and ascending; basal leaves obovate, mucronate, glabrous above, 1–2 cm. long, 3–6 mm. wide; heads 3–6; involucre 7–9
mm. high; inner phyllaries scarious, white or tinted rose; corollas rose-purple; styles exerted, bifid; stems 10–15 cm. tall; cauline leaves 7–10, the uppermost with slightly scarious margin.

A Eurasian species occurring in the west Aleutians. Fig. 1005.


Stolons creeping, branching, 5–10 cm. long; basal leaves oblong-lanceolate, mucronate, glabrous above 15–30 mm. long, 4–6 mm. wide; stems 20–35 cm. tall; stem leaves 14–20, linear-lanceolate, glabrate; heads 5–10; involucres 6–7 mm. high; inner phyllaries roseate, later straw-colored; style scarcely exerted; pappus white.

Central Alaska—Gt. Bear L.—Alta.—B.C. Fig. 1006.


Humifuse; basal leaves spreading, linear-oblong-lanceolate, acute, 8–20 mm. long, 2–3 mm. wide, appressed-sericeous on both surfaces; stems 12–20 cm. tall; upper stem leaves with scarious tips; heads 1–8, on elongated peduncles; involucres 5–6 mm. high; inner phyllaries oblong-lanceolate, acuminate, erose, pale rose when young, becoming gray or straw-colored.

Southeast Yukon and Gt. Bear Lake. Fig. 1007.


Stolons long, ligneous, branching; basal leaves oblanceolate, 10–25 mm. long, 2–4 mm. wide with densely appressed pale tomentum; stems 12–20 cm. tall; stem leaves 8–10, without scarious tips; heads 4–10; involucres 4–5 mm. high; inner phyllaries dark rose or pink, fading in age; pappus dirty white; style not exerted; achenes glabrous.

Pacific coast of Alaska—central Yukon—S. Dak.—Alta. Fig. 1008.


Stolons short, leafy, ascending; basal leaves 10–20 mm. long, 4–7 mm. wide, obovate-oblong-lanceolate, mucronate, silvery-gray on both surfaces; stems 16–30 cm. tall, slender; stem leaves 9–12, the upper with scarious tips; heads 3–10; involucres 6–7 mm. high; inner phyllaries pale pink turning straw-color; pappus white; corollas reddish-purple; style barely exerted; achenes glabrous.

Central Alaska—Yukon—Lake Athabaska. Fig. 1009.


Humifuse; stolons up to 8 cm. long; basal leaves narrowly spatulate-ovate, 5–7 mm. long, 2–3 mm. wide, cinereous-tomentose on upper surface but becoming glabrate in age; stems 8–15 cm. tall; stem leaves 8–10, linear-oblong with scarious tips; heads 4–8; involucre 5–6 mm. high; phyllaries rose pink; achenes papillose.

Alaska and south Yukon.
22. *A. incarnata* Porsild.

Stolons suberect, 3–5 cm. long; basal leaves oblanceolate or spatulate, acute, 1 cm. long, 2–3 mm. wide; stems 8–12 cm. tall; stem leaves 7 or 8, with acute or attenuate scarious tips; heads 4–10; involucres about 5 mm. high; inner phyllaries pale rose.

Pelly Range. Fig. 1010.


Stolons short and erect; basal leaves 1–3 cm. long, 3–6 mm. wide, spatulate-ovate, mucronate, glabrate above; stems 8–15 cm. tall, with 5–8 leaves; heads 1–3; involucres 6–7 mm. high; inner phyllaries pale; corolla purplish; style exerted.

Shumagin Isls., Naknek and Robertson River.


Stolons short, erect-ascending, forming tufts; basal leaves oblanceolate, mucronate, 8–14 mm. long, 3–4 mm. wide, glabrate above; stems 4–14 cm. tall, bearing about 9 glabrate leaves; heads solitary or occasionally 1 or 2 smaller heads below the terminal one; involucre about 7 mm. high; inner phyllaries with stramineous tips; pappus silky, white; style barely exerted.

Pelly Range—Labr.


Offsets stolon-like; basal leaves 10–15 mm. long, about 3 mm. wide, oblanceolate, acuminate, densely canescent-tomentose on both surfaces; stems 8–14 cm. tall with leaves not scarious-tipped; heads 3–8; involucres 5–6 mm. high; inner phyllaries ivory white, obtuse; pappus white; achenes glabrous.

Central Alaska—south Yukon—Rocky Mts. Fig. 1011.


Densely matted with freely branching stolons; basal leaves obovate-oblanceolate, silvery white on both surfaces, 5–15 mm. long, 3–5 mm. wide; stems 5–25 cm. tall bearing 8–20 linear leaves, the uppermost with attenuate scarious tips; inflorescence glomerate when young, open and branched in age; involucres 6–7 mm. high; phyllaries with papery white tips; styles barely exerted.

Central Alaska—Gt. Bear L.—James Bay—Sask.—B. C. and in Rocky Mts. to N. Mex. Fig. 1012.


Leafy stolons up to 9 cm. long; basal leaves 20–25 mm. long, about 4 mm. wide, oblanceolate-spatulate, mucronate, white-tomentose on both surfaces; stems greenish-purple, 20–30 cm. tall with about 15 evenly spaced leaves; heads 6–10; involucres 5–6 mm. high; phyllaries
mostly with white tips, in youth dotted with pink spots; corolla purple; style not exerted.

South Alaska and Yukon. Fig. 1013.

28. A. subviscosa Fern.

Humifuse; basal leaves oblanceolate-spatulate, obtuse, 8–15 mm. long, 2–5 mm. wide, densely white-tomentose on both surfaces; stems 8–14 cm. tall with about 10 leaves; heads 3–6; involucre 5–6 mm. high; inner phyllaries nearly white; pappus white; style barely exerted; achenes glabrous.

Southeast Yukon, Lake Athabasca, and Gaspe, Que. Fig. 1014.

29. A. isolepis Greene.

Humifuse with leafy stolons up to 5 cm. long; basal leaves oblanceolate, 1–2 cm. long, 2–5 mm. wide, appressed white-tomentose on both surfaces; stems 10–15 cm. tall, the upper cauline leaves with broad, flat, scarious tips; heads 3–6, rarely more; involuces 6–7 mm. high; phyllaries with erose papery white tips; pappus white.

Central Alaska—Gt. Bear L.—Labr.—Que.—B. C. Fig. 1015.

7. ANAPHALIS DC.

White-tomentose or wooly perennials; leaves alternate, entire; heads discoid, with polygamo-dioecious flowers; involuces hemispheric, the imbricated phyllaries in several series and pearly white; pistillate flowers with filiform corollas, the perfect but sterile central flowers with 5-toothed tubular corollas; pappus of capillary bristles. (Greek, name of some similar plant.)


Stems 2–6 dm. tall; leaves 5–10 cm. long, 3–15 mm. wide, densely white-tomentose below, less so above, the upper surface glabrate in age; heads numerous, in a compound corymb, 6–7 mm. high, about 8 mm. broad; phyllaries pearly white. A very variable group some forms of which have been described as species.

East Asia—Aleutians—Labr.—Penn.—Kans. Fig. 1016.

8. GNAPHALIUM L.

Annual, biennial, or perennial herbs; leaves alternate, entire, narrow, wooly; heads discoid, of outer pistillate flowers with filiform corollas and a few perfect flowers with tubular corollas; phyllaries dry, scarious; pappus a row of capillary bristles. (Greek, referring to the wool.)

G. uliginosum L.

A wooly annual, 4–20 cm. tall, often diffusely branched; heads very small, in dense, terminal, leafy-bracted clusters; phyllaries linear, acute, brownish; achenes about two thirds of a mm. long.

Introduced as a weed in several places, native of Eurasia. Fig. 1017.
9. MADIA Molina.

Glandular-viscid, heavy-scented annuals; leaves entire, narrow and at least some of them alternate; heads radiate, 1- to many-flowered; rays yellow, small and inconspicuous; phyllaries in a single series, strongly inflexed, and each inclosing an achene; achenes angled, those of the ray flowers flattened and very oblique; pappus none. (Madi, the Chilian name.)

*M. glomerata* Hook.  
Tarweed.

Plant 3-8 dm. tall, leafy, hirsute throughout, glandular in the inflorescence; leaves linear; heads glomerate, about 6 x 4 mm.; achenes from the ray flowers somewhat curved, those from the disk flowers 4- to 5-angled.

Matanuska—Yukon—Sask.—Colo.—Calif. Probably introduced in our area. Fig. 1018.

10. HELIANTHUS L.

Coarse annuals or perennials; leaves large, simple; heads large, 1 to many; rays yellow, neutral, spreading; phyllaries in several series; receptacle chaffy, the chaff subtending the disk flowers; achenes 4-angled or flattened. (Greek, sun and flower.)

*H. annuus* L.  
Common Sunflower.

Stem hispid or scabrous, 3-25 dm. tall, usually branched; leaves broadly ovate, 3-ribbed, coarsely dentate; phyllaries usually long-acuminate. In cultivation the heads are often very large.

Adventive at Fairbanks and Manly Hot Springs. Native of the central and southwestern states.

11. BIDENS L.

Herbs; leaves opposite, serrate, lobed or dissected; heads rather large, mostly with rays; phyllaries in 2 series, the outer often foliaceous; receptacle chaffy, the chaff subtending the disk flowers; achenes flat or quadangular, cuneate to linear; pappus of two or four teeth or subulate barbed awns. (Latin, 2-toothed, from the achene.)

*B. cernua* L.  
Nodding Bur-Marigold.

Annual; 2-7 dm. tall; leaves sessile, lanceolate, distantly serrate, sometimes connate at the base; heads several to many, 15-25 mm. broad; achenes 4-angled with 4 awns, 5-6 mm. long.

Galena and Manly Hot Springs. Probably introduced. Fig. 1019.

12. ACHILLEA (Vail.) L.

Erect perennial leafy plants; leaves alternate, varying from serrate
to tripinnatifid; heads corymbose, small, with white or rose-colored rays; phyllaries scarious-margined, in several unequal imbricated series; achenes oblong or obovate, flattened, margined; pappus none. (Named for Achilles of mythology.)

1A. Leaves pinnatifid. .................................................. 1. A. sibirica
2A. Leaves bi- or tripinnate.
   1B. Involucres 5–7 mm. high. ................................. 2. A. borealis
   2B. Involucres 4–4.5 mm. high.
      1C. Ultimate leaf segments linear; rachis merely margined. 3. A. lanulosa
      2C. Ultimate leaf segments lanceolate; rachis winged. 4. A. millefolium

1. A. sibirica Ledeb. .......................... Siberian Yarrow.
       A. multiflora Hook.

       Stems 3–12 dm. tall, villous; heads numerous, 4–5 mm. high and 4–6 mm. broad; phyllaries villous, elliptic with brown margins; ray flowers with much smaller ligules than in the following species.

       Asia—Bethel—Gt. Bear L.—Man.—B. C. and Gaspe Penin. Fig 1020.

2. A. borealis Bong. .......................... Northern Yarrow.

       Stems 2–5 dm. tall, more or less silky-villous; leaves 5–15 cm. long; heads larger than in the two following species; phyllaries lanceolate with prominent dark margins; ligules of the ray flowers white or pinkish.

       Common and widespread; Alaska—Newf.—Que.—N. Mex.—Calif. Fig. 1021.

3. A. lanulosa Nutt.

       Copiously villous with long silky hairs, 2–6 dm. tall; leaves 5–10 cm. long, villous; phyllaries elliptic, obtuse, with greenish midrib and straw-colored or brownish margins; achenes margined.

       Alaska and Yukon—Sask.—Minn.—Kans.—Calif. Fig. 1022.

4. A. millefolium L.

       Stems erect, 3–10 dm. tall, more or less villous; leaves 5–10 cm. long, finely villous to glabrate; primary segments spreading and more or less decurrent on the wing-margined rachis; achene scarcely margined.

       Klondyke Valley; native of Eurasia and common in the states. A. ptarmica L. sometimes persists from cultivation. The leaves are simply serrate and the ligules are 4–5 mm. long.

13. ANTHEMIS L.

       Herbs with pinnatifid or dissected leaves; heads peduncled, rather large, radiate; involucre saucer-shaped or hemispheric; phyllaries scarious, in several series; receptacle conic or hemispheric, chaffy; pappus none or a small crown; achenes glabrous, terete or ribbed. (Ancient name of the Chamomile.)
A. cotula L. Mayweed, Dog-Fennel.

Maruta cotula (L.) DC.

An ill-scented annual; rays white, disk flowers yellow; involucre 8–12 mm. broad; phyllaries oblong, obtuse, pubescent; achenes 10-ribbed. An introduced weed and not common.

A. tinctoria L. a yellow-flowered perennial sometimes persists after cultivation.

14. CHRYSANTHEMUM L.

Annual or perennial herbs; leaves alternate, usually dentate, incised or dissected; heads large, peduncled, usually radiate; phyllaries in 2 or 3 series, scarious-margined; receptacle flat or convex, naked; achenes angled or terete, 5- to 10-ribbed, those from the ray flowers commonly 3-angled; pappus none. (Greek, golden flower.)

1A. Leaves small, narrow, entire. .......................... 1. C. integrifolium
2A. Leaves larger, toothed or lobed.
   1B. Stem leaves cuneate-spatulate, toothed or lobed above. ....................................... 2. C. arcticum
   2B. Stem leaves linear-spatulate, pinnately incised. ... 3. C. leucanthemum

1. C. integrifolium Rich.

Perennial; stems 2–18 cm. tall, pubescent, scape-like with 1–4 leaves; leaves mostly basal, linear, 1–4 cm. long; heads solitary, the disk 8–15 mm. broad; involucre 5–8 mm. high; phyllaries rounded at the apex, green with wide brownish-black scarious margins; rays white, 5–10 mm. long.

Bering Sea—Arctic—central Alaska—north B. C. and in Asia. Fig. 1023.

2. C. arcticum L. Arctic Daisy.

Stems usually simple, 1–6 dm. tall; leaves somewhat fleshy; heads solitary, the disk 15–25 mm. broad; rays white, 10–25 mm. long; phyllaries oblong, obtuse, with broad purplish-brown margins. A low form of the northern Bering Sea and Arctic Coast with glabrous basal parts and cuneate, not pinnatifid leaves has been described as ssp. polaris Hult.

Circumpolar, south to south Hudson Bay and southeast Alaska. Fig. 1024.

3. C. leucanthemum L. Ox-Eye Daisy.

Stems 3–9 dm. tall, simple or forking; basal leaves obovate or spatulate, dentate; upper leaves more or less incised; heads on long peduncles; involucres 12–15 mm. broad; phyllaries oblong-lanceolate, obtuse, with narrow band of purplish-brown and scarious margins; rays white, 12–15 mm. long.

Sparingly introduced; native of Eurasia.
15. MATRICARIA L.

Leaves alternate, 1- to 3-pinnatifid into narrow divisions; involucre saucer-shaped to hemispheric; phyllaries in 2-4 series, somewhat imbricate, obtuse, with scarious margins; receptacle conic or hemispheric, naked; achenes 3- to 5-ribbed. (Latin, mother and dear, from medicinal virtues of some species.)

1A. Annual; heads discoid. ................. 1. M. suaveolens
2A. Heads radiate.
   1B. Plant 1-3 dm. tall. .................. 2. M. ambigu a
   2B. Plant 3-6 dm. tall. .................. 3. M. inodora


   Chamomilla suaveolens (Pursh) Rydb.

   Glabrous, leafy, much branched weed, 1-4 dm. tall; heads 8-10 mm. in diameter; phyllaries with broad, scarious margins; pappus an obscure crown. The odor is very distinctive.

   Circumpolar as a native or introduced plant south to Mass. and Mo. Fig. 1025.

2. M. ambigu a (Ledeb.) Kryl. Arctic Chamomile.

   M. grandiflora (Hook.) Britt.

   Perennial; stems glabrous, branched above or simple and monoecephalus; leaves 1- to 2-pinnately dissected, 2-7 cm. long; disks 12-20 mm. wide; phyllaries obtuse, glabrous, brown or with wide, dark brown, scarious margins; rays white, 15-25 mm. long.

   Seward Penin.—Arctic—Hudson Bay—Baffin Land—Greenl. and in Eurasia. Fig. 1026.


   Annual or biennial; stems usually much branched and glabrous or nearly so; leaves 2- to 3-pinnately dissected into filiform lobes, up to 15 cm. long; phyllaries with brown scarious margins; rays white. Cultivated forms are usually double.

   Adventive at Fairbanks. Native of Europe.

16. ARTEMISIA (Tourn.) L.

   Odorous perennial herbs or shrubs with alternate leaves; heads usually small, discoid, many-flowered, usually nodding when young, with greenish or yellowish flowers; involucres campanulate or hemispheric; phyllaries in 2-4 series; achenes ellipsoid; pappus none. (Named for Artemisia, wife of Mausolus.)

1A. All leaves entire or the lower 3-toothed or lobed at the apex.
   1B. Plant glabrous. .......................... 1. A. dracunculus
   2B. Plants white-tomentose. .................. 15. A. gnaphaloides

2A. Lower leaves deeply lobed to pinnate.
   1B. Low caespitose pulvinate species
      1C. Corolla pilose. ......................... 5. A. glomerata
2C. Corolla glabrous.

1D. Leaves completely covered with long white hairs. .............................. 6. A. senjavinensis

2D. Leaves sparingly silky, green above. .............................. 7. A. globularia

2B. Plants not pulvinate-caespitose.

1C. Receptacle hairy. .............................. 4. A. frigida

2C. Receptacle glabrous.

1D. Stem leaves large, often more than 5 cm. long, usually not divided to the midrib.

1E. Flowers reddish. .............................. 16. A. unalaskensis

2E. Flowers yellowish-brown ................... 17. A. tilesii

1D. Stem leaves divided usually to the midrib.

1E. Phyllaries white-tomentose on the back.

2F. Ultimate divisions of the leaves oblanceolate or spatulate. ........................... 14. A. kruhsiana

2G. Phyllaries with light-colored scarious margins. ........................... 13. A. alaskana

2F. Phyllaries lacking tomentum on the back.

1F. Ultimate divisions of the leaves oblong to ovate. ............................. 8. A. arctica

2G. Ultimate divisions of the leaves linear.

1G. Leaf segments ascending, all acute. ............................. 9. A. laciniata

2H. Heads about 9 mm. in diameter. ............................. 10. A. macrobotrys

2F. Stem leaves entire or lobed, few.

1G. Plant 1 dm. or less tall; densely white-villous. ............................. 11. A. aleutica

2G. Plants usually taller.

1H. Heads numerous, the phyllaries green. 2. A. canadensis

2H. Heads fewer; phyllaries gray pubescent on the back. ........................... 3. A. borealis

1. A. dracunculus L.

A. dracunculoides Pursh.

Linear-leaved Wormwood.

Glabrous; stems woody, branched, 4–9 dm. tall; leaves linear, the lower often 3- or more-cleft, the others entire, up to 4 cm. long; heads numerous, nodding, about 3 mm. long and broad; phyllaries ovate, green with wide scarious margins.

South Alaska and Yukon southward and in Eurasia. Fig. 1027.

2. A. canadensis Michx.

Canada Wormwood.

Plants with long taproot; stems 1 or few, 2–10 dm. tall; leaves glabrous to silky, divided into very narrow linear segments 0.5–2 mm. wide; heads numerous, suberect to nodding, 3–4 mm. long and at least as wide; phyllaries round-elliptic, green, with broad hyaline margins.

Central Alaska—Newf.—Vt.—Minn.—Colo.—Wash. Fig. 1028.

3. A. borealis Pall.

Northern Wormwood.

Leaves mostly basal, minutely silky or glabrate, the ultimate segments linear-lanceolate; stems 1–several, 1–3 dm. tall; inflorescence a raceme or spike-like; heads 4–6 mm. broad, purplish to green; phyllaries pubescent to glabrate, with narrow scarious margins. The var. purshii
Bess. has smaller heads, is more permanently villous and the upper leaves mostly entire. Bering Strait—west Greenl.—Newf.—Gt. Lakes—Colo. also in north Asia. Fig. 1029.


Prairie Sagewort.  

Woody at the base, 2–5 dm. tall, whole plant silky-canescent, brownish in age; leaves 1–2 cm. long with linear-filiform divisions; heads numerous, nodding, racemose or racemose-paniculate, about 4 mm. broad.  

Dry plains and hillsides, Alaska—L. Athabasca—Wisc.—Texas—Ariz. and in Eurasia. Fig. 1030.


Caespitose and silky-villous; basal leaves 1–3 cm. long, 2- to 3-ternate; stem leaves few; stems 5–15 cm. tall; heads several in a capitate cluster, 5–6 mm. broad; phyllaries silky-villous, elliptical or oval with brown margins; disk corollas yellow, pubescent.  

East Asia and Bering Sea and Arctic Coast districts of Alaska. Fig. 1031.


Caespitose and silky-villous; leaves mostly basal, once or twice 3- to 5-fid, 5–15 mm. long, the lobes acutish; stems about 1 dm. tall; heads few or several in a capitate cluster, 4–5 mm. broad; phyllaries densely hirsute-villous on the back with dark margins; disk flower corollas yellow, glandular-glanduliferous. A beautiful species.  

St. Lawrence Bay in Asia to Bering Strait region of Alaska. Fig. 1032.

7. *A. globularia* Cham.  

Caespitose and silky-villous; leaves mostly basal, once or twice ternate, 1–3 cm. long; stems 5–12 cm. tall; heads several in a dense head, 5–8 mm. broad; phyllaries silky-hirsute with black or dark margins; corolla glabrous, yellow or pinkish.  

East shore of Chuch Penin. in Asia—central Alaska. Fig. 1033.


Arctic Wormwood.  

Glabrous or sparingly pubescent in the typical form; basal leaves petioled, 5–20 cm. long, twice or thrice pinnatifid; stems 2–6 dm. tall; heads several to many in a raceme, nodding, the lower on long peduncles, 7–10 mm. wide; phyllaries with green center and dark margins; corolla villous. A variable group. Var. *beringensis* Hult. of the Aleutians and Bering Sea region is lanate, the hairs of the inflorescence being rust-colored. Ssp. *comata* (Rydb.) Hult. of the Arctic Coast region is usually more or less lanate; stems 1–2 dm. tall; leaves with broad rachis and few short divaricate lobes.  

East Asia—Yukon—Wash. Fig. 1034.

More or less hirsute; lower leaves bipinnatifid; stem leafy, reddish-purple, 25–60 cm. tall; heads nodding, about 4 mm. broad; phyllaries light green with darker center and translucent scarious margins.

Globe on Livengood Highway and in Eurasia.


Rootstock creeping; plant more or less hirsute-pilose; leaves mostly basal, petioled, bi- or tripinnatifid; stems 2–4 dm. tall, greenish or straw-colored; heads several to many, nodding, 5–6 mm. broad; phyllaries with light, scarious, erose margins.

Fairbanks and Ft. Selkirk and in Siberia. Fig. 1035.


Caespitose and densely villous; leaves short-petioled, tripartite or pinnatisect; stems 2–5 cm. tall; heads few, about 5 mm. broad; outer phyllaries linear.

Middle Aleutians.


Caespitose and silky-villous or sericeous; basal leaves twice dissected into linear divisions; stems 1–2 dm. tall; heads in a spike-like raceme, 6–7 mm. broad; phyllaries densely villous; disk flowers yellow with glabrous or slightly pilose corollas.

East Asia—Coronation Gulf—Gt. Bear L.—Mt. McKinley Park. Fig. 1036.


Caespitose with woody rootstock; lower leaves pinnate with 5 divisions, white-tomentose on both surfaces; stems 2–5 dm. tall; inflorescence racemiform; heads nodding, 6–7 mm. broad; outer phyllaries villous-tomentose, the inner oval with scarious, erose margins.

Lake Kluane and Alaska. Fig. 1037.


*A. tyrrellii* Rydb.

Silky-canescient, woody at the base; lower leaves twice pinnatifid with 3–5 primary divisions, the ultimate divisions spatulate or oblanceolate; stem leaves more simple, the uppermost simple; stems 2–4 dm. tall, branched; heads nodding, often on long peduncles, about 7 mm. broad; corollas glandular-glanduliferous and somewhat hairy.

East Asia to Yukon. Fig. 1038.

15. *A. gnaphaloides* Nutt.

Caespitose, white-tomentose throughout; stems 3–10 dm. tall; leaves
numerous, the lower oblanceolate, 5–10 cm. long, the upper linear; heads numerous in leafy panicles, densely tomentose, 2–3 mm. broad. 

Bennett, probably introduced. Sask.—Ont.—Mo.—Colo.

16. A. unalaskensis Rydb.

Stems leafy, angled, striate, 3–12 dm. tall; leaves numerous, green and glabrate above, white-tomentose beneath, primary divisions usually 5, these again lobed and toothed, up to 1 dm. long and about as broad; heads numerous, in a leafy panicle, about 5 mm. long and wide; phyllaries ovate or oval, light green with scarious margins; corollas reddish-purple. The var. aleutica Hult. has narrower divisions of the leaves and the upper surface subtomentose-lanuginose.

Japan—Unalaska. Fig. 1039.

17. A. tilesii Ledeb.

Leafy perennial, striate; leaves sessile, 5–10 cm. long, acuminate, pinnatifid, soon glabrate above, white-tomentose beneath, the divisions 3–5, often again cleft or toothed; heads nodding in spike-like panicles; flowers yellowish-brown. A large and diverse group separable into 4 races as follows.

1A. Heads large, 6–8 mm. broad.
   1B. Unbranched with few heads; upper leaves lobed; leaves with narrow median lobe. .......... A. tilesii

2B. Taller and often branched with numerous heads; upper leaves entire; leaves with broad median lobe. ......................... Ssp. unalaskensis (Bess.) Hult.

2A. Heads smaller, 4–6 mm. broad.
   1B. Leaves strongly dissected into narrow, acute divisions; inflorescence often branched. .......... Ssp. gormanii (Rydb.) Hult.

2B. Upper leaves entire, inflorescence narrow. .......... Ssp. elatior T. & G.

The typical form Eurasia—Alaska—Hudson Bay. Ssp. elatior Alaska and Yukon—Mont.—Ore. Ssp. gormanii central Alaska south and west to Naknek. Ssp. unalaskensis Cordova and Mt. McKinley Park—Nome—Aleutians. Fig. 1040.

18. Artemisia sp.

What may be an undescribed species occurs on the sandy shores of Lake Kluane. It is subfruticose, 2–4 dm. tall, silvery-canescence throughout; lower leaves 2-pinnatisect or often only deeply 3-fid at the apex; upper leaves simple; heads about 5 mm. broad; phyllaries densely woolly.

17. TANACETUM (Tourn.) L.

Strongly aromatic leafy perennials; leaves alternate, 1- to 3-pinnatifid; heads radiate but the rays inconspicuous; involucres hemispheric or
depressed; receptacle convex, naked; achenes ribbed and with a flat top; pappus a short crown. (Name of uncertain derivation.)

1A. Heads numerous; introduced. ......................... 3. T. vulgare
2A. Heads solitary or few; native.
   1B. Heads 1–3, usually solitary. ....................... 1. T. bipinnatum
   2B. Heads usually more than 1. ....................... 2. T. huronense

1. T. bipinnatum (L.) Schultz-Bip.

   Stems 2–5 dm. tall, striate, hirsute; leaves up to 2 dm. long, the primary divisions up to 5 cm. long; involucres 15–20 mm. broad; phyllaries hirsute, with brown scarious margins; corollas 4 mm. long; achenes 3 mm. long; pappus a 3- to 5-lobed crown.

   Central Alaska west through Asia. Fig. 1041.

2. T. huronense Nutt.

   Very similar to T. bipinnatum but with a larger number of smaller heads and with shorter ray flowers.

   Central Alaska—Que.—Newf.—Maine—Mich.


   Stems stout, glabrous, 5–9 dm. tall; leaves pinnately divided, 1–3 dm. long; leaflets pinnatifid; heads numerous, 1 cm. or less broad.

   Adventive in southeast Alaska. Native of Europe and widely naturalized. Fig. 1042.

18. COTULA L.

   Low marsh plants with opposite leaves; heads discoid with a narrow row of marginal pistillate flowers; receptacle with short pedicels from which the achenes are deciduous; pappus not evident; achenes glabrous, compressed. (Greek, small cup, in allusion to the bases of the clasping leaves.)

   C. coronopifolia L. Mud-Disk.

   Decumbent and slightly fleshy; stems about 1 dm. tall; lower leaves toothed, the upper leaves reduced and lanceolate with entire margins; heads about 8 mm. broad, borne on slender peduncles; achenes smooth on convex side, white-papillose on slightly concave surface.

   Tidal flats, southeast Alaska. Widely distributed along the shores of both hemispheres.

19. PETASITES L.

   Perennial herbs with thick creeping rootstocks; leaves basal, petioled, broad, reniform, cordate, triangular or sagittate, tomentose beneath; flowering stems scaly, scape-like, preceding the leaves; heads
many-flowered, white or purplish, corymbose, some heads with fertile ray flowers and sterile tubular ones, others with all pistillate and fertile flowers; achenes narrow, 5- to 10-ribbed; pappus of soft white capillary bristles. (Greek, a broad brimmed hat in allusion to the large leaves.)

1A. Leaves lobed ¾ or more of the way to the base. ...... 5. P. palmata
2A. Leaves sagittate, the margins merely serrate. ...... 1. P. sagittata
3A. Leaves somewhat lobed but not more than about ½ way to the base.
   1B. Leaves lobed about ½ way to the base.
   1C. Leaves thin. ................................................. 4. P. vitifolius
   2C. Leaves thick. ................................................. 3. P. hyperboreus
2B. Leaves scarcely lobed to lobed ¼ way to the base. 2. P. frigidus


Scapes 2-4 dm. tall, floccose; scales lanceolate, attenuate, 5-8 cm. long; petioles of leaves 1-4 dm. long, white tomentose; leaves up to 2 dm. long, the under surface white-tomentose, the upper surface becoming glabrate in age. Easily determined by the mature leaf.

   Central Alaska—Labr.—Minn.—Colo.—B.C. Fig. 1043.

2. P. frigidus (L.) Fries. Arctic Sweet Coltsfoot.

Stems 2-4 dm. tall, floccose, with lanceolate scales 5-8 cm. long, often bearing a small blade; leaves 5-13 by 5-15 cm., sometimes slightly longer than broad, on petioles 1-2 dm. long; involucres about 1 cm. high; flowers nearly white, fragrant. Seems to hybridize with P. hyperboreus and P. sagittatus.

   Throughout Alaska and Yukon—Mack.—B.C. and in Eurasia. Fig. 1044.

3. P. hyperboreus Rydb.

Stems 1-3 dm. tall, floccose; scales lanceolate, 3-6 cm. long, sometimes with the suggestion of a blade at the tip; leaves reniform to deltoid, 5-15 cm. long, 8-20 cm. wide, on petioles 5-15 cm. long; involucres about 1 cm. long in the pistillate flowers; achenes 2 mm. long; pappus in flower 3-5 mm. long, in fruit 14-18 mm. long.

   Alaska and Yukon—Hudson Bay—Alta.—Wash. Fig. 1045.

4. P. vitifolius Greene.

Leaves reniform to cordate-deltoid, 5-25 cm. broad, cut about half way to the base into divergent lobes, white-tomentose beneath, on petioles 1-3 dm. long; stems 12-60 cm. tall; achenes about 1 mm. long.

   Yukon—Labr.—Que.—Minn.—Alta.

5. P. palmatus (Ait.) Gray.

Stems 15-60 cm. tall; leaves palmately 5- to 9-cleft from two thirds to almost the base, 7-20 cm. long and wide; involucres about 1 cm. high; flowers creamy white.

   South Yukon—Newf.—N. Y.—Minn.—B. C. Fig. 1046.
Perennial herbs with opposite leaves and peduncled heads; ray flowers usually present and fertile; involucre campanulate or turbinate with the phyllaries in one or two subequal series; corollas yellow; receptacle flat, villous or fibrillate; disk flowers perfect, fertile, the corollas 5-lobed, the style with reflexed branches; achenes 5- to 10-ribbed; pappus of one whorl of rather rigid, usually barbellate bristles. (Derivation uncertain.)

1A. Anthers yellow.
1B. Pappus white.
   1C. Leaves lanceolate or oblong lanceolate.
      1D. Achenes lanate-pilose. ......................... 1. A. alpina
      2D. Achenes glabrous or subglabrous below. ...... 2. A. louiseana
   2C. Leaves ovate, obovate or orbicular.
      1D. Lower leaves distinctly cordate. ............. 4. A. cordifolia
      2D. Lower leaves truncate or wide-cuneate at the base. ......................... 3. A. latifolia
2B. Pappus tawny or stramineous.
   1C. Phyllaries usually obtuse, the tips pilose within. 5. A. chamissonis
   2C. Phyllaries acute, the tips not pilose within.
      1D. Stem leaves 4–10 pairs. ...................... 6. A. amplexicaulis
      2D. Stem leaves 3 or 4 pairs. .................... 7. A. diversifolia
         1E. Basal leaf blades broadly ovate or subcordate. 8. A. mollis
         2E. Lower leaves oblanceolate, short petioled. ... 9. A. parrui
2A. Anthers purple.
   1B. Heads nodding, leaves mostly basal. .......... 10. A. lessingii
   2B. Heads erect; stem leafy. ....................... 11. A. unalaskensis

1. A. alpina (L.) Olin.

Stems single or seldom several, arising from a loose crown, 10–45 cm. tall, thinly to densely villous or hirsute; lower leaves 3- to 5-nerved, oblanceolate with winged petioles; stem leaves 1–4 pairs, lanceolate; heads 15–22 mm. high, usually somewhat broader than high; phyllaries 10–20 in 2 series; achenes densely hirsute. Represented in our area by 2 subspecies. Ssp. angustifolia (Vahl) Mag. (A. angustifolia Vahl) of the Arctic is 5–15 cm. tall with narrow leaves and bearing a single head. Ssp. attenuata (Greene) Mag. (A. attenuata Greene) is 15–45 cm. tall with 3–7 heads. Var. linearis Hult. has linear leaves. Var. vestita Hult. has the whole plant cinereous-pubescent.

Alaska—Ellesmereland—Greenl.—Mont.—B. C. and in Eurasia. Fig. 1047.

2. A. louiseana Farr. ssp. frigida (Meyer) Mag.
   A. mendenhallii Rydb. A. illiamnae Rydb.

Stems 5–35 cm. tall, leafy to the middle, usually reddish at the base; leaves oblanceolate or elliptic to elliptic-lanceolate, glabrate to sparsely hispidulous-puberulent, the margins entire or usually some of them toothed; heads 1, rarely 2 or 3, nodding in anthesis, erect in fruit;
phyllaries 10–18, 9–14 mm. long, tinged reddish-purple; achenes usually glabrous below, sparsely hispid at the summit. Var. pilosa Mag. is a pilose form.

East Siberia, most of Alaska and Yukon to north B. C. The type is from Lake Louise in the Canadian Rockies. Fig. 1048.

3. *A. latifolia* Bong.

*A. betonicaefolia* Greene.

Rootstock horizontal; stems 2–6 dm. tall, sparingly hairy below, more densely so in the inflorescence; stem leaves 2–5 pairs, the lower ovate to elliptic-lanceolate and petioled, the upper sessile; heads 1–5; involucre 12–15 mm. long and wide, finely villous; achenes striate, from glabrous to glandular and a few hairs at the apex.

Southwest coast of Alaska—central Alaska—Colo.—Calif. Fig. 1049.


Stems usually simple, 15–45 cm. tall, glandular-pubescent; cauline leaves 2 or 3 pairs, the lower ovate to lanceolate, cordate at the base, glandular-puberulent, the upper reduced; heads 1–3, rarely more, large, 18–25 mm. high; phyllaries 14–18 mm. long, more or less ciliate; achenes 6.5–8 mm. long, uniformly but not densely hirsute.

Southeast Alaska—Yukon—N. Mex.—Calif. Fig. 1050.


*A. kodiakense* Rydb.

Stems solitary, usually unbranched, 2–8 dm. tall, striate, variously pubescent, red tinged toward the base; cauline leaves 4–10 pairs, but little reduced above, all sessile or the lowermost petioled, lanceolate to oblanceolate, often connate at the base; heads 3–15, 12–18 mm. high; phyllaries conspicuously pilose at the tip; pappus subplumose; achenes 4.5–6 mm. long, tapering to the base, sparsely hirsute. The subsp. foliosa (Nutt.) Mag. is seldom red tinged; the pubescence is not moniliform; pappus barbellate, lower cauline leaves long petioled.

Aleutians—Mack.—Mont.—Utah—N. Mex.—Calif. Fig. 1051


Stems 20–75 cm. tall, simple, branched only in the inflorescence, subglabrous to scabrid-glandular, the pubescence dense in the inflorescence; cauline leaves 4–10 pairs, elliptic-lanceolate, inconspicuously to strongly and sharply serrate-dentate, acute, all but the lowermost sessile; heads 10–15 mm. high; phyllaries 10–12 mm. long; achenes 4.5–6 mm. long, sparingly hirsute.

South Alaska—Mont.—Calif. Fig. 1052.


Stems simple, 15–40 cm. tall, the herbage usually pale green;
cauline leaves usually 3 pairs, the middle pair the largest, ovate to elliptic, more or less irregularly serrate-dentate, 4–8 cm. long, 25–60 mm. wide, mostly with winged petioles shorter than the blades; heads usually 3–5; achenes 5.5–6.5 mm. long, strongly angled, scantly short-hispidulous or hispid.

South Alaska—Alta.—Mont.—Calif.


Stems 3–6 dm. tall, sparingly crisp-hairy, glandular-hirsute in the inflorescence; lower leaves oblanceolate, the upper lanceolate, usually denticulate, pubescent on both surfaces; heads 1–3; phyllaries acuminate; achenes 5 mm. long, sparingly hirsute; pappus about 6 mm. long, light brown.

Yukon—Alta.—Colo.—Calif.


Stems 3–6 dm. tall, somewhat villous, glandular above; basal leaves petioled, the blades ovate or lanceolate, 3–10 cm. long, somewhat villous on both surfaces, the uppermost reduced; heads 3–20, usually nodding in anthesis; ray flowers usually wanting; pappus about 1 cm. long.

Yukon—Alta.—N. Mex.—Ore.


Rootstock horizontal; stems 1–3 dm. tall, villous with brown hairs; basal leaves small; stem leaves 2–4 pairs, mostly near the base, oblanceolate, elliptic or oblanceolate, nearly smooth below, ciliate on the margins, 4–7 cm. long, 5–20 mm. wide; head solitary, nodding; involucre densely villous; rays about 2 cm. long; achenes nearly glabrous and striate; bristles light brown and barbellate. The subsp. *norbergii* Hult. & Mag. is taller growing and has 5–6 pairs of stem leaves.

Kamchatka—Arctic Alaska—Yukon—north B. C. Fig. 1053.


Rootstock covered by the fuscous fibrous remains of old leaves; stems 1–3 dm. tall, striate, villous and glandular-puberulent; cauline leaves about 3 pairs; lower leaves oblanceolate changing in the upper to lanceolate, 3- to 5-ribbed, hairy on both surfaces; heads solitary; involucre about 12 x 20 mm. phyllaries 3-nerved; achenes hirsute; bristles light brown and strongly barbellate.

Aleutians and the islands of Bering Sea to Japan. Fig. 1054.

21. CACALIA L.

Tall glabrous perennials; leaves alternate and petioled; heads rather small, discoid; involucre of 5 nearly equal bracts, usually with a few
shorter outer ones; pappus of white bristles; achenes glabrous. (Ancient Greek name.)

C. auriculata DC.

Plant tall, the stem curved at each node; leaves reniform, the base cordate, the margins very unequally serrate, up to 25 cm. wide; inflorescence spike-like; heads about 1 cm. long.

East Asia and west Aleutians. Fig. 1055.

22. SENECIO (Tourn.) L.

Annual or perennial herbs with alternate or basal leaves; heads several or numerous, occasionally solitary, radiate or discoid, yellow; involucre cylindrical or campanulate; phyllaries in one series often with smaller ones at the base; receptacle flat, naked, often pitted; achenes 5- to 10-ribbed; pappus of copious soft capillary bristles. (Senex, an old man, in allusion to the white pappus.)

1A. Involucre scales in a single row.
1B. Annual or biennial. .......................... 1. S. congestus
2B. Perennials.
1C. Phyllaries pubescent.
1D. Heads solitary, phyllaries with purplish or brown pubescence. 2. S. atropurpureus
2D. Heads usually more than 1; phyllaries with gray or yellowish pubescence.
1E. Leaves floccose on both surfaces. 3. S. fuscatus
2E. Leaves pubescent below only. 4. S. yukonensis

2C. Phyllaries glabrous.
1D. Heads solitary or stem branched, each branch with 1 head.
1E. Achenes hirtellous. 5. S. hyperborealis
2E. Achenes glabrous.
1F. Stem usually simple, glabrous or slightly tomentose at the base. 6. S. resedifolius
2F. Stem usually branched with markedly tomentose base. 7. S. conterminus

2D. Heads in corymbose cymes.
1E. Heads discoid.
1F. Disk flowers red. 8. S. pauciflorus
2F. Disk flowers yellow. 9. S. indecorus
2E. Heads radiate.
1F. Ligules short. 10. S. cymbalariaoides
2F. Ligules long. 11. S. pauperculus

2E. Heads usually more than 1; phyllaries with gray or yellowish pubescence.
1E. Leaves floccose on both surfaces. 3. S. fuscatus
2E. Leaves pubescent below only. 4. S. yukonensis

2C. Phyllaries glabrous.
1D. Heads solitary or stem branched, each branch with 1 head.
1E. Achenes hirtellous. 5. S. hyperborealis
2E. Achenes glabrous.
1F. Stem usually simple, glabrous or slightly tomentose at the base. 6. S. resedifolius
2F. Stem usually branched with markedly tomentose base. 7. S. conterminus

2D. Heads in corymbose cymes.
1E. Heads discoid.
1F. Disk flowers red. 8. S. pauciflorus
2F. Disk flowers yellow. 9. S. indecorus
2E. Heads radiate.
1F. Ligules short. 10. S. cymbalariaoides
2F. Ligules long. 11. S. pauperculus

2A. Involucral scales in 2 or more series or with outer scales at the base of the involucre.
1B. Introduced annual weed. 17. S. vulgaris
2B. Native perennials.
1C. Leaves pinnately or subpalmately divided. 12. S. palmatus
2C. Leaves not divided.
1D. Phyllaries black-tipped. 13. S. lugens
2D. Phyllaries not black-tipped.
1E. Heads including rays 2–3 cm. in diameter.
1F. Leaves elongated-deltoid. 14. S. triangularis
2F. Leaves ovate. 15. S. sheldonensis
2E. Heads 5–6 cm. in diameter. 16. S. pseudo-arnica

Stems simple, stout, hollow, 2-7 dm. tall; leaves linear to oblong-lanceolate, dentate to shallowly pinnatifid; corymb dense and villous-lanate; rays yellow, short; mature pappus four to five times as long as the smooth achene.

Circumpolar, south to Alta. and the north shore of the Great Lakes. Fig. 1056.

2. *S. atropurpureus* (Ledeb.) B. Feditsch.

Stems 1-2 dm. tall, tomentose when young, often becoming glabrate in age; lower leaves ovate to obovate. A varied group giving rise to well-marked races. The typical form found in the Bering Sea region to Point Hope has comparatively wide leaves and large head with long rays. Var. *tomentosus* (Kjellm.) Hult. (*S. kjellmanii* Porsild) has pointed lower leaves and densely black-woolly involucre. Var. *dentatus* Gray has all the leaves conspicuously dentate, the lower leaves being lanceolate to oblong. Subsp. *frigidus* (Rich.) Hult. is the most common and widespread form; the lower leaves are less developed than in the type; the heads rather smaller and either radiate or discoid.

Circumpolar, south to Labr., Mack., Yukon, and Alaska. Fig. 1057.


*S. lindstroemii* (Ostf.) Porsild. *S. denali* A. Nels.

Stems 10-25 cm. tall, more or less floccose; basal leaves obovate, petioled, floccose-tomentose beneath, glabrate in age; heads 1-5; phyllaries narrow, acuminate, purple; rays orange, sometimes with purplish tinge; achenes sparingly strigose-hirsute.

Bering Sea and Arctic coast to Mack. and in Eurasia. Fig. 1058.


*S. alaskanus* Hult.

Stems 1-3 dm. tall, floccose-pilose, yellowish lanate in the inflorescence; basal leaves elliptic to lanceolate, entire or remotely sinuate-dentate, green above, white-tomentose beneath; heads 2-6, densely aggregated; phyllaries narrowly lanceolate, purplish with profuse yellowish indument; achenes glabrous.

Bering Strait—Arctic Coast—Yukon—Alaska Range. Fig. 1059.

5. *S. hyperborealis* Greenm.

Stems 1 to several, 1-2 dm. tall, simple or branched; lower leaves obovate and crenately margined to pinnately divided, 4-10 cm. x 10-25 mm.; stem leaves pinnatisect; heads radiate, the involucre glabrous:
achenes hispid on the margins, often puberulent on the sides.

Alaska, Yukon and Mack. Fig. 1060.


Stems simple or branching from the base, 5–15 cm. tall, smooth, striate; lower leaves with broad lobe at the top and usually one pair of small lobes below; stem leaves much reduced; heads solitary, about 1 cm. high; phyllaries acute, decidedly purple; achenes glabrous.

Circumpolar, south to Newf., Gaspe Penin., Mont., Colo. Fig. 1061.

7. *S. conterminus* Greenm.

Quite variable; stems usually branched, 1–4 dm. tall, sometimes caespitose, more or less white-floccose; lower leaves ovate to spatulate, crenate-dentate to lobed; heads solitary at the ends of the branches, radiate; involucre floccose at the base, glabrous above; achenes glabrous.

Alaska—Yukon—Ala.—B.C. Fig. 1062.

8. *S. pauciflorus* Pursh.

Stems glabrous, 1–6 dm. tall; leaves thick and fleshy, the basal one long-petioled, elliptical to reniform, coarsely dentate, 15–40 mm. long; cauline leaves sessile with mostly obtuse pinnatifid lobing; heads 1–6, rarely more; phyllaries usually purple; disk corollas with red or red-orange lobes; achenes plump, glabrous.

Yukon—Gt. Bear L.—Sask.—Labr.—Newf.—Wyo.—Calif.


Stems glabrous or glabrescent, 2–10 dm. tall; leaves membranous, the basal oblong, elliptical or rounded, dentate to lacerate; blades of basal leaves 2–7 cm. long on slender petioles; cauline leaves becoming lacerate-pinnatifid upward; heads 5–20; phyllaries green or with purple tips; achenes strongly ribbed, 2–3 mm. long.

Central Alaska—Gt. Slave L.—Que.—Mich.—Mont.—Ida.—Calif.

Fig. 1063.

10. *S. cymbalarioides* Nutt.

Stems clustered, glabrous except in the axils and base of the petioles, 1–4 dm. tall; lower leaves entire or dentate toward the apex, glabrous, on petioles 1–8 cm. long; heads few to many, radiate; phyllaries 5–8 mm. long; achenes glabrous. A low-growing northern form with narrow leaves and small stem leaves is var. *borealis* (T. & G.) Greenm.


Stems 1–6 dm. tall, glabrous or glabrescent and frequently with
flecoculent tufts of white wool; basal leaves oblanceolate, spatulate or oblong-elliptic, crenate or crenate-dentate; upper stem leaves pinnatifid; heads 2-40, 5-9 mm. high; phyllaries greenish, rarely purple-tipped, glabrous or glabrescent.

Alaska—Gt. Bear L.—Labr.—Newf.—Va.—Mo.—Colo.—Ida.—B.C. Fig. 1064.


Stems glabrous, from horizontal rhizomes, up to 15 dm. tall, leafy; leaves up to 20 cm. long, very deeply palmately lobed into 5 lanceolate lobes prominently and irregularly toothed; heads numerous in a dense corymb; pappus brown.

An Asiatic species found on Attu Isl. Fig. 1065.


Stem rather stout, 2-7 dm. tall, wooly when young becoming glabrate in age; basal leaves narrowly oblanceolate, sinuate-dentate; upper stem leaves much reduced and becoming linear or linear-lanceolate; heads several or numerous, in a close corymb, about 8 x 8 mm. phyllaries conspicuously black-tipped.

Alaska—Coronation Gulf—Man.—Wash. Fig. 1066.


Stems several from the same clump, 5-15 dm. tall, leafy to the summit; leaves elongate-triangular, 5-20 cm. long, dentate with triangular teeth; heads several to many; involucres about 8 x 8 mm.; phyllaries linear.

South Alaska—Yukon—Sask.—Mont.—N. Mex.—Calif. Fig. 1067.

15. *S. sheldonensis* Porsild.

Stems glabrous, slender, 3-4 dm. tall, bearing about 10 leaves; leaves broadly lanceolate, glabrous, repand-denticulate, the lower petioled, the upper sessile or clasping and reduced; heads 3 or 4, long-peduncled, turbinate; phyllaries with hyaline margins and attenuate, dark-colored, pubescent tips; achenes glabrous.

Mt. Sheldon in Yukon.


Stems stout, 1-10 dm. tall, very leafy; leaves spatulate to oblanceolate, 6-15 cm. long, densely fine-woolly beneath, glabrous and rugose above; heads 1 to several, large, on short peduncles; achenes smooth; pappus dull.

Beaches, except the Arctic and south to Vancouver Isl. and in Asia and east America. Fig. 1068.
17. **S. vulgaris** L.  
**Common Groundsel.**

Stems 1-4 dm. tall, branched; lower leaves petioled, the upper ones sessile or clasping, usually wooly in the axils; leaves undulate to pinnatifid-lobed, rather fleshy; heads several or numerous, about 8 mm. high; phyllaries, especially the smaller ones at the base, black-tipped.  
An introduced weed; native of Europe.

23. **SAUSSUREA DC.**

Perennial herbs with heads of purplish flowers which are all perfect; involucre of several series of imbricated bracts; anther tails ciliate; pappus double, the outer of short, rigid bristles, the inner of stout plumose bristles united at the base. (De Saussure was a Swiss botanist.)

1A. Leaves broad, regularly serrate .................... 1. **S. americana**  
2A. Leaves lanceolate to linear, entire or with a few teeth.  
   1B. Phyllaries of different lengths and regularly imbricate. .................... 2. **S. angustifolia**  
   2B. Most of the phyllaries of nearly equal length with shorter ones at the base.  
      1C. Plant usually more than 1 dm. tall .................... 3. **S. nuda**  
      2C. Plant less than 1 dm. tall .................... 4. **S. vicida**

1. **S. americana** D. C. Eaton.

Stems 4-10 dm. tall; lower leaves petioled and cordate or ovate; upper leaves lanceolate and nearly sessile; heads in a dense panicle; involucres about 12 x 8 mm., pubescent; phyllaries deltoid-ovate, the inner with dark margins.  
*Alpine meadows, southeast Alaska—Ida.—Ore. Fig. 1069.*

2. **S. angustifolia** (Willd.) DC.

Stems 1-4 dm. tall, leafy, sometimes purple-tinged; leaves narrowly lanceolate to linear, entire or remotely dentate, glabrous to floccose; phyllaries acute, in 3 or 4 rows.  
East Asia—Alaska—Yukon—Kewatin—Sask. Fig. 1070.

3. **S. nuda** Ledeb.  
**S. subsinuata** Ledeb.

Stems 1-3 dm. tall; leaves wider than in **S. angustifolia** and usually repand-denticulate; receptacle naked; inflorescence dense.  
East Asia and west Alaska. Fig. 1071.

4. **S. vicida** Hult.

Plants low, 2-15 cm. tall; lower leaves elliptic-lanceolate, entire or
remotely denticulate, sessile or short-petioled, viscid pubescent; heads densely aggregated; receptacle squamate; phyllaries attenuate-triangu-
lar. The typical form is found in the Bering Sea district only. Var. yukonensis (Porsild) Hult. is less markedly viscid-pubescent.

East Asia—Alaksa—Canadian Rockies. Fig. 1072.

24. CIRSIUM (Tourn.) Mill.

Stout biennial or perennial herbs; leaves alternate with lobes or teeth ending in spines; heads discoid, the flowers usually purple; phyl­laries in many series, prickly-tipped; pappus one series of plumose bristles united at the base and falling away together. (Greek, referring to the use of the thistle as a remedy for swollen joints.)

1A. Perennial; heads small, 2 cm. high or less. 1. C. arvense
2A. Biennials; heads larger.

1B. All phyllaries spine-tipped. 2. C. vulgare
2B. Inner phyllaries unarmed.

1C. Tips of inner phyllaries dilated or twisted. 3. C. foliosum
2C. Tips of inner phyllaries not dilated or twisted.

1D. Leaves arachnoid-pubescent below. 4. C. edule
2D. Leaves pilose on the nerves below not arach­noid-pubescent. 5. C. kamtschaticum

1. C. arvense (L.) Scop. Canada Thistle.

Perennial from creeping rootstocks; stems 3–10 dm. tall, branched above; heads numerous, campanulate; flowers purple, rarely white.

Has become established as a weed in several places, native of Europe.

2. C. vulgare (Savi) Tenore. Common or Bull Thistle.
   C. lanceolatum Auct.

Stems stout, 1–2 m. tall; leaves dark green, pinnatifid, the apex and triangular-lanceolate lobes tipped with long, stout prickles; phyllaries cottony, lanceolate, all tipped with prickles.

Introduced weed, native of Eurasia.

3. C. foliosum (Hook.) DC.

Stems 2–6 dm. tall, more or less arachnoid-hairy; leaves light green, from rather deeply pinnatifid to almost entire, the spines rather weak and yellowish; inner phyllaries with erose, scarious tips; corollas pale.

Yukon—S. Dak.—Colo.—Utah—B. C. Fig. 1073.


Stems lightly pubescent-arachnoid, 1–2 m. tall; leaves pinnately cleft, the divisions 2- to 3-lobed, weakly spiny; heads solitary or 2 or 3;
phyllaries lanceolate, acuminate; corollas usually purple, sometimes pale. Hyder—Nev.—Calif.


Plant tall, up to 2 m. or more; leaves oblong-ovate or oval, deeply dentate to incisely pinnatifid, 8–25 cm. long, weakly prickly, the lower decurrent on the stem with prickly wings; heads one or few; phyllaries all attenuate-subulate from a narrow base.

An Asiatic species found in the western Aleutians. Fig. 1074.
PLATE XLI

Scale in millimeters.

Fig.
951. Picris hieracoides kamtschatica (Ledeb.) Hult. Leaf and fruit.
952. Apargidium boreale (Bong.) T. & G. Leaf and fruit.
953. Taraxacum kamtschaticum Dahlst. Leaf, achene and phyllaries.
954. Taraxacum andersonii Hagl. Leaf, phyllaries and achene.
955. Taraxacum eyerdamii Hagl. Leaves and phyllaries.
956. Taraxacum integratum Hagl. Leaf, phyllaries and achene.
957. Taraxacum lacerum Greene. Leaf, achene and outer phyllary.
958. Taraxacum lateritium Dahlst. Leaf, achene and outer phyllary.
959. Taraxacum scotostigma Hagl. Leaf, achene and outer phyllary.
960. Taraxacum trigonolobium Dahlst. Leaf, achene and outer phyllary.
961. Taraxacum alaskanum Rydb. Leaf, achene and outer phyllary.
962. Agoseris scorzoneraefolia (Schrad.) Greene. Leaf and achene.
963. Agoseris aurantiaca (Hook.) Greene. Leaf and achene.
964. Sonchus oleraceus L. Leaf and achene.
965. Sonchus asper (L.) All. Leaf and achene.
966. Lactuca spicata (Lam.) Hitchc. Leaf and achene.
967. Prenanthes alata (Hook.) Dietrich. Leaf and achene.
968. Crepis elegans Hook. Leaf and achene.
970. Hieracium albiflorum Hook. Leaf and phyllary.
971. Hieracium gracile Hook. Leaf and phyllary.
972. Hieracium triste Cham. Leaf and phyllary.
973. Solidago multiradiata Ait. Leaves, flower and phyllary.
974. Solidago elongata Nutt. Leaf, flower and phyllary.
PLATE XLII

Scale in millimeters.

Fig.
975. *Solidago lepida* Nutt. Leaf, flower and phyllary.
976. *Solidago decumbens* var. *oreophila* (Rydb.) Fern. Leaf, flower and phyllary.
977. *Aster alpinus* L. Leaf, phyllary and achene.
978. *Aster yukonensis* Cronq. Leaf, ray flower and phyllary.
979. *Aster junceus* Ait. Leaf, ray flower and phyllary.
980. *Aster subspicatus* Nees. Leaf, ray flower and phyllary.
981. *Aster sibiricus* L. Leaf, ray flower and phyllary.
982. *Aster modestus* Lindl. Leaf, ray flower and phyllary.
983. *Erigeron peregrinus* (Pursh) Greene. All *Erigerons* are leaf, ray flower and phyllary.
984. *Erigeron glabellus pubescens* (Hook.) Cronq.
985. *Erigeron caespitosus* Nutt.
988. *Erigeron hyperboreus* Greene.
992. *Erigeron compositus* Pursh.
994. *Erigeron acris* var. *astereoides* (Andrz.) DC.
995. *Antennaria pulcherrima* (Hook.) Greene. Leaf and flowers.
996. *Antennaria howellii* Greene. Leaf and inner phyllary.
998. *Antennaria monocephala* DC. Leaves and flower.
PLATE XLIII

Scale in millimeters.

Fig.
999. Antennaria angustata Greene. Leaves and inner phyllary.
1000. Antennaria alaskana Malte. Leaves, corolla and achene.
1002. Antennaria compacta Malte. Leaves and phyllaries.
1005. Antennaria dioica (L.) Gaertn. Leaves and phyllary.
1008. Antennaria rosea (Eaton) Greene. Leaves and phyllary.
1009. Antennaria oxyphylla Greene. Leaves and phyllary.
1010. Antennaria incarnata Porsild. Leaves and phyllary.
1011. Antennaria laingii Porsild. Leaves and phyllary.
1012. Antennaria nitida Greene. Leaves and phyllary.
1014. Antennaria subviscosa Fern. Leaves and phyllary.
1015. Antennaria isolepis Greene. Leaves and phyllary.
1017. Gnaphalium uliginosum L. Leaf, achene and phyllary.
1018. Madia glomerata Hook. Leaf, achene and outer phyllary.
1019. Bidens cernua L. Leaf, achene and phyllary.
1020. Achillea sibirica Ledeb. Ray flower, phyllary and section of leaf.
1021. Achillea borealis Bong. Ray flower, phyllary and section of leaf.
1022. Achillea lanulosa Nutt. Ray flower, phyllary and section of leaf.
1023. Chrysanthemum integrifolium Rich. Leaf, ray flower and phyllary.
1024. Chrysanthemum arcticum L. Leaf, ray flower.
1025. Matricaria suaveolens (Pursh) Rydb. Leaf, achene with corolla and phyllary.
1026. Matricaria ambigu (Ledeb.) Kryl. Leaf, ray and disk flowers.
Plate XLIV

Scale in millimeters.

Fig.
1027. Artemisia darcunculus L. Leaf, head and marginal flower.
1028. Artemisia canadensis Michx. Lower leaf, head and marginal flower.
1029. Artemisia borealis Pall. Lower leaf, head and disk flower.
1030. Artemisia frigida Willd. Head, achene and leaf.
1031. Artemisia glomerata Ledeb. Flower, phyllary and leaf.
1032. Artemisia senjavinensis Bess. Flower, phyllary and leaf.
1033. Artemisia globularia Cham. Head, leaf and flower.
1034. Artemisia arctica Less. Flower, phyllary and leaf.
1036. Artemisia trifurcata var. heterophylla (Bess.) Kudo. Phyllary and leaf.
1037. Artemisia alaskana Rydb. Phyllary, flower and leaf.
1038. Artemisia kruhsiana Bess. Head and leaf.
1039. Artemisia unalaskensis Rydb. Flower and leaf.
1042. Tanacetum vulgare L. Pinna.
1043. Petasites sagittatus (Banks) Gray. Leaf.
1044. Petasites frigidus (L.) Fries. Leaf.
1045. Petasites hyperboreus Rydb. Leaf.
1046. Petasites palmatus (Ait.) Gray. Leaf.
1047. Arnica alpina attenuata (Greene) Mag. Leaf, achene and phyllary.
1048. Arnica louiseana frigida (Meyer) Mag. Achene, leaf and phyllary.
1049. Arnica latifolia Bong. Leaf and achene.
PLATE XLV

Scale in millimeters.

FIG.
1051. Arnica chamissonis Less. Leaf and flower.
1052. Arnica amplexicaulis Nutt. Leaf, achene and phyllary.
1054. Arnica unalaskensis Less. Leaf and flower.
1055. Cacalia auriculata DC. Leaf, head and flower.
1056. Senecio congestus var. palustris (L.) Fern. Leaf and achene.
1057. Senecio atropurpureus frigidus (Rich.) Hult. Leaf and achene.
1058. Senecio fuscatus (Jord. & Fourr.) Hayak. Leaf and flower.
1059. Senecio yukonensis Porsild. Leaf, phyllary and flower.
1060. Senecio hyperborealis Greenm. Leaf and achene.
1061. Senecio resedifolius Less. Leaf and achene.
1062. Senecio conterminus Greene. Leaves and achene.
1063. Senecio indecorus Greene. Leaves and achene.
1064. Senecio pauperculus Michx. Leaves and achene.
1065. Senecio palmatus (Pall.) Ledeb. Leaf.
1067. Senecio triangularis Hook. Leaf and flower.
1068. Senecio pseudo-arnica Lessing. Leaf and flower.
1069. Saussurea americana D. C. Eat. Leaf and achene.
1070. Saussurea angustifolia (Willd.) DC. Leaves and achene.
1071. Saussurea nuda Ledeb. Leaf and flower.
1072. Saussurea vicida var. yukonensis (Porsild) Hult. Leaf and flower.
1073. Cirsium foliosum (Hook.) DC. Leaf.
1074. Cirsium kamtschaticum Ledeb.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Botanical Name</th>
<th>Index</th>
<th>Common Name</th>
<th>sub-Index</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>ABIES</strong></td>
<td>27</td>
<td>alkali-grass,</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>amabilis</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>alaskanum</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lasiocarpa</td>
<td>27, 38</td>
<td>arcticum</td>
<td>91</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ACER</td>
<td>345</td>
<td>arctic</td>
<td>92</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>douglasii</td>
<td>345</td>
<td>creeping</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>glabrum</td>
<td>345</td>
<td>Haupt</td>
<td>91</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>douglasii</td>
<td>345</td>
<td>large</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>macrophyllum</td>
<td>345</td>
<td>northern</td>
<td>92</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ACERACEAE</strong></td>
<td>345</td>
<td>Pacific</td>
<td>91</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>borealis</td>
<td>485, 508</td>
<td></td>
<td>92</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lanulosa</td>
<td>485, 508</td>
<td></td>
<td>92</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>millefolium</td>
<td>485</td>
<td>smooth</td>
<td>92,104</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>multiflora</td>
<td>485</td>
<td>three-flowered</td>
<td>92,104</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ptarmica</td>
<td>485</td>
<td>small</td>
<td>92,104</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sibirica</td>
<td>485, 508</td>
<td></td>
<td>92</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aconite</td>
<td>485, 508</td>
<td></td>
<td>92</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>delphinium-leaved</td>
<td>485, 508</td>
<td></td>
<td>92</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kamchatka</td>
<td>485, 508</td>
<td></td>
<td>92</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ACHILLEA</strong></td>
<td>484</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>borealis</td>
<td>485, 508</td>
<td></td>
<td>92</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lanulosa</td>
<td>485, 508</td>
<td></td>
<td>92</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>millefolium</td>
<td>485</td>
<td>small</td>
<td>92,104</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>multiflora</td>
<td>485</td>
<td>smooth</td>
<td>92,104</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ptarmica</td>
<td>485</td>
<td>three-flowered</td>
<td>92,104</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sibirica</td>
<td>485, 508</td>
<td></td>
<td>92</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ACONITUM</td>
<td>241</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>delphinifolium</td>
<td>242</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kamtschaticum</td>
<td>242</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>maximum</td>
<td>242, 272</td>
<td></td>
<td>92</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nivatum</td>
<td>242</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ACONOCONUM</td>
<td>241</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>phylolaccaefolium</td>
<td>196</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ACTAEA</td>
<td>239</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arguta</td>
<td>240</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>eburnea</td>
<td>240</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rubra</td>
<td>240</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arguta</td>
<td>240</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>adder's-mouth, little</td>
<td>165</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adder's-tongue</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>family</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>white</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ADIANTUM</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pedatum</td>
<td>11, 30</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aleucicum</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ADOXA</td>
<td>433</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>moschatellina</td>
<td>433, 444</td>
<td></td>
<td>92</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ADOXACEAE</td>
<td>433</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AGOSERIS</td>
<td>462</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aurantiaca</td>
<td>463, 504</td>
<td></td>
<td>92</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>scorzoneraefolia</td>
<td>463, 504</td>
<td></td>
<td>92</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gracilens</td>
<td>462</td>
<td>ALNUS</td>
<td>91,104</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Underlined species' names are synonyms.*
ALSINE (cont.)  
longipes  210  northern  236  eschscholtzianus  248  
media  209  yellow  235  APHYLLON  
ALSINOPSIS  
laricifolia  214  genuflexa  359, 386  uniflorum  428  
obtusifolia  214  lucida  358, 386  APOCYNUM  398  
alyssum, American  267  anglicula,  androsaemifolium  
ALYSSUM  266  bent-leaved  359  398, 436  
americanum  267  sea coast  358  APOCYNACEAE  397  
AMELANCHIER  310  ANGIOSPERMAE  41  AQUILEGIA  
ainfolia  310, 334  ANTENNARIA  476  brevistyla  240, 272  
florida  311, 334  alborosea  481, 508  columbiana  240  
AMMIAEAE  354  alaskana  479, 508  formosa  240, 272  
AMMODOGENIA  
peploides  212  breitungii  481  mollis  265  
AMSONCKIA  406  compacta  479, 508  richardsonii  267  
lycopsoides  406, 438  densifolia  479  ARABIS  263  
menziesii  406, 438  dioica  480, 508  ambigu  263  
ANAPHALIS  483  ekmaniana  479, 508  arnicola  263, 276  
margaritacea  483, 508  elegans  481, 508  divaricarpa  264, 276  
ANDROMEDA  370  howellii  478, 506  drummondii  264, 276  
calyculata  370  incarnata  482, 508  glabra  265, 276  
polifolia  370, 388  isolepis  483, 508  hirsuta  264  
ANDROSCACE  376  laigii  482, 508  eschscholtziana  
alaskana  377, 390  leuchippi  482, 508  264, 276  
carinata  376  megacephala  480  pycnocarpa  264  
chamaesparshme  376  monoecephala  478, 506  holboellii  264, 276  
andersonii  376  neoalaskana  479  retrofracta  264  
lehmansi 376, 390  nitida  482, 508  hookeri  265, 276  
ochotensis  377, 390  oxyphylia  481, 508  lyrata  
septentronalis  376, 390  pallida  480, 508  kamchatica  263, 276  
ANEMONE  235  pedunculata  480  rupestris  264  
deltoidea  236  philonipha  478, 506  ARACEAE  142  
drummondii  236  pulcherrima  478, 506  ARAGALLUS  
globosa  236  angustisquama  478  bryophilus  321  
multiceps  236, 272  pygmaea  482  varians  323  
multifida  236, 270  rosea  481, 508  viscidulus  321  
narcissiflora  235  shumaginensis  482  viscidus  
alaskana  236, 270  stolonifera  480, 508  ARALLA  354  
terior  236  subcanescens  480  nudicaulis  354  
sibirica  236  subviscosa  483, 508  ARALIACEAE  354  
villosissima  236  ANTHEMIDEAE  467  ARCEUTHOBIIUM  189  
parviflora  236, 270  ANTHEMIS  485  tsugense  190, 220  
patens  236  cotula  486  ARCTAGROSTIS  63  
multifida  237, 272  tinctoria  486  angustifolia  63  
nuttalliana  237  ANTHOXANTHUM  54  arundinacea  63  
wolfgangiana  237  odoratum  54, 98  latifolia  63, 100  
richardsonii  235, 270  ANTICLEA  
anemone,  elegans  153  arundinacea  63  
Alaska blue  236  ANTHEPHYLLA  poaeoides  63  
cut-leaved  236  oppositifolia  291  ARCTOPHILA  
Drummond  236  APARGIDIUM  448  fulva  70  
narcissus-flowered  235  boreale  448, 504
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>INDEX</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ARCTORANTHIS</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cooleya</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ARCTOSTAPHYLOS</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>alpina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rubra</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rubra</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>uva-ursi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ARECTOUS</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>alpina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>erythrocarpa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ARENARIA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arctica</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>biflora</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>capillaris</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dawsonensis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dicranoides</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>elegans</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>humifusa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>laricifolia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lateriflora</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>macrocarpa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>obtusifolia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>peploides</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>latifolia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>major</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>physodes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rossii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rubella</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>stricta</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ARGENTINA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>anserina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>argentea</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>occidentalis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>subarctica</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ARMERIA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>maritima</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>purpurea</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sibirica</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vulgaris</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ARNICA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>alpina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>angustifolia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>attenuata</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>linearis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vestita</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>amplexicaulis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>angustifolia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>attenuata</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>betonicaefolia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>brevifolia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>chamissonis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>foliosa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cornifolia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vulgaris</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
ASTRAGALUS (cont.)

amblyodon 317 azalea,
americanus 317, 336 Alpine
eucosmus 318, 336 trailing
falciferous 316
harringtonii 318, 336
hypoglossis 319 BARBAREA
linearis 318 americana
littoralis 317 orthoceras 252, 274
macounii 318, 336 stricta
nuttzolinesis 316, 336 BALSAMINACEAE
polaris 317, 336 baneberry,
tarletonis 319 red
tenellus 317, 336 white
vicifolius 319, 338 barley,
umbellatus 317, 336 bobtail
williamii 319, 336 cultivated
yukonis 318, 336 meadow

ATELORHYGMA
apolinum 318 bayberry family
beaked-rush, white
elegans 318 bearberry,
williamii 319 Alpine

ATHYRIUM
beard, goat's 295 cernua 484, 508
beard-grass, annual 56 BILDERDYKIA
americanum 17, 34 beard-tongue, annual
americanum 17 diffuse
beard-grass, annual
beard-tongue, annual
convolvulus 195

ATRIPLEX
bedstraw, 201
alaskensis 202, 222 Brandegee
drymarioides 201 northern
gmelini 202, 222 small
hortensis 202 sweet-scented
patula 201 beech-fern

AVENA
fatua 65, 100 BELLIS
sativa 66 perennis
striata 70 bent,

AVENAEAE
avens, 51 colonial
caltha-leaved 307 Rhode Island
Drummond mountain
mountain
eight-petaled mountain
entire-leaved mountain
baked-apple

BLECHNUM
spicant 9, 30

BETULA
alaskana 187
glandulosa 186, 220
sibirica 186
X nana exilis 187
X resinifera (B. eastwoodiae)

BETULACEAE

BIDENS

BILDESKIA

BILDERDYKIA

BELLIS

BLECHNUM

BLITUM

capitatum 200
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>blackberry</th>
<th>BOSCHNIAKIA</th>
<th>427 BROMUS (cont.)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>296</td>
<td>glabra</td>
<td>427 inermis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>255</td>
<td>rossica</td>
<td>427,442 marginatus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>427</td>
<td>BOTRYCHIUM</td>
<td>7 mollis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>427</td>
<td>boreale</td>
<td>7,30 pacificus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>426</td>
<td>obtusilobium</td>
<td>8 pumpellianus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>87,102</td>
<td>lanceolatum</td>
<td>8 arcticus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>87,102</td>
<td>lunaria</td>
<td>7,8,30 villoissimus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>155</td>
<td>multifidum</td>
<td>racemosus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>435</td>
<td>robustum</td>
<td>8 serrulinus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>silafofbium</td>
<td>8,30 sitchensis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>373</td>
<td>virginianum</td>
<td>8 sitchensis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>372</td>
<td>bottle-brush</td>
<td>19 aleutensis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>373</td>
<td>BOYKINIA</td>
<td>283 subulatus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>284,326</td>
<td>tectorum</td>
<td>89,102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>372</td>
<td>bracken, western</td>
<td>11 buckbean</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>373</td>
<td>bramble,</td>
<td>297 buckhorn</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>373</td>
<td>Alaska</td>
<td>297 buckwheat</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>373</td>
<td>five-leaved</td>
<td>296 cultivated</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>83</td>
<td>BRASENIA</td>
<td>227 family</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>78,102</td>
<td>schreberi</td>
<td>227,270 bugleweed, northern</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>81</td>
<td>BRASSICA</td>
<td>250 bug-seed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>84</td>
<td>arvensis</td>
<td>251,274 burrush,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>81</td>
<td>campestris</td>
<td>251,274 great</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>78</td>
<td>juncea</td>
<td>251,274 pacific</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>84</td>
<td>napus</td>
<td>251 small-fruited</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>79</td>
<td>BRASSICACEAE</td>
<td>245 bunchberry</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>80</td>
<td>Eyerdam</td>
<td>267 bunch-flower family</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>84</td>
<td>hispoid</td>
<td>267 BUPLEURUM</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>80</td>
<td>humilis</td>
<td>267,276 americanum</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>83</td>
<td>pilosa</td>
<td>268 bur-marigold,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>79</td>
<td>purpurescens</td>
<td>267 nodding</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>80</td>
<td>large-glumed</td>
<td>268,276 burnet,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>79</td>
<td>brome,</td>
<td>268,276 burnet,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>82</td>
<td>fringed</td>
<td>88 officinal great</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>83</td>
<td>smooth</td>
<td>87 Sitka great</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>80</td>
<td>brome-grass,</td>
<td>bur-reed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>81</td>
<td>Alaska</td>
<td>87 family</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>84</td>
<td>Aleutian</td>
<td>87 narrow-leaved</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>83</td>
<td>arctic</td>
<td>87 northern</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>79</td>
<td>large mountain</td>
<td>87 simple-stemmed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>82</td>
<td>pacific</td>
<td>88 small</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59</td>
<td>brooklime</td>
<td>416 BURSA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>402</td>
<td>commutatus</td>
<td>89 bristly</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>162</td>
<td>BROMUS</td>
<td>86 bush, copper</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>161</td>
<td>aleutensis</td>
<td>87,102 butter and eggs</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>162</td>
<td>arcticus</td>
<td>87 buttercup,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>162</td>
<td>brizaeformis</td>
<td>88 Arctic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>162</td>
<td>ciliatus</td>
<td>88,102 Bongard</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>402</td>
<td>commutatus</td>
<td>89 bristly</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>372</td>
<td>bottle-brush</td>
<td>19 aleutensis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>373</td>
<td>BOYKINIA</td>
<td>283 subulatus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>373</td>
<td>richardsonii</td>
<td>88 serrulinus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>87,102</td>
<td>russellii</td>
<td>88 sitchensis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>372</td>
<td>bottle-brush</td>
<td>19 aleutensis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>373</td>
<td>BOYKINIA</td>
<td>283 subulatus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>373</td>
<td>richardsonii</td>
<td>88 serrulinus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>87,102</td>
<td>russellii</td>
<td>88 sitchensis</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
buttercup, (cont.)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Cooley</th>
<th>234</th>
<th>vaseyi</th>
<th>58</th>
<th>rubella</th>
<th>255, 274</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>creeping</td>
<td>229</td>
<td>yukonensis</td>
<td>58</td>
<td>CARDAMINE</td>
<td>253</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastwood</td>
<td>231</td>
<td>CALLA</td>
<td>142</td>
<td>angulata</td>
<td>253, 274</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eschscholtz</td>
<td>231</td>
<td>palustris</td>
<td>143, 174</td>
<td>blaisdelli</td>
<td>254</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gray</td>
<td>232</td>
<td>CALLITRICHACEAE</td>
<td>343</td>
<td>bellidifolia</td>
<td>248</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kamchatka</td>
<td>234</td>
<td>CALLITRICHEN</td>
<td>344</td>
<td></td>
<td>253, 274</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lapland</td>
<td>235</td>
<td>autumnalis</td>
<td>344</td>
<td>digitata</td>
<td>254</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Macoun</td>
<td>230</td>
<td>bolanderi</td>
<td>344</td>
<td>microphylla</td>
<td>254, 274</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>northern</td>
<td>231</td>
<td>palustris</td>
<td>344</td>
<td>pennsylvanica</td>
<td>254</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pallas</td>
<td>235</td>
<td>verna</td>
<td>344, 382</td>
<td>pratensis</td>
<td>254, 274</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pygmy</td>
<td>232</td>
<td>CALTHA</td>
<td>238</td>
<td>purpurea</td>
<td>253, 274</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>snow</td>
<td>232</td>
<td>biflora</td>
<td>238, 272</td>
<td>regeliana</td>
<td>254</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>straight-beaked</td>
<td>231</td>
<td>leptosepala</td>
<td>238, 272</td>
<td>richardsonii</td>
<td>254, 274</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sulphur-colored</td>
<td>232</td>
<td>natans</td>
<td>239, 272</td>
<td>umbellata</td>
<td>254, 274</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>swamp</td>
<td>229</td>
<td>palustris</td>
<td>238</td>
<td></td>
<td>253, 274</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tall</td>
<td>229</td>
<td>arctica</td>
<td>238</td>
<td></td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>verticillate-leaved</td>
<td>232</td>
<td>asarifolia</td>
<td>238, 272</td>
<td>atroquama</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>western</td>
<td>230</td>
<td>CALYPSO</td>
<td>166</td>
<td>angarae</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>butterwort,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>anthoxantha</td>
<td>121, 170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>common</td>
<td>426</td>
<td>CAMELINA</td>
<td>255</td>
<td>aquatilis</td>
<td>131, 172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hairy</td>
<td>426</td>
<td>sativa</td>
<td>256</td>
<td>atherodes</td>
<td>142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>CAMPANULA</td>
<td>434</td>
<td>atherostachya</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>atrata</td>
<td>133, 172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>atratomorpha</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>atrosquama</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>atriformis</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>atrofusca</td>
<td>139, 174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>aurea</td>
<td>129, 172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>bicolor</td>
<td>129, 172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>bigelowii</td>
<td>130, 172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>bipartata</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>bonanzenis</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>brunnescens</td>
<td>128, 170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>buxbaumii</td>
<td>132, 172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>canescens</td>
<td>127, 170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>capillaris</td>
<td>139, 140, 174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>nana</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>capitata</td>
<td>120, 168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>chordorrhiza</td>
<td>123, 170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>circinata</td>
<td>121, 170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>concinna</td>
<td>136, 172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>concolor</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>crawfordii</td>
<td>125, 170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>cryptocarpa</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>deflexa</td>
<td>136, 172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>diandra</td>
<td>124, 170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>disperma</td>
<td>128, 170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>eburnea</td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>echinata</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>eleocharias</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>enanderi</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>filifolia</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

buttercup, bulbosa 166, 178
common, CAMELINA 255
cabbage, aurita 435, 444
cancer-root, clustered 428
capsella, bursa-pastoris 255, 274
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>CAREX (cont.)</th>
<th>CAREX (cont.)</th>
<th>CASSIOPE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>flava</td>
<td>140</td>
<td>neurochlaena</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>garberi</td>
<td>130, 172</td>
<td>nigricans</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bifaria</td>
<td>130, 172</td>
<td>norvegica</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>glacialis</td>
<td>137, 172</td>
<td>inferalpina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>glareosa</td>
<td>127, 170</td>
<td>obtusata</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gmelini</td>
<td>133, 172</td>
<td>oederi viridula</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gynocrates</td>
<td>120, 170</td>
<td>paechystachya</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hassei</td>
<td>130</td>
<td>pauciflora</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>heleonastes</td>
<td>126</td>
<td>pauperula</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hepburnii</td>
<td>120</td>
<td>peckii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hindsii</td>
<td>130, 172</td>
<td>phaeocephala</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>incurva</td>
<td>123</td>
<td>phylomanica</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>jacobi-peteri</td>
<td>120, 168</td>
<td>physocarpa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>karaginensis</td>
<td>134</td>
<td>pluriflora</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kelloggi</td>
<td>130, 172</td>
<td>podocarpa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kokrinensis</td>
<td>131</td>
<td>praegracilis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>krausei</td>
<td>140</td>
<td>praticola</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lachenalii</td>
<td>126, 170</td>
<td>prirylvogensis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>laeviculmis</td>
<td>129, 172</td>
<td>pyrenaica</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>laevirostris</td>
<td>141</td>
<td>microspoda</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lagopina</td>
<td>126</td>
<td>ramenskii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lapponica</td>
<td>127</td>
<td>rariflora</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>laxa</td>
<td>138</td>
<td>rhyncophysa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>leersii</td>
<td>129</td>
<td>rossii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>leiohylla</td>
<td>133</td>
<td>rostrata</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>leptalea</td>
<td>121, 170</td>
<td>rotundata</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>limosa</td>
<td>138, 174</td>
<td>rupestris</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>liva</td>
<td>138, 174</td>
<td>saltuensis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>loliacea</td>
<td>128, 170</td>
<td>scirpoidea</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lugens</td>
<td>130, 172</td>
<td>sitchensis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lyngbyei</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cryptocarpa</td>
<td>132, 172</td>
<td>spaniocarpa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mackenziei</td>
<td>127, 170</td>
<td>spectabilis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>macloviana</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pachystachya</td>
<td>125, 170</td>
<td>stenochlæana</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pachystachya</td>
<td>125, 170</td>
<td>stenophylla</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>macrocephala</td>
<td>124</td>
<td>stipata</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>anthericoides</td>
<td>124</td>
<td>stygia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>macrochaeta</td>
<td>134, 172</td>
<td>stylosa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>magellana</td>
<td>138, 174</td>
<td>subspathacea</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>maritima</td>
<td>123, 170</td>
<td>supina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>melozitensis</td>
<td>141</td>
<td>spaniocarpa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>membranacea</td>
<td>141, 174</td>
<td>tenuiflora</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>membranopacta</td>
<td>141</td>
<td>utriculata</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mertensii</td>
<td>134, 172</td>
<td>vaginata</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>micrhochlin</td>
<td>123, 170</td>
<td>viridula</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>micropoda</td>
<td>122</td>
<td>williamsii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>misandra</td>
<td>139, 174</td>
<td>carrot family</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>montanensis</td>
<td>135, 172</td>
<td>CARYOPHYLLACEAE</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>muricata</td>
<td>129</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nardina</td>
<td>120, 168</td>
<td>CASSANDRA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nesophila</td>
<td>135, 172</td>
<td>calyculata</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
CHAMAERHODOS 306 chives, CLADOTHAMNUS 366
    erecta nuttallii 306 garden 153 pyrolaeflorus 366, 388
    nuttallii 306, 334 wild 153 CLAYTONIA 203
chamomile, CHLORIDEAE 51
    Arctic 487 CHONDROPHYLLA 51 acutifolia 204, 222
    scentless 487 americana 394 alsinoïdes 205
CHAMOMILLA 487 CHRYSANTHEMUM 486 arctica 204, 222
    suaveolens 487 arctium 486, 508 asarifolia 205
    charlock, 251 polaris 486 chamiïsso 205, 222
    jointed, 251 integrifolium 486, 508 flagellaris 206, 222
cheat, smooth-flowered 88 parviflora 205
    soft 88 beringianum 282 parvifolia 206
CHENOPODIUM 199 CHRYSOPLERIUM 281 perfoliata 205, 222
    album 200, 222 tetrandrum 205, 222
    berlandieri 200 Grimmia arctica 205, 222
    zhackei 200 CICUTA 360 sibirica 205, 222
    capitatum 200, 222 douglasii 360, 386 cleavers 430
    gigantospermum 200 mackenzianea 361, 386 cliff-brake, slender 10
    glaucum 360, 386 CLINTONIA 155
    salinum 200, 222 CINNA 57 uniflora 155, 176
    hybridum 200 latifolia 57, 98 cloudberry 296
    leptophyllum 200, 222 CINQUEFOIL 223 clover,
CHENOPODIACEAE 199
    Arctic 304 alsike 313
    Chamerion 305 burr 314
    dicranoides 213 coast 302 coast 313
    cherry, Rocky 303 cow 313
    Mountain wild 294 cow 313
    chess, 88 glandular 303 Dutch 313
    downy 89 Hooker 305 lupine 312
    hairy 89 marsh 301 red 312
    soft 88 one-flowered 304 small-headed 313
    CHAMAECYPARIS 26 Pennsylvania 302 white 313
    nootkatensis 26, 38 pretty 304 white-tipped 313
CHIRINIA 266 purple 301 club, devil's 354
    cheiranthoïdes 266 red-stemmed 303 club-moss,
    chicory family 447 rough 304 Alaska 22
    chickweed, 208 shrubby 301 Alpîne 22
    Aleutian 208 snow 305 bog 21
    Arctic 209 tall 301 family 20
    Beering 208 two-flowered 303 fir 20
    blue 414 Vahl 304 stiff 22
    common 209 villous 304 club-rush, 112
    field 208 woolly 302 few-flowered 112
    Fischer 208 CIRCAEA 349 red 113
great 207 alpina 349, 382 tufted 112
    larger mouse-ear 208 CIRSIUM 502 CNIDIIUM 358
low 211 arvense 502 ajanense 358
mouse-ear 208 edule 502 COCHLEARIA 248
water 206 foliosum 502, 512 officinalis 248, 274
CHIMAPHILA 362 kamtschaticum 503, 512 arctica 248
    umbellata lanceolatum 502 oblongifolia 248
    occidentalis 362, 386 vulgare 502 cockle, corn 220
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Term</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>COELOGLOSSUM bracteatum</td>
<td>160 cotton-grass, (cont.)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viride</td>
<td>160, 178 slender</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COELOPLEURUM</td>
<td>160 thin-leaved</td>
<td>111 acrostichoides, 10, 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gmelini</td>
<td>358 cottonwood, black</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COLLINSIA parviflora</td>
<td>414, 438 coronopifolia</td>
<td>492</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CUCURBITA</td>
<td>400 crab-apple, western</td>
<td>310</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fulvum</td>
<td>70 mountain</td>
<td>372</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>effusum</td>
<td>71 crane's-bill,</td>
<td>374</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wrightii</td>
<td>71 Bicknell</td>
<td>342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COLEMANIA silky</td>
<td>200 small-flowered</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>western</td>
<td>240 COMARUM</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COPTIS</td>
<td>239 northern</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>asplenifolia</td>
<td>239, 272 pale</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>trifoliata</td>
<td>239, 272 COMARUM</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CORALLOLHIZA</td>
<td>166 palustre</td>
<td>301</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>comfrey</td>
<td>166 northern wild</td>
<td>403</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cordaesiaria</td>
<td>167, 178 COMPOSITAE</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CORFALIS</td>
<td>244 cress,</td>
<td>357</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aurea</td>
<td>245, 272 Alpine</td>
<td>253</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pauciflora</td>
<td>245, 272 water-</td>
<td>252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>semperviresens</td>
<td>245, 272 winter</td>
<td>252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>corydalis, crocus,</td>
<td>244 cress,</td>
<td>357</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>golden</td>
<td>245 few-flowered</td>
<td>344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pink</td>
<td>245 few-flowered</td>
<td>344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cotton-grass,</td>
<td>245 cotton-grass, (cont.)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alpine</td>
<td>110 family</td>
<td>227</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arctic</td>
<td>111 seaside</td>
<td>234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>close-sheathed</td>
<td>111 smooth-chased</td>
<td>231</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>russet</td>
<td>110 CRUNOCELLIS</td>
<td>241</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sheathed</td>
<td>111 chamissonis</td>
<td>205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DELPHINIUM (cont.)</td>
<td>dock, (cont.)</td>
<td>DRABA (cont.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
<td>---------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>brachycen tram 241,272</td>
<td>golden</td>
<td>192 pilosa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>brownii 241</td>
<td>great western</td>
<td>193 pseudopilosa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>glaucum 241,272</td>
<td>Siberian</td>
<td>194 ruaxes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hookerii 241</td>
<td>western</td>
<td>193 stenoloba</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>menziesii 241</td>
<td>DODECATHEON 375</td>
<td>unalaschensis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nutans 241</td>
<td>frigidum 375,390</td>
<td>ventosa ruaxes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ruthae 241</td>
<td>integri folium</td>
<td>376 draba, Aleutian</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>scopulorum</td>
<td>macar omum 375,390</td>
<td>DRACOCEPHALUM 410</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>glaucum 241</td>
<td>alaskanum 375</td>
<td>parviflorum 410,438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>splendens 241</td>
<td>pauciflorum 375</td>
<td>dragon head</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DESCHAMPSIA 67</td>
<td>superbum 375</td>
<td>DROSERA 268</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>alaskana 68</td>
<td>viviparum 376,390</td>
<td>anglica 269,276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>atropurpurea 67,100</td>
<td>dogbane family</td>
<td>397 longfolia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>latifolia 68</td>
<td>dogbane, spreading</td>
<td>398 rotundifolia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>paramushirensis 68</td>
<td>dog-fennel</td>
<td>486 268,269,276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>patentissima 68</td>
<td>dogwood family</td>
<td>361 DROSERACEAE</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>beringensis 68,100</td>
<td>dogwood, red osier</td>
<td>362 DRYAS</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bottica 68</td>
<td>DONDIA 256</td>
<td>drummondii 306,334</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>caespitosa 68,100</td>
<td>maritima 203</td>
<td>integri folia 306,334</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>glauca 68</td>
<td>DOUGLASIA 380</td>
<td>sylvatica 307</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>orientalis 68</td>
<td>arctica 380</td>
<td>octopetala 306,334</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>calycina 67</td>
<td>gormanii 380,390</td>
<td>DRYMOCALLIS</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>curtfolia 68</td>
<td>DRABA 256</td>
<td>arguta 301</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>danthonioides 67</td>
<td>alcutica 257,274</td>
<td>DRYOPTERIS 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>elongata 67,100</td>
<td>alpina 260,274</td>
<td>aquilionaris 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>flexuosa 68</td>
<td>aurea 262,276</td>
<td>austriaca 16,32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>holciformis 68,100</td>
<td>borealis 262,276</td>
<td>dilatata 16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DESCURAINIA 249</td>
<td>caesia 258</td>
<td>dryopteris 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pinnata 250</td>
<td>chamissonis 258,274</td>
<td>fragrans 15,32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>richardsonii 250,274</td>
<td>cinerea 261,276</td>
<td>linnaeana 15,32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sophia 249,274</td>
<td>crassifolia 258</td>
<td>oreopteris 16,32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sophioides 249,274</td>
<td>densifolia 258,274</td>
<td>phegopteris 15,32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DEYEUXIA</td>
<td>eschscholtzii 260</td>
<td>robertiana 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>purpureascens 58</td>
<td>exaltata 259</td>
<td>spinulosa 16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DIANTHUS 218</td>
<td>fladnizensis 259</td>
<td>duckweed family 143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>repens 218</td>
<td>glabella 261,276</td>
<td>duckweed,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DIAPENSIA 374</td>
<td>hirta 261</td>
<td>ivy-leaved 143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lapponica</td>
<td>hyperborea 262,276</td>
<td>lesser 143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>obovata 374,390</td>
<td>inserta 258</td>
<td>DUPONTIA 69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>diapensia family 374</td>
<td>kamtschatica 261</td>
<td>fischeri 69,100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DIAPENSIACEAE 374</td>
<td>lactea 260,274</td>
<td>psilosantha 70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DICOTYLEDONEAE 181</td>
<td>lanceolata 261,276</td>
<td>psilosantha 70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DIGITALIS 418</td>
<td>longipes 261,274</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>purpurea 418</td>
<td>lutea 257</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ditch-grass,</td>
<td>macouniana 260</td>
<td>ears, cat's 448</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>western 47</td>
<td>macounii 260</td>
<td>ECHINOPANAX</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dock,</td>
<td>macrocarpa 260</td>
<td>horridum 354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arctic 193</td>
<td>maxima 262,276</td>
<td>eel-grass 48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>beach 194</td>
<td>nemerosa 257,274</td>
<td>family 48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bitter 192</td>
<td>nivalis 258,274</td>
<td>ELAEAGNACEAE 348</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>curled 193</td>
<td>denudata 258,274</td>
<td>ELAEAGNUS 348</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>garden 193</td>
<td>kamtschatica 261</td>
<td>argentea 348</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>oligosperma 258</td>
<td>commutata 348,382</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Index</td>
<td>Page Numbers</td>
<td>Description</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ELEOCHARIS</td>
<td>108, 168</td>
<td>acicularis 108, 168, scirpoides 19, 34, russeolum 110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kamtschatica</td>
<td>108, 168</td>
<td>varieatum 19, 20, 34, scheuchzeri 110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mamillata</td>
<td>109</td>
<td>alaskanum 19, spissum 111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nitida</td>
<td>108</td>
<td>palustris 109, 168, anceps 19, variegatum 19, 34, vaginatum 111, 168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>palustris</td>
<td>109, 168</td>
<td>uniglumis 109, 168, aretioides 405, 438, viridi-carinatum 111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tenuis</td>
<td>108</td>
<td>sylvaticum 19, 34, molybdi 110, 168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>uniglumis</td>
<td>109, 168</td>
<td>scheuchzeri 110, 168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ELYMUS</td>
<td>93</td>
<td>macounii 94, 104, dioscoideus 475, minar 364</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arenarius</td>
<td>94</td>
<td>villosissimus 94, 104, glabellus 474, EUCARICES 344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mollis</td>
<td>95</td>
<td>glaucus 94, 104, elatus 476, 266, 276, 266, 276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>borealis</td>
<td>95</td>
<td>glaucus 94, 104, alaskanum 19, glaucus 94, 104, elatus 476, 266, 276, 266, 276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>canadensis</td>
<td>94, 104</td>
<td>innovatus 93, 104, compositus 475, 506, officinale 249</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>glaucus</td>
<td>94, 104</td>
<td>macounii 94, 104, dioscoideus 475, ERYXELANGIA 117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hirsutus</td>
<td>95, 104</td>
<td>polystachyon 112, 168, cristallaria 397, 436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>howellii</td>
<td>94</td>
<td>de 476, 266, 276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>innovatus</td>
<td>93, 104</td>
<td>macounii 94, 104, dioscoideus 475, ERYXELANGIA 117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>macounii</td>
<td>94, 104</td>
<td>philadelphicus 475, 506, ERYXELANGIA 117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mollis</td>
<td>94, 104</td>
<td>villosissimus 94, 104, glabellus 474, EUCARICES 344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>virens</td>
<td>94, 104</td>
<td>glabellus 474, EUCARICES 344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EMPETRACEAE</td>
<td>344</td>
<td>pudescens 473, 506, EUCARICES 344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EMPETRUM</td>
<td>344</td>
<td>grandiflorus 474, 506, TRISTIGMATICAE 117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nigrom</td>
<td>344, 382</td>
<td>humilis 475, 506, EUPHRASIA 422</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EPILOBIUM</td>
<td>349</td>
<td>hyperboreus 474, 506, disjuncta 422</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>adenocaulon</td>
<td>351, 384</td>
<td>lonchophyllus 475, 506, mollis 422, 440</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>anagallidifolium</td>
<td>351</td>
<td>muirii 474, 262, 440</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>angustifolium</td>
<td>350, 382</td>
<td>peregrinus 473, 506, EUTREMA 248</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>behringianum</td>
<td>351, 384</td>
<td>callianthemus 473, edwardsii 248, 274</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bongardii</td>
<td>352</td>
<td>philadelphicus 475, 506, evening-primrose 348</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>davuricum</td>
<td>350, 384</td>
<td>purpuratus 475, 506, family 348</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>glandulosum</td>
<td>351, 384</td>
<td>unalaskensis 475, 506, everlasting, pearly 348</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hornemannii</td>
<td>352, 384</td>
<td>uniflorus 474, EUCARICES 344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lactiflorum</td>
<td>352</td>
<td>eriocephalus 474, 506, FABACEAE 311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>latifolium</td>
<td>350, 382</td>
<td>yukonensis 474, 506, FAGOPYRUM</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FESTUCA</td>
<td>84</td>
<td>foxtail,(cont.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------</td>
<td>----</td>
<td>----------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>altaica</td>
<td>86,102</td>
<td>marsh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arenaria</td>
<td>85</td>
<td>meadow</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arundinacea</td>
<td>85</td>
<td>mountain</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aucta</td>
<td>85</td>
<td>short-awned</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>barbata</td>
<td>85</td>
<td>bracteata</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>brachyphylla</td>
<td>85</td>
<td>chiloensis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>durieuscula</td>
<td>86</td>
<td>glaucu</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>eltator</td>
<td>85,102</td>
<td>platypetala</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arundinacea</td>
<td>85</td>
<td>yukonensis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>glabrastra</td>
<td>85</td>
<td>fragile-fern</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kitesbeliana</td>
<td>85</td>
<td>fringe cup</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lanuginosa</td>
<td>85</td>
<td>FRITILLARIA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>megalura</td>
<td>86</td>
<td>camchatcensis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>megastachya</td>
<td>85</td>
<td>154,176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mutica</td>
<td>85</td>
<td>FUMARIACEAE</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ovina</td>
<td>85</td>
<td>fumewort family</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>durieuscula</td>
<td>86</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>richardsonii</td>
<td>85</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rubra</td>
<td>85,102</td>
<td>gale, sweet</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>subulata</td>
<td>85,102</td>
<td>GALEOPSIS</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>subvillosa</td>
<td>85</td>
<td>bifida</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FESTUCEAE</td>
<td>51</td>
<td>tetrahit</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fiddle-neck,</td>
<td>406</td>
<td>GALIUM</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Menzies</td>
<td>406</td>
<td>aparine</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>field-sedge,</td>
<td>124</td>
<td>boarele</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>clustered</td>
<td>412</td>
<td>brandgei</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>figwort family</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>kamschtaticum</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FILIX</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>trifidum</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fragilis</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>columbianum</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>montana</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>triflorum</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fir</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>miqueliana</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>alpine</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>northern</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lovely</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>shallon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>silver</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>gentian,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fireweed</td>
<td>350</td>
<td>Aleutian</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dwarf</td>
<td>350</td>
<td>Arctic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>flag</td>
<td>157</td>
<td>auricled</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>flax</td>
<td>256</td>
<td>broad-petaled</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>false</td>
<td>343</td>
<td>family</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>family</td>
<td>343</td>
<td>four-parted</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lewis wild</td>
<td>343</td>
<td>glaucous</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>flower</td>
<td>254</td>
<td>moss</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cuckoo</td>
<td>254</td>
<td>norther</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>star</td>
<td>381</td>
<td>slender</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wax</td>
<td>363</td>
<td>smaller fringed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>foamflower,</td>
<td>284</td>
<td>swamp</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>trifoliate</td>
<td>284</td>
<td>whitish</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>unifoliate</td>
<td>284</td>
<td>GENTIANA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>forget-me-not</td>
<td>405</td>
<td>acuta</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>foxglove</td>
<td>418</td>
<td>plebeja</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>foxtail,</td>
<td>55</td>
<td>aleutica</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>glaucous</td>
<td>55</td>
<td>albida</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>INDEX</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>-----------------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>GLYCERIA</strong></td>
<td>71 GYNOPOPHARIA</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>borealis</td>
<td>72, 100 falcata</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>grandis</td>
<td>73, 100 GYMNASPERMAE</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>leptostachya</td>
<td>72, 100</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>maxima grandis</td>
<td>73</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pauciflora</td>
<td>72, 100 HABENARIA</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pulchella</td>
<td>73 bracteata</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>striata stricta</td>
<td>72 chorisiana</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>GNAPHALIUM</strong></td>
<td>483 dilitata</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>uliginosum</td>
<td>483, 508 hyperborea</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>golden rod, northern</td>
<td>469 obtusata</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>goldthread,</td>
<td>239 orbiculata</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fern-leaved,</td>
<td>239 saccata</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>trilobiate</td>
<td>239 unalaschensis</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>GOODYERA</strong></td>
<td>165 HABENARIA</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>decipiens</td>
<td>165 leptophylla</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>repens</td>
<td>291 hair-grass,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gooseberry family</td>
<td>291 annual</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gooseberry,</td>
<td>292 Bering</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>northern,</td>
<td>292 California</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>swamp</td>
<td>199 mountain</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>goosefoot family</td>
<td>199 slender</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>goosefoot,</td>
<td>200 tufted</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>maple-leaved</td>
<td>200 wavy</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>narrow-leaved</td>
<td>200 HABERPESTIS</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>oak-leaved</td>
<td>200 Zuschacke</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zschacke</td>
<td>200 cymbalaria</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>goose-tongue</td>
<td>428 HALORAGIDACEAE</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GORMANIA</td>
<td>469 HAPLOPAPPUS</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>oregona</td>
<td>279 macleanii</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>grape-fern,</td>
<td>8 harebell,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lance-leaved</td>
<td>8 Arctic</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>leathery</td>
<td>8 mountain</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>northern</td>
<td>7 Scouler</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Virginia</td>
<td>8 HARRIMANELLA</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>grass family</td>
<td>49 stelleriana</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>grass,</td>
<td>158 slender</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>blue-eyed</td>
<td>69 white</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>orchard</td>
<td>56 wooly</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rabbit-foot</td>
<td>88 hawthorn, black</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rattlesnake</td>
<td>248 hay-sedge, Fernald</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>scurvy</td>
<td>63 heal-all</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>velvet</td>
<td>365 highbush cranberry,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>grass-of-Parnassus,</td>
<td>281 heather,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fringed</td>
<td>281 Alaska</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kotzebue</td>
<td>281 Aleutian</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Montana</td>
<td>281 purple</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>northern</td>
<td>281 red</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GROSSULARIA</td>
<td>292 yellow</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>oxycanthoides</td>
<td>291 hedyasarum,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GROSSULARIACEAE</td>
<td>291 ground cedar</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>groundsel, common</td>
<td>21 American</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ground-pine</td>
<td>21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HEDYSARUM</td>
<td>323 alpinum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24 americanum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>323, 338 grandidorum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>323 boreale</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>160 auriculatum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>161 mackenzii</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>323, 338 truncatum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>467 HELIANTHEA</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>484 HELIANTHUS</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>160 annuus</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>160 boreale,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>152 American white</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>152 European white</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>403 hemlock,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>403 mountain</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>28, 190 spotted water</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>67 western</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>68 hemlock-parsley,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>68 Dawson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>67 western</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>67 HERACLEUM</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>68 lanatum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>358, 384 herb, cow</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>342 herb Robert</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>234 HESPEROPEUCE</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>352 mertensiana</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>283 HUECHERA</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>469 glabra</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>283, 326 heuchera, Alpine</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>435 HIERACIUM</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>466 albiflorum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>466, 504 canadense</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>466 gracile</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>466, 504 alaskanum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>466 yukonense</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>466 triste</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>466 tristeforme</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>466 HIEROCLIO</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>52 alpina</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>52, 96 odorata</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>53, 96 pauciflora</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>53, 96 HIPPURIS</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>352 montana</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>353, 384 tetraphylla</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>353, 384 vulgari</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>353, 384 HOLCUS</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>63 lanatus</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>63, 100 holly-fern</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>14 holy-grass</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| | 53
| holy-grass, | IRIS | 157 | JUNIPERUS | 25 |
| Alpine | 52 | arctica | 157 | communis |
| Arctic | 53 | setosa | 157, 178 | montana | 25, 36 |
| HOMALOBUS | | interior | 157 | sibirica | 25 |
| amblyodon | 317 | platyrincha | 157 | horizontalis | 25, 38 |
| tenellus | 317 | ISOETES | 23 | nana | 25 |
| HONCKENYA | | braunii | 23, 36 | prostrata | 25 |
| peploides | 212 | maritima | 23 | sibirica | 25 |
| honeysuckle family | 431 | echinospora | 25 |
| honeysuckle, glaucescens | 432 | truncata | 23 |
| hopclover, low | 312 | ISOETACEAE | 23 |
| HORDEAE | 52 | ivy, ground | 410 | microphylla | 368 |
| HORDEUM | 92 | | | occidentalis | 368 |
| brachyantherum | | | | polifolia | 368, 388 |
| boreale | 92 | JUNCACEAE | 143 | Kneshenaka | 297 |
| caespitosum | 92, 93 | JUNCOIDES | 149 | knotweed, | 197 |
| jubatum | 92, 104 | | | Alaska | 197 |
| nodosum | 92 | arcticum | 150 | bushy | 198 |
| vulgare | 93 | campestris | 151 | common | 198 |
| horehound | 410 | hyperborium | 150 | Fowler | 197 |
| western water | 408 | parviflorum | 149 | proliferous | 198 |
| horsetail family | 18 | spicatum | 150 | various-leaved | 198 |
| horsetail, | | | | | 198 |
| common | 18 | albecens | 147 | KOBRESIA | 113 |
| little | 19 | alpinus | 147 | bellardii | 114 |
| marsh | 19 | nodulosus | 148, 176 | myosuroides | 114, 168 |
| meadow | 18 | arcticus | 145, 174 | simpliciuscula | 114 |
| swamp | 19 | ater | 146 | Koeler-grass, | 114 |
| thicket | 18 | balticus | 145, 146 | Cairnes | 65 |
| wood | 19 | sitchensis | 146, 174 | Yukon | 64 |
| huckleberry, red | 373 | biglumis | 147, 174 | KOELERIA | 64 |
| HYDROPHYLLACEAE | 400 | buddo | 146, 174 | cairnesiana | 65 |
| HYPOCHAERIS | 448 | castaneus | 148, 176 | yukonensis | 64 |
| radicata | 448 | drummondi | 145, 174 | KOENIGIA | 191 |
| HYPOPITYS | 365 | effusus | 145, 174 | islandica | 191, 220 |
| latisquama | 365, 388 | ensifolius | 146, 174 | Koenigia | 191 |
| | | falcatus | KRUHSEA | 156 |
| | | sitchensis | 148, 176 | streptopoides | 156, 176 |
| IBERIS | 247 | filiformis | 145, 174 | Kruhsea | 156 |
| amara | 247 | lecocochlamys | 148 |
| IBIDIUM | | macer | 146, 174 |
| romanoffianum | 163 | mertensianus | 147, 174 | Labrador tea, | 366 |
| IMPATIENS | 343 | nodosus | 148, 176 | narrow-leaved | 366 |
| noli-tangere | 343, 382 | nodulosus | 148 | LACTUCA | 463 |
| occidentalis | 343 | oreganus | 147 | pulchella | 464 |
| Indian pipe family | 364 | richardsonianus | 147 | spicata | 464, 504 |
| INULEAE | 467 | stygius | tartarica | 464 |
| IRIDACEAE | 157 | americanus | 146, 174 | virosa | 464 |
| iris family | 157 | triglumis | 147, 174 | ladies' slipper, | 159 |
| iris, wild | 157 | juniper, | mountain | 159 |
| | | creeping | northern | 159 |
| | | low | pink | 159 |
ladies' tresses, LEPTASEA LUMNAEA 431
hooded 163 alaskana 290 borealis 431
lady-fern, 17 funstonii 290 americana 432, 442
Alpine 17 LEPTAXIS longiflora 432
LAGOTIS 417 menziesii 283 LINUM 343
glauca 418, 440 LESQUERELLA 255 lewisii 343
stelleri 418 arctica 255, 274 perenne
lamb's quarters 200 scammanae 255 lewisii 343, 382
LAMIACEAE 408 lettuce, liquorice, LAMIUM 411 large-flowered blue northern wild 430
album 411 464 LISTERA 164
LAPPULA 403 prickly 464 borealis 164, 178
echinata 403 tall blue 464 caurina 164, 178
myosotis 403, 438 licorice-fern 11 convallarioides
occidentalis 403 LIGUSTICUM 359 164, 178
redowskii 403, 438 hultenii 359, 386 cordata 164, 178
LAPSANA 447 macounii 359 neprophylla 165
communis 448 mutellinoides neprophylla 165
larch, American 27 alpinum 359, 386 little club-moss
LARIX 27 scoticum 359 family 22
alaskensis 27 LILAEOPSIS 356 LLOYDIA 154
americana 27 occidentalis 356 serotina 154, 176
laricina 27, 38 LILIACEAE 153
laripspur, LILAC 436
glaucus 241 lily, LOISELEURIA 367
northern dwarf 241 Alp 154 procumbens 367, 388
LATHYRUS 325 black 154 LOLIUM 89
jaEonicus 325 yellow pond 242 multiflorum 89, 104
maritimus 325, 338 lily-of-the-valley perenne 89
cordata 154 temulentum 90
pilosus 325, 338 LIMNIA LOMARIA
venosus 325 parviflora 205 LOMATOCHIS 390
laurel, swamp 368 sarmentosa 205 LOMATOGONIUM 394
leather-leaf 370 sibirica 205 roatum 394, 436
LEDUM 365 LIMNORCHIS 161 LONICERA 432
decumbens 366, 388 behringiana 162 glaucescens 432
groenlandicum 366, 388 chorissiana 161, 178 involucrata 432, 444
pacificum 366 convallariaefolia leastrife, tufted 380
palustris 162, 178 LORANTHACEAE 189
decumbens 366 dilitatoides 162 LEUTKEA 295
LEMNA 143 dilitata 162 pectinata 295, 330
minor 143, 174 angustifolia 163 lungwort, LEMNACEAE 143
trisulca 143, 174 chlorantha 163 Asiatic 404
virginica 143 leucostachys Eastwood 404
KENTIBULARIACEAE 426 hyperborea 163, 178 sea 404
LEPARYREA 426 leptoceras 163 lupine, canadensis 348 stricta 162, 178 Arctic 315
LEPIDIUM 247 LIMOSELLA 414 large-leaved 315
densiflorum 247, 274 aquatica 415, 440 Nootka 315
sativum 247 LINACEAE 343 prairie 315
virginicum 247 LINARIA 413 silky 316
LEPTARRHENA 284 vulgaris 413 LUPINUS 315
pyrolifolia 284, 326 arcticus 315, 336
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>LUPINUS (cont.)</th>
<th>LYCOPODIUM (cont.)</th>
<th>marigold,</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>kiskensis</td>
<td>porophillum</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lepidus</td>
<td>sabinaefolium</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nootkatensis</td>
<td>sitchense</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>polyphyllus</td>
<td>selago</td>
<td>20, 36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sericeus</td>
<td>adpressum</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LUZULA</td>
<td>sitchense</td>
<td>22, 36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arcuata</td>
<td>LYCOPUS</td>
<td>408</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>campestris</td>
<td>lucidus</td>
<td>408, 438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>caroliniae</td>
<td>uniflorus</td>
<td>408, 438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>confusa</td>
<td>LYSIAS</td>
<td>160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hyperborea</td>
<td>orbiculata</td>
<td>160, 178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>japonica</td>
<td>LYSICHTUM</td>
<td>142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>multiflora</td>
<td>americanum</td>
<td>142, 174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>comosa</td>
<td>LYSIELLA</td>
<td>161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>frigida</td>
<td>obtusata</td>
<td>161, 178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kobayasii</td>
<td>LYSIMACHIA</td>
<td>380</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nivalis</td>
<td>thyrsiflora</td>
<td>380, 390</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>latifolia</td>
<td>mayweed</td>
<td>486</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>parviflora</td>
<td>MACOUNASTRUM</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pilosa</td>
<td>Islandicum</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rufescens</td>
<td>madder family</td>
<td>430</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>saltuensis</td>
<td>MADIA</td>
<td>484</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>spicata</td>
<td>glomerata</td>
<td>484, 508</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wahlenbergii</td>
<td>madwort, German</td>
<td>408</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LYCHNIS</td>
<td>MAIANTHEMUM</td>
<td>155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>affinis</td>
<td>bifoliun</td>
<td>155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>apetala</td>
<td>kantschaticum</td>
<td>155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dawsonii</td>
<td>dilitatum</td>
<td>155, 176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>furcata</td>
<td>maid, mist</td>
<td>401</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>macroperma</td>
<td>maiden-hair fern</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>soczavianum</td>
<td>MAIRANIA</td>
<td>155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>taylorae</td>
<td>alpina</td>
<td>371</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>triflora dawsonii</td>
<td>MALAXIS</td>
<td>165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lychnis,</td>
<td>monophylla</td>
<td>166, 178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arctic</td>
<td>paludosa</td>
<td>165, 178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dawson</td>
<td>MALUS</td>
<td>310</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>large-seeded</td>
<td>diversisfolia</td>
<td>310</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nodding</td>
<td>fusca</td>
<td>310, 334</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taylor</td>
<td>manna-grass,</td>
<td>314, 336</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LYCOPODIACEAE</td>
<td>American</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LYCOPODIUM</td>
<td>Davy</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>alpinum</td>
<td>fowl</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ammonicum</td>
<td>northern</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pungens</td>
<td>weak</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>clavatum</td>
<td>maple,</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>monostachyon</td>
<td>broad-leaved</td>
<td>345</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>complanatum</td>
<td>Douglas</td>
<td>345</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dendroidem</td>
<td>mares-tail,</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>inundatum</td>
<td>common</td>
<td>353</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>obscurosum</td>
<td>mountain</td>
<td>353</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dendroidem</td>
<td>22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Index</td>
<td>Page</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Index</td>
<td>531</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MERCIA</td>
<td>212 mitrewort, MYOSOTIS 404</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>physodes</td>
<td>212 Alpine 282 arvensis 405</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MERTENSIA</td>
<td>404 stoloniferous 282 alpestris</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>asiatica</td>
<td>404 MOEHRINGIAasiatica 405, 438</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>eastwoodae</td>
<td>404 lateriflora 213 palustris 405</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>maritima</td>
<td>404, 438 MONESESMYRICA 185</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>paniculata</td>
<td>404, 438 uniflora 363, 386 gale 185, 220</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MICRANTHES</td>
<td>monkey-flower, tomentosa 186</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>flabellifolia</td>
<td>288 Lewis 414 MYRICACEAE 185</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>galacifolia</td>
<td>288 yellow 414 MYRIOPHYLLUM 353</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>yukonensis</td>
<td>287 MONOCOTYLEDONEAELateriflora 213 alterniflorum 353</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MICROSTYLIST</td>
<td>400 spicatum 353, 384</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gracilis</td>
<td>400 MONOLEPIS 201</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MONOCOTYLEDONEAE</td>
<td>353, 384</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MONOPHYLLUS</td>
<td>166 monolepis, Nuttall_NABALUS 201</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>milk vetch,</td>
<td>364 MONOTROPA 464</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alpine</td>
<td>319 uniflora 364, 388 NAIOCRENE</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arctic</td>
<td>317 MONOTROPACEAE 364 flagellaris 206</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hairy Arctic</td>
<td>317 MONTIA 206 parvifolia 206</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harrington</td>
<td>318 chamissonis 205 NAUMBURGIA</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indian</td>
<td>318 flagellaris 206 thyrsiflora 380</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>loose-flowered</td>
<td>317 fontana 206 neckweed 417</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Macoun</td>
<td>318 hallii 206 needle and thread 54</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>polar</td>
<td>317 lamprosperma 206, 222 needle-grass, 54</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pretty</td>
<td>318 parviflora 205 columbia 54</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>purple</td>
<td>319 parvifolia 206 NEPETA</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sickle-pod</td>
<td>316 sarmentosa 205 cataria 410</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vetch-leaved</td>
<td>319 sibirica 205 hederacea 410</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Williams</td>
<td>319 moonwort 7 NEPROPHYLLIDIUM</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yukon</td>
<td>318 moschatel 433 crista-galli 397</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>milkwort, sea</td>
<td>380 family 433 NESLIA 256</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MIMULUS</td>
<td>414 mountain ash, 256, 274</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>guttatus</td>
<td>414, 438 European 310 NESODRABA</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>langsdorfii</td>
<td>414 Sitka 309 grandis 262</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lewisi</td>
<td>414, 438 western 310 nettle family 189</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mint family</td>
<td>408 mountain heather, 368 Emerson hedge 411</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mint, wild</td>
<td>409 blue 370 hedge 411</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MINUARIA</td>
<td>424, 438 club-moss 369 hemp 412</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arctica</td>
<td>214 four-angled 369 Lyall 189</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>biflora</td>
<td>214 Mertens 492 slender 189</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>elegans</td>
<td>213 mud-disk 415 niggerheads 111</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>laricifolia</td>
<td>214 mudweed 287 nightshade, enchanter's 349</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>macrocarpa</td>
<td>215 MUSCARIA 289 ninebark, Pacific 294</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>obtusifolia</td>
<td>214 sileneflora 245 nipplewort 448</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rubella</td>
<td>214 mustard family 245 nonsuch 314</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>stricta</td>
<td>213 mustard, ball 287 499 NORTA</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mistletoe, dwarf hemlock</td>
<td>190 hedge 249 NUPHAR</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mistletoe family</td>
<td>189 Indian 251 altissima 249</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MITELLA</td>
<td>282 tansy 249 NUPHAR 242</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nuda</td>
<td>282, 326 tower 265 polysepalum 242, 272</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pentandra</td>
<td>282, 326 tumble 249 variegatum 242</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wild</td>
<td>251 NYMPHAEA 242</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wormseed</td>
<td>266 polysepalum 242</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NYMPHAE (cont.)</td>
<td>ORTHOCARPUS</td>
<td>OXYTROPIS (cont.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tetragona</td>
<td>hispidus</td>
<td>421</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>leibergi</td>
<td></td>
<td>viscidula 321, 338</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NYMPHAEACEAE</td>
<td>242</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>obscurum</td>
<td>obtusa</td>
<td>356, 384 paintbrush, lesser 421</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>leibergi</td>
<td></td>
<td>viscidula 321, 338</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>oak-fern,</td>
<td>15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>scented</td>
<td>spicant</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>oat,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cultivated</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wild</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>oat-grass,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>downy</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>poverty</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>timber</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OENANTHE</td>
<td>360</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sarmentosa</td>
<td>360, 386</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>oleaster</td>
<td>348</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>family</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ONAGRACEAE</td>
<td>348</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>onion-grass,</td>
<td>71</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alaska</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ONOCLEA</td>
<td>struthiopteris 10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OPHIOGLOSSACEAE</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>Maydell 322</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OPHIOGLOSSUM</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>Mertens 320</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>alaskanum</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>northern yellow 322</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vulgatum</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>Roald 322</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OPHYrys</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>borealis</td>
<td>164</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cauranta</td>
<td>164</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>convallarioides</td>
<td>164</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cordata</td>
<td>164</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nephrophylla</td>
<td>165</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OPLOPANAX</td>
<td>354</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>horridus</td>
<td>354, 384</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>orache,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>garden</td>
<td>202</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>spear</td>
<td>201</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>orchid family</td>
<td>158</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>orchid,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>large round-leaved 160</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>long-bracted</td>
<td>160</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>small northern bog 161</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ORCHIDACEAE</td>
<td>158</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ORCHIS</td>
<td>159</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aristata</td>
<td>159, 178</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rotundifolia</td>
<td>160, 178</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OROBANACEAE</td>
<td>427</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OROBANCHE</td>
<td>427</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fasciculata</td>
<td>428, 442</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>uniflora</td>
<td>428, 442</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>INDEX</td>
<td>533</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

PEDICULARIS (cont.)  | PHACELIA  | 401  | PINGUICULA  | 426  |
| euphrasoides  | 424  | franklinii  | 401,436 | villosa  | 426,442 |
| flammarea  | 423,440 | mollis  | 402,436 | vulgaris  | 426,442 |
| groenlandica  | 425  | phacelia,  | pink family | 206 |
| labradorica  | 424,442 | Franklin  | 401  | pink,  | 217 |
| lanata  | 423,440 | silky  | 402  | moss  | 217 |
| langsdorffii  | 424,440 | PHALARIDAEA  | 50  | northern  | 218 |
| lapponica  | 424,442 | PHALARIS  | 53  | sea  | 381 |
| oederi  | 423,440 | arundinacea  | 53, 98 | PINUS  | 26  |
| ornithorhyncha  | 424,442 | PHEGOTERIS  | 53  | contorta  | 26, 38 |
|           |       |           |       | latifolia  | 26  |
| parviflora  | 424,442 | dryopteris  | 15  | murrayana  | 26  |
| pedicellata  | 424  | phegopteris  | 15  | murrayana  | 26  |
| pennellii  | 425,442 | PHIPSIA  | 57, 98 | PIPERIA  | 163  |
| sudetica  | 423,440 | algidia  | 57, 98 | PIPERIA  | 163  |
| verticillata  | 425,442 | PHLEUM  | 56  | unalauschensis  | 163,178 |
| penny cress,  |       |           |       |           |       |
| Arctic  | 247  | americanum  | 56  | pipissiwa  | 362  |
| field  | 247 | pratensis  | 57, 98 | PLAGIOBOTrys  | 406  |
| PENTSTEMON  | 413  | PHLOX  | 399  | cognatus  | 407,438 |
| diffusus  | 413,438 | hoodii  | 399  | cusickii  | 407  |
| gormanii  | 413,438 | sibirica  | 399,436 | hirtus  | 407  |
| procerus  | 413,438 | phlox family  | 398  | orientalis  | 406  |
| pepper, water  | 196 | phlox,  |       |           |       |
| pepper-grass,  |       |           |       |           |       |
| common  | 247  | Siberian  | 399  | aristata  | 429  |
| cultivated  | 247 | phyloOOCe  | 368  | asiatica  | 429  |
| wild  | 247 |  | 368,369,388 | canescens  | 429,442 |
| peppermint  | 409  |  | 368,388 | eriopoda  | 429  |
| PERAMiUM  | 165  |  | 388,388,388 | lanceolata  | 429  |
| decipiens  | 165,178 | glanduliflora  | 369,388 | macrocarpa  | 429,442 |
| menziesii  | 165  |  | 48  | major  | 429,442 |
| repens  |       |  | 48  | maritima  | 429  |
| ophioides  | 165,178 | PHYSOCARPUS  | 294  | juncoide  | 428,442 |
| PERSICARiA  | 196  |  | 28  | plantain family  | 428  |
|  | PICEA  | capitatus  | 294  | septata  | 429  |
| amphibia  | 196  |  | 28  | plantain,  |       |
| maculosa  | 197  | canadensis  | 28  | common  | 429  |
| persicaria,  | 197 | glauca  | 28, 38 | common  | 429  |
| dock-leaved  | 197 | mariana  | 28, 38 | large-bracted  | 429  |
| Pennsylvaniana  | 197 | sitchensis  | 29, 38 | saline  | 429  |
| tomentose  | 196  |  | 448  | seashore  | 429  |
| water  | 196 | hieracoides  |  |           |       |
| PETSITES  | 492  | kamtschatica  | 448,504 | behringiana  | 162  |
| frigidus  | 493,510 |  | 448,504 |  | 161  |
| hyperboreus  | 493,510 | PINACEAE  | 24  | dilitata  | 162  |
| palmatus  | 493,510 | pine family  | 24  | hyperborea  | 162  |
| sagittatus  | 493,510 |  | 26  | orbiculata  | 160  |
| vitifolius  | 493 | lodgepole  | 26  | stricta  | 162  |
| PHACA  | 493,510 | prince's  | 362  | tipuloides  | 162  |
| americana  | 317 | scrub  | 26  | unalauschensis  | 163  |
| littoralis  | 317 | tamarack  | 26  | unalauschensis  | 163  |
| polaris  | 317 | pinesap  | 365  | PLEUROGYNE  | 394  |
INDEX

PLEUROPOGON
  sabinii 95  turneri 79,102
PLUMBAGINACEAE 381  williamsii 81
plumbago family 381  v1v1parum 195,222
PNEUMARIA
  maritima 404  PODAGROSTIS 49
POA (cont.)
  abbreviata 76  aequivalentis 60
  acutiglumis 83  thurberiana 61
  alpigena 80  occidentalis 11, 30
  alpina 80  macounii 359
  ampla 84  POLYPHYLLUM 194
annua 78,102  acutiflorum 398,436  alaskense 14
arctica 81,102  boreale 399,436  aleuticum 14
  longiculmis 81  macranthemum 14
  williamsii 81  398,399  braunii 14, 32
brachyandera 82  richardsonii 399  lonchites 14, 32
canbyi 84  fasciculatum 399  munitum 14, 32
cenisia 81  399 pondweed family 43
compressa 78,102  lindleyi 399
confinis 79  occidentale 398  claspine-leaved 46
crocata 82  pulcherrimum 399,436  fennel-leaved 47
eminens 79,102  lindleyi 399  filiform 46
eyeranii 80  richardsonii 399  floating 44
  rotatum 399  Fries 45
  399 pondweed, 46
  398,199 northern 45
hispidula 84,102  396,222 Nuttall 45
  alaskanum 196,222  Porsild 45
aleutica 84  396,222 small 45
irrigata 81,102  alaskanum 196  various-leaved 44
  196 white-stemmed 46
leptocoma 81,102  bistorta 195,222  poplar, balsam 185
  elatior 79  plumosum 195,222  poppy family 243
  scabrineris 81  buxiforme 198,222 poppy,
macrocalyx 80,102  caurium 197,222  Arctic 244
merrilliana 82,102  coccineum 196  Iceland 244
moralis 82,102  convolvulus 195,222  Macoun 244
norbergii 80  fowleri 197,222  McConnell 244
palustris 82,102  heterophyllum 198,222  Walpole 243
paucispicula 82  hydropiper 196  POPULUS 184
pratensis 80,102  hydropiperoides 197  balsamifera 185
  alpigena 80  lapathiformium 185  canadica 185
  angustifolia 80  nodosum 197  tacamahacca 185,220
rupicola 83,102  natans 196  tremuloides 185
sandbergii 84  neglectum 198,222  184,185,220
secunda 84  nodosum 197,222  tricocarpa 185,220
stenantha 83,102  pennylvanicum 197  poque 427
vivipara 83  persicaria 197,222  PORTULACEAE 203
triflora 82  proliferum 198  POTAMOGETON 44
trinii 79  ramosissimum 198  alpinus
trivialis 81,102  scabrum 196  tenuifolius 45, 96
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>POTAMOGETON (cont.)</th>
<th>POTENTILLA (cont.)</th>
<th>PUCCINELIA</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>epiphydus</td>
<td>uniflora</td>
<td>alaskana</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nuttallii</td>
<td>vahliana</td>
<td>andersoni</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>filiformis</td>
<td>virgulata</td>
<td>borealis</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>friesi</td>
<td>villosa</td>
<td>glabra</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gramineus</td>
<td>yokonensis</td>
<td>grandis</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>heterophyllus</td>
<td>prairie-rocket</td>
<td>hauptiana</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>interior</td>
<td>small-flowered</td>
<td>hultenii</td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>natans</td>
<td>PRENANTHES</td>
<td>kamtschatica</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pectinatus</td>
<td>alata</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>perfoliatus</td>
<td>lessingii</td>
<td>nutkaensis</td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gracilis</td>
<td>PRIMOCAREX</td>
<td>paucercula</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>richardsonii</td>
<td>primrose family</td>
<td>phryganodes</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>porosildiorum</td>
<td>Chukch</td>
<td>pumila</td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>praelongus</td>
<td>Greenland</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pulsillus</td>
<td>Lake Mistassini</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>richardsonii</td>
<td>northern</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vaginatus</td>
<td>Siberian</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>POTAMOGETONACEAE</td>
<td>small-leaved</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>POTENTILLA</td>
<td>snow</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>alaskana</td>
<td>wedge-leaved</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>anserina</td>
<td>PRIMULA</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sericea</td>
<td>borealis</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arguta</td>
<td>ajanensis</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>biflora</td>
<td>cuneifolia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>blaschkeana</td>
<td>saxifragaefolia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>chamissonis</td>
<td>378,390</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>diversifolia</td>
<td>egalikensis</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>egedii</td>
<td>incana</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>groenlandica</td>
<td>secunda</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>elegans</td>
<td>obtusata</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>emarginata</td>
<td>mistassini</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fruticosa</td>
<td>nivalis</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>glaucophylla</td>
<td>parvifolia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gracilis</td>
<td>sibirica</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hippiana</td>
<td>stricta</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hookeriana</td>
<td>tschuktschorum</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>monspeliensis</td>
<td>lancedolata</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>multifida</td>
<td>PRIMULACEAE</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nana</td>
<td>PRUNELLA</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nivea</td>
<td>vulgaris</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>norvegica</td>
<td>aleutica</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>monspeliensis</td>
<td>lancedolata</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nuttallii</td>
<td>PRUNUS</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pacifica</td>
<td>melanocarpa</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>palustris</td>
<td>PTERETIS</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pectinata</td>
<td>nodulosa</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pennsylvanica</td>
<td>PTERIDIUM</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>glabrata</td>
<td>aquilimum</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>stringosa</td>
<td>lanuginosum</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pulchella</td>
<td>pubescens</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rubricaulis</td>
<td>PTERIDOPHYTA</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>alakeana</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>andersoni</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>borealis</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>glabra</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>grandis</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>hauptiana</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>hultenii</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>kamtschatica</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>nutkaensis</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>paucercula</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>phryganodes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>pumila</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>triflora</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>asarifolia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
|                     | incarnata           |  }

The index contains a list of scientific names, their synonyms, and their associated page numbers and references. It appears to be a botanical index, likely from a book or a database, detailing various species of plants and their common and Latin names, along with some references or notes for each entry.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>RANUNCULUS (cont.)</strong></th>
<th><strong>RANUNCULUS (cont.)</strong></th>
<th><strong>RIBES (cont.)</strong></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>abortivus 231, 270</td>
<td>tricophyllum</td>
<td>bracteosum 292, 234, 328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>affinis 231</td>
<td>turneri</td>
<td>echinatum 230, 292</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aquatilis</td>
<td>unalaschensis</td>
<td>glandulosum 233, 293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>capillaceus 234, 270</td>
<td>verucundus</td>
<td>howellii 231, 292</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>eradicus 234</td>
<td>verticillatus 232, 270</td>
<td>hudsonianum 292, 328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hispidulus 234</td>
<td>yukanensis</td>
<td>lacustre 233, 292, 328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bongardi 230, 270</td>
<td>rape</td>
<td>laxiflorum 293, 328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tenellus 230</td>
<td>RAPHANUS 233</td>
<td>oxycanthoides 292, 328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>chamissonis 234, 270</td>
<td>raphanistrum</td>
<td>prostratum 293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cooleyae 234, 270</td>
<td>sativus</td>
<td>triste 293, 328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>confervoides 234</td>
<td>raspberry,</td>
<td>ribgrass 429</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cymbalaria 234, 270</td>
<td>American red</td>
<td>425 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>douglasii 230</td>
<td>western black</td>
<td>Arctic 263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>eastwoodanianus 231, 270</td>
<td>rattlebox</td>
<td>Drummond 264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>eschscholtzii 231, 270</td>
<td>rattlesnake plantain,</td>
<td>hairy 264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>flammula 233, 270</td>
<td>lesser</td>
<td>Holboell 264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>filiformis 233</td>
<td>Menzies</td>
<td>Hooker 265</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ovalis 233</td>
<td>RAZOUMOFSKYA</td>
<td>61 spreading-pod</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gelidus 232</td>
<td>douglasii</td>
<td>61 rocket,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>glucialis 233</td>
<td>tsugensis</td>
<td>61 sea 250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>chamissonis 234</td>
<td>tsugensis</td>
<td>61 yellow 252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gmelini 233</td>
<td>redtop,</td>
<td>61 root,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>terrestris 233, 270</td>
<td>Alaska</td>
<td>62 rocket,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>yulonensis 233</td>
<td>spike</td>
<td>62 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>grayanus 234</td>
<td>Thurber</td>
<td>63 spreading-pod</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>grayi 232</td>
<td>reed-grass,</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hyperboerus 233, 270</td>
<td>Holm</td>
<td>63 spreading-pod</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kamchaticus 234</td>
<td>Lapland</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lapponicus 235, 270</td>
<td>narrow</td>
<td>63 spreading-pod</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>macouni 230, 270</td>
<td>northern</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>oreganus 230</td>
<td>Pacific</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nivalis 232, 270</td>
<td>purple</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>occidentalis 230, 270</td>
<td>slender</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>brevistyli 230</td>
<td>RHINANTHUS 425</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>insularis 230</td>
<td>boreal 425</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nelsoni 230</td>
<td>crista-galli 425</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>turneri 230</td>
<td>minor groenlandicus 425, 442</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>orthorhynchos 231, 270</td>
<td>RHODIOLA 425, 442</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>alachensis 231, 270</td>
<td>alaskana 280</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pallasi 235, 270</td>
<td>alaskana</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pedatifidus 231, 270</td>
<td>integrifolia 279</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pennsylvanicus 230, 270</td>
<td>rosea 279</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>purshii 233</td>
<td>kamtschaticum 366, 388</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pygmaeus 232, 270</td>
<td>glandulosum 367</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>repens 229, 270</td>
<td>lapponicum 367, 388</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>reptans 233</td>
<td>parvifolium 367</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>septentrionalis 229</td>
<td>rhododendron, 292</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pacifica 229</td>
<td>Kamchatka 366</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>scleratus 229</td>
<td>rubarb, wild 196</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>multifidus 233, 270</td>
<td>RIBES 291</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sulphureus 232, 270</td>
<td>acerifolium 292</td>
<td>63 rock-cress,</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**RANUNCULUS (cont.)**

- abortivus 231, 270
- affinis 231
- aquatilis
- capillaceus 234, 270
- eradicus 234
- hispidulus 234
- bongardii 230, 270
- tenellus 230
- chamissonis 234, 270
- cooleyae 234, 270
- confervoides 234
- cymbalaria 234, 270
- douglasii 230
- eastwoodanianus 231, 270
- eschscholtzii 231, 270
- flammula 233, 270
- filiformis 233
- ovalis 233
- gelidus 232
- glucialis 233
- chamissonis 234
- gmelini 233
- terrestris 233, 270
- yulonensis 233
- grayanus 234
- grayi 232
- hyperboerus 233, 270
- kamchaticus 234
- lapponicus 235, 270
- macouni 230, 270
- oreganus 230
- nivalis 232, 270
- occidentalis 230, 270
- brevistyli 230
- insularis 230
- nelsoni 230
- turneri 230
- orthorhynchos 231, 270
- alachensis 231, 270
- pallasi 235, 270
- pedatifidus 231, 270
- pennsylvanicus 230, 270
- purshii 233
- pygmaeus 232, 270
- repens 229, 270
- reptans 233
- septentrionalis 229
- pacifica 229
- scleratus 229
- multifidus 233, 270
- sulphureus 232, 270

**RIBES (cont.)**

- tricophyllum 234
- turneri 230
- unalaschensis 233
- verucundus 231
- verticillatus 232, 270
- yukanensis 233
- rape 251
- RAPHANUS 233
- raphanistrum 251
- sativus 251
- raspberry, ribgrass 429
- American red 297
- western black 297
- rock-cress, Arctic 263
- Drummond 264
- hairy 264
- Holboell 264
- Hooker 265
- Kamchatka 263
- northern 267
- spreading-pod 264
- Alaska 62
- sea 250
- yellow 252
- Kamchatka 366
- spreading-pod 367
- Alaska 366
- Lapland 59
- narrow 59
- northern 59
- Pacific 59
- purple 58
- slender 57
- rattlebox 292
- RHODODENDRON 366
- RHINANTHUS 425
- rosea 279
- lapponicum 367
- rose 367
- RHODIOLA 231
- aleutensis 280
- ROSA 279
- rose 279
- glandulosum 367
- RIBES 367
- redtop, 61
- rhubarb, wild 196
- acerifolium 292
- yellow 301
rose bay, Lapland 367 rush (cont.) SAMBUCUS 432
rosemary, bog 370 chestnut 148 racemosa
roseroot 279 dagger-leaved 146 pubens 433, 444
rosewort 279 Drummond 145 sandalwood family 190
Rowan tree 310 knotted 148 sand spurry, 
RUBIACEAE 430 Mertens 147 Canadian 216
RUBUS 296 moor 146 purple 216
acaulis 297 mountain 146 sandwort, 
alaskensis 297, 330 Oregon 147 Alpine 214
arcticus 297, 330 Richardson 147 Arctic 214
chamaemorus 296 sickleleaved 148 beautiful 213
idaeus 296 slender 146 blunt-leaved 213
canadensis 297 thread 145 long-podded 215
sachalinensis 297 three-flowered 147 low 213
leucodermis 297 toad 146 matted 213
nutkanus 298 two-flowered 147 rock 213
parviflorus 298, 330 rutabaga 251 Ross 213
pedatus 296, 330 rye, cultivated 89 sea-beach 212
pubescens 296 rye-grass, 214
spectabilis 298, 330 Aleutian 94 SANQUISORBA 308
stellatus 297, 330 beach 94 latifolia 309
strigosus 297, 330 Canâda 94 menziesii 309, 334
ularus 297, 330 Sand 93 microcephala 308
RUMEX 191 English 89 officinalis 308, 334
acetosa 192, 220 Italian 89 sitchensis 309, 334
alpestris 192 Macoun 94 SANICULA 355
acetosella 192, 220 northern 95 marylandica 355
angiocarpus 192 Pacific 94 SANTALACEAE 190
arcticus 193, 220 western 94 SAPONARIA 219
perlatus 193 107 vaccaria 219
RUPPIA 47 SALICORNIA 203
running pine 21 SALICACEAE 184 aestivalis 288
RUPPIA 47 SALICORNIA 203 adscendens 51, 512
canadensis 47 europea 203 oregonensis 286, 326
lacustris 47 herbaacea 203, 222 aleutica 289, 328
spiralis 47, 96 pacifica 203, 222 bongardii 289
rush family 143 SALIX 185 bracteata 286, 326
rush, 145 salmonberry 298 bronchialis 289
Arctic 145 saltweed, 
Baltic 145 Alaska 202 funstonii 290, 328
bog 145 Gmelin 202 brunoniana 289
SAXIFRAGA (cont.)  saxifrage, (cont.)  sedge,
sileneflora  287, 326  purple mountain  291  Alaska long-awned  134
cernua  286, 326  red-stemmed  288  Anderson  120
comosa  289  rusty  284  Arctic hare's-foot  126
davurica  288  spiked  288  awl-fruited  124
grandipetala  287, 326  spotted  290  awned  142
eschscholtzii  290, 328  three-toothed  290  beaked  140
ferruginea  289, 328  thyme-leaved  289  Bering Sea  135
macounii  289  Tuolmie  290  Bigelow  130
flagellaris  290, 328  Unalaska  288  black  134
tolmiei  288, 328  alaskana  49  black and white-  133
cernua  287, 326  Richardson  284  scaled  133
comosa  289  rusty  288  blackish  122
davurica  288  spotted  290  black-scaled  133
grandipetala  287, 326  thyme-leaved  289  bristle-leaved  137
eschscholtzii  290, 328  thyme-leaved  289  bristle-stalked  121
ferruginea  289, 328  Tuolmie  290  black  134
flagellaris  290, 328  Unalaska  288  black and white-  133
foliolosa  289, 328  wedge-leaved  286  brownish  128
hieracifolia  287, 326  wood  291  Buxbaum  132
rufopilosa  287  yellow marsh  290  Capriscus  120
hirculus  290, 328  Yukon  287  creeping  123
integifolia  289  SCHEUCHZERIA  49  coastal stellate  129
lyallii  288, 328  palustris  49  curved  123
mentensiana  291, 328  americana  49  dark-brown  139
nelsoniana  288  SCHEUCHZERIACEAE  48  Enander  134
nivalis  287, 326  SCHIZACHNE  70  few-flowered  123
nudicaulis  291, 328  purpureascens  70, 100  fragile  141
oppositifolia  291, 328  SCIRPUS  112  Garber  130
punctata  288  acicularis  108  glacier  137
insularis  288  americanus  112, 168  gold-fruited  129
nelsoniana  288, 328  caespitosus  108  Gmelin  133
pacificana  288  austriacus  112  green  140
radiata  286, 326  callosus  112, 168  Hopner  131
dreuxa  287, 328  kamtschaticus  108  Hudson Bay  126
rivularis  286, 326  lacustris  113  Hulten  130
rufidula  287  mamillatus  109  involute-leaved  123
serpyllifolia  289, 328  microcarpus  113, 168  Karaginsk Island  134
purpurea  289  nitidus  108  Krause  140
spicata  288, 328  pacificus  113, 168  hair-like  139
tolmiei  290, 328  palustris  109  Hinds  130
tricuspidata  290, 328  pauciflorus  112  Hopner  131
unalaschensis  288, 328  rufus  113, 168  Hudson Bay  126
SAXIFRAGACEAE  280  uniglumis  109  Kellogg  130
saxifraga family  280  validus  113, 168  Kokrines mountain  131
saxifrage,  SCORZONELLA  SCROPHULARIACEAE  286  Lapland  127
Alaska  289  borealis  448  large-headed  124
Aleutian  289  scouring-rush,  20  lesser panicked  124
Alpine  287  Alaska  19  little prickly  128
Alpine brook  286  northern  19  livid  138
bracted  286  SCROPHULARIACEAE  SCUTELLARIA  409  Lapland  127
brook  288  412, 427  large-headed  124
cliate  290  SCUTELLARIA  409  lesser panicked  124
flagellate  290  epilobifolia  410  little prickly  128
follloiose  289  galericulata  410, 438  livid  138
hawkwot-leaved  287  sea-blite, low  203  loose-flowered  128
Hooker  289  sea lovage, Hulten  359  Alpine  137
leather-leaf  284  SECALE  low northern  136
naked-stemmed  291  cereale  89  Lyngbye  132
noding  286  sedge family  107
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>sedge, (cont.)</th>
<th>selenaginella,</th>
<th>SILENE (cont.)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>meadow</td>
<td>low</td>
<td>menziesii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mertens</td>
<td>northern</td>
<td>nootkiflora</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Montana</td>
<td>SELAGINELLAEE</td>
<td>repens</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mountain hare</td>
<td>SENECIO</td>
<td>williamsii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>northern</td>
<td>alaskanus</td>
<td>silverberry</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>northern bog</td>
<td>atropurpureus</td>
<td>silverweed,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>northern clustered</td>
<td>dentatus</td>
<td>common</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>northern single-spike</td>
<td>frigidus</td>
<td>Pacific</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Norway</td>
<td>tomentosus</td>
<td>SINAPSIS</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peck</td>
<td>congestus</td>
<td>arvensis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pribilof</td>
<td>palustris</td>
<td>SISYMBRIUM</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pyreanean</td>
<td>conterminus</td>
<td>altissimum</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ramenski</td>
<td>cymbalariae</td>
<td>officinale</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rock</td>
<td>denali</td>
<td>sobia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ross</td>
<td>fuscatus</td>
<td>SIRSTRINGIUM</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>round-fruited</td>
<td>hyperboralis</td>
<td>littorale</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sheathed</td>
<td>indecorus</td>
<td>158, 178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shore</td>
<td>kjellmanii</td>
<td>361</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>short-leaved</td>
<td>lindstroemii</td>
<td>cicutaefolium</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>short-stalk</td>
<td>lugens</td>
<td>suave</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>showy</td>
<td>palmatus</td>
<td>361, 186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>silvery</td>
<td>pauciflorus</td>
<td>361</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>slender-beaked</td>
<td>pauperculus</td>
<td>263, 276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>smooth-stemmed</td>
<td>pseudo-arnica</td>
<td>SMILAGINA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sparse-flowered</td>
<td>resedifolius</td>
<td>155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sitka</td>
<td>sheldonensis</td>
<td>racemosa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>soft-leaved</td>
<td>triangularis</td>
<td>156, 176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thick-headed</td>
<td>vulgaris</td>
<td>stellata</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thread-leaved</td>
<td>yukonensis</td>
<td>355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>two-color</td>
<td>yukonensis</td>
<td>snakeroot,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>variegated</td>
<td>SENECTIONAE</td>
<td>black</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>water</td>
<td>service-berry,</td>
<td>Solomon's</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>weak</td>
<td>northwestern</td>
<td>seal,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>weak Arctic</td>
<td>Pacific</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>weak clustered</td>
<td>shamrock</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Williams</td>
<td>SHEPHERDIA</td>
<td>469</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>yellow</td>
<td>canadensis</td>
<td>SOLIDAGO</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yukon</td>
<td>shield-fern,</td>
<td>469</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SEDUM</td>
<td>Aleutian</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>oregonum</td>
<td>Anderson's</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>roseum</td>
<td>fragrant</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>frigidum</td>
<td>prickly</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>integrifolium</td>
<td>procumbens</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>variegated</td>
<td>SIBBALDIA</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>water</td>
<td>orecphila</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>weak</td>
<td>northwestern</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>weak Arctic</td>
<td>Pacific</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>weak clustered</td>
<td>shamrock</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Williams</td>
<td>SHEPHERDIA</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>yellow</td>
<td>canadensis</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yukon</td>
<td>shield-fern,</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SEDUM</td>
<td>Aleutian</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>oregonum</td>
<td>Anderson's</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>roseum</td>
<td>fragrant</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>frigidum</td>
<td>prickly</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>integrifolium</td>
<td>procumbens</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>variegated</td>
<td>SIBBALDIA</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>water</td>
<td>orecphila</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>weak</td>
<td>northwestern</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>weak Arctic</td>
<td>Pacific</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>weak clustered</td>
<td>shamrock</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Williams</td>
<td>SHEPHERDIA</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>yellow</td>
<td>canadensis</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yukon</td>
<td>shield-fern,</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SEDUM</td>
<td>Aleutian</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>oregonum</td>
<td>Anderson's</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>roseum</td>
<td>fragrant</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>frigidum</td>
<td>prickly</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>integrifolium</td>
<td>procumbens</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>variegated</td>
<td>SIBBALDIA</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>water</td>
<td>orecphila</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>weak</td>
<td>northwestern</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>weak Arctic</td>
<td>Pacific</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>weak clustered</td>
<td>shamrock</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Williams</td>
<td>SHEPHERDIA</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>yellow</td>
<td>canadensis</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yukon</td>
<td>shield-fern,</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>sedum, (cont.)</th>
<th>SIEVERSIA</th>
<th>sophia</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>sedum, narrow-petaled</td>
<td>calthifolia</td>
<td>sophioides</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oregon</td>
<td>macrantha</td>
<td>309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SELAGINELLA</td>
<td>pentapetala</td>
<td>309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>schmidtii</td>
<td>rossii</td>
<td>310</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>selaginoides</td>
<td>23, 36 SILENE</td>
<td>310</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>siberica</td>
<td>23, 36 acaulis</td>
<td>310, 334</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>siberica</td>
<td>23, 36 acaulis</td>
<td>309, 334</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Term</td>
<td>Page 1</td>
<td>Page 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------------------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>--------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sorrel,</td>
<td>192</td>
<td>294</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>grass-leaved</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>green</td>
<td>192</td>
<td>294</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mountain</td>
<td>194</td>
<td>294</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sheep</td>
<td>192</td>
<td>294</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sow-thistle, common</td>
<td>463</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>field</td>
<td>463</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>spiny</td>
<td>463</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SPARGANIACEAE</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SPARGANUM</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>affine</td>
<td>43</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>angustifolium</td>
<td>43, 96</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hyperboreum</td>
<td>43, 96</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>minimum</td>
<td>43, 96</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>multipedunculatum</td>
<td>43</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>simplex</td>
<td>43</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>speargrass,</td>
<td>43</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>glaucous</td>
<td>83</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>large-flowered</td>
<td>79</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>low</td>
<td>82</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>spearmint</td>
<td>409</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>spearwort, creeping</td>
<td>233</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alpine</td>
<td>417</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>corn</td>
<td>417</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Germander</td>
<td>416</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>large-flowered</td>
<td>415</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>low</td>
<td>416</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Persian</td>
<td>417</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>skullcap</td>
<td>416</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steller</td>
<td>416</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thyme-leaved</td>
<td>416</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SPERGULA</td>
<td>216</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arvensis</td>
<td>216, 224</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>canadensis</td>
<td>216, 224</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rubra</td>
<td>216</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SPERMATOPHYTA</td>
<td>23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SPHENOPHOLIS</td>
<td>64</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>intermedia</td>
<td>64, 100</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>spikenard,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>false</td>
<td>156</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wild</td>
<td>156</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>spike-rush,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>creeping</td>
<td>109</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kamchatka</td>
<td>108</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>needle</td>
<td>108</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pale</td>
<td>108</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>one-bracted</td>
<td>109</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>slender</td>
<td>108</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>spinach, strawberry</td>
<td>200</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**INDEX**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Term</th>
<th>Page 1</th>
<th>Page 2</th>
<th>Page 3</th>
<th>Page 4</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>SPIRAEA</td>
<td>294</td>
<td>295, 330</td>
<td>laxmanni</td>
<td>210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STELLARIA (cont.)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lassmanni</td>
<td>210</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>longifolia</td>
<td>210, 224</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>longipes</td>
<td>210, 224</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>media</td>
<td>209, 224</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>monantha</td>
<td>210</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ruscifolia</td>
<td>210</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aleutica</td>
<td>210, 224</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sitchana</td>
<td>211, 224</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bongardiana</td>
<td>211</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>green</td>
<td>17</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>spring beauty</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alaska</td>
<td>205</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arctic</td>
<td>204</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bering Sea</td>
<td>204</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>long-branched</td>
<td>206</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scamman</td>
<td>205</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Siberian</td>
<td>205</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>small-flowered</td>
<td>205</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>strawberry,</td>
<td>206</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>beach</td>
<td>206</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tuberous</td>
<td>204</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bracted</td>
<td>299</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>spruce,</td>
<td>28</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sitka</td>
<td>28</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>alpenflexifolius</td>
<td>156</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>roseus</td>
<td>156</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SUBULARIA</td>
<td>246</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aquatica</td>
<td>246</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>larch-leaved</td>
<td>214</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sundew family</td>
<td>210</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>long-leaved</td>
<td>210</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>round-leaved</td>
<td>210</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sunflower, common</td>
<td>210</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sitka</td>
<td>211</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>surf-grass, Scouler</td>
<td>48</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SIDA</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>armeria</td>
<td>381</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>instolonea</td>
<td>382</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sweet-cicely,</td>
<td>209</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>alaskana</td>
<td>209, 224</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>blunt-ruited</td>
<td>211</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sitka</td>
<td>211</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sweet clover</td>
<td>210</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>white</td>
<td>211</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>yellow</td>
<td>210</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sweet coltsfoot</td>
<td>213</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>humifusa</td>
<td>211</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arctic</td>
<td>493</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>laeta</td>
<td>210</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arrow-leaf</td>
<td>493</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
sweet-grass 53 TARAXACUM (cont.) thistle,
sweet pea, wild 323 leptoglossum 457 bull 502
SWERTIA 393, 436 leptopholis 457 Canada 502
perennis 393, 436 microceras 458 common 502
SYMPHORICARPOS 432 mitratum 458 edible 502
albus 432 multisetum 458 Kamchatka 503
rivularis 432, 444 murelopium 457 THLASPI 247
SYNTHYRIS 415 ochraceum 458 arctium 247
borealis 415, 440 oncoporphum 458 arvensis 247, 274

tails, kitten 415 patagiatum 459 thorough-wort,
tamarack 27 pelianum 459 American 357
TANACETUM 491 phalolepis 459 three-square 112
bipinnatum 492, 510 phymatocarpum THUJA 25
huronense 492 453, 455 gigantea 26
vulgare 492, 510 pribilofense 459 plicata 26, 38
tansy, common 492 retroflexum 461 thumb, lady's 197
tansy mustard, 492 scanicum 460 TIARELLA 284
mountain 250 scotostigma 459, 504 trifoliata 284, 326
northern 249 sibiricum 462 unifoliata 284, 326
western 250 signatum 460 ticklegrass 62
TARAXACUM 448 speirodon 460 timothy,
alaskanum 461, 504 sublacerum 460 common 57
andersonii 453, 504 trigonolobium 460, 504 mountain 56
angulatum 453 undulatum 461 TINARIAR
arietinum 455 vagans 461 convolvulus 195
aurum 454 tarweed 484 TISSA
caligans 454 TAXACEAE 24 canadensis 216
callorhinorum 454 TAXUS 24 rubra 216
carneocoloratum 462 brevifolia 24 toad-lily 205
chamissois 454 TELLIMA 282 TOFIELDIA 151
chlorostephus 454 grandiflora 283, 326 coccinea 152, 176
chromocarpum 455 THALESIA 151, 152
intermedia
inericolor 461 fasciculata 428 nutans 152
collinum 462 uniflora 428 occidentalis 151, 176
dahlastedtii 461 THALICTRUM 237 palustris 152
decorafolium 461 alpinum 237, 272 pusilla 152, 176
demissum 455 hultenii 237, 272 tofieldia, western 151
dumetorum 455 kemense 237 TOLMIEA 283
eurlepium 455 minus 152, 176
eyerdamii 455, 504 kemense 237 TORRESIA 283
dabeanum 455 occidentale 238, 272 odorata 53
festivum 456 sparsiflorum 237, 272 touch-me-not,
flavovirens 456 THELYPERIS western 343
hyperarcticum 453 dryopteris 15 TRIENTALIS 381
hypochoeropsis 456 oreopteris 16 europea 381
integratum 456, 504 phegopteris 15 arctica 381, 390
kamtschaticum 453, 504 robertiana 15 TRIFOLIUM 312
kodiakense 456 THEREFON dubium 312
lacerum 456, 504 richardsonii 284 fimbriatum 313
lateritium 457, 504 thimbleberry 298 hybridum 313, 336
latilimbatum 457 lupinaster 312, 334
TRIFOLIUM (cont.)

microcephalum 313
pratense 312
procumbens 312
repens 313, 336
variegatum 313

TRIGLOCHIN

alaskanum 66
cernuum 66, 100
sibiricum 66, 100
spicatum 66, 100
subspicatum 66

TRITICUM

aestivum

TROLLIUS

riederianus 239

TSUGA

heterophylla 27

mertensiana 28, 38

VAHLODEA 28, 38, 190

TURRITIS

glabra 265
twayblade, broad-leaved 164
heart-leaved 164
northern 164
western 164

TSUGA

twinberry, black 432
twin-flower 431

TYPHA

clasping 156
simple-stemmed 157

TYPHACEAE

latifolia 42, 96

UMBELLIFERAE

alpina 355

uncinia, false 123

UNIFOLIUM

dilitatum 155
eschscholtzianum 155

URTICA

gracilis 189, 220
lyallii 189, 220

URTICACEAE 189

VERONICA (cont.)

persica 417
scutellata 416
serpyllifolia 416
stelliger 416, 440
glabrescens 417
tenella 416, 440
wormskjoldii 417, 440
segetalis 219

VACCARIA 66

VACCINIUM 66

VACCINIACEAE 66

VIBURNUM 66

VACCINIUM 66

VIOLA 415

VERATRUM 415

VERATRUM 415

VIOLACEAE 415

VIBURNUM 433

VIGNEA 115

VIOLA 345

achyphora 347
valerian, adunca 347, 382
valerian, biflora 346, 382
episila 344
repens 347, 382
glabella 346, 382
langsdorffii 347, 382
neprophylia 346
orbiculata 346
valerian, 347
valerian, 347

VERONICA 415

VERONICA 415

VERONICA 415

VERONICA 415

VERONICA 415

VERONICA 415

VIRGINIA

violet, alley 345

violet, Alaska 347

violet, bog 426

violet, great-spurred 347

violet, hook-spurred 347

violet, kidney-leaved white 347

violet, northern bog 346

violet, northern marsh 346

violet, stream 346

violet, tall-stemmed 346

violet, two-flowered 346

violet, western round-leaved 346
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Plant Name</th>
<th>Family</th>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Reference</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>WAHLBERGELLA</td>
<td>willow family</td>
<td>184</td>
<td>yarrow, northern</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>apetala</td>
<td>willow-herb,</td>
<td>218</td>
<td>Siberian</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wallflower,</td>
<td>Bering</td>
<td>351</td>
<td>485</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>narrow-leaved</td>
<td>Davurian</td>
<td>350</td>
<td>yellow-cress,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pallas</td>
<td>glandular</td>
<td>351</td>
<td>marsh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WASHINGTONIA</td>
<td>Hornemann</td>
<td>352</td>
<td>round-podded</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>divaricata</td>
<td>northern</td>
<td>351</td>
<td>yew family</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>obtusa</td>
<td>Pimpernel</td>
<td>351</td>
<td>yew, western</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>purpurea</td>
<td>swamp</td>
<td>351</td>
<td>YOUNGIA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>water carpet,</td>
<td>thin-capsuled</td>
<td>351</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bering Sea</td>
<td>thin-leaved</td>
<td>352</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>northern</td>
<td>Trelease</td>
<td>350</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>water-crowfoot,</td>
<td>yellow</td>
<td>350</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>white</td>
<td>wind-flower,</td>
<td>234</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>water hemlock,</td>
<td>columbia</td>
<td>236</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mackenzie</td>
<td>wintergreen family</td>
<td>361</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>western</td>
<td>wintergreen,</td>
<td>360</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>water-leaf family</td>
<td>greenish-flowered</td>
<td>400</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>water lily family</td>
<td>large-flowered</td>
<td>242</td>
<td>ZOSTERA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>water lily, white</td>
<td>lesser</td>
<td>243</td>
<td>48, 96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>water-milfoil family</td>
<td>liver-leaf</td>
<td>352</td>
<td>ZYGADENUS</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>water-milfoil,</td>
<td>one-sided</td>
<td>364</td>
<td>153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>loose-flowered</td>
<td>wood-fern,</td>
<td>353</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>spiked</td>
<td>mountain</td>
<td>353</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>water parsnip,</td>
<td>spreading</td>
<td>361</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hemlock</td>
<td>wood-rush,</td>
<td>361</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>water pepper, mild</td>
<td>Alpine</td>
<td>197</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>water-shield</td>
<td>hairy</td>
<td>227</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>water-shield family</td>
<td>many-flowered</td>
<td>227</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>water starwort family</td>
<td>northern</td>
<td>343</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>water-starwort,</td>
<td>small-flowered</td>
<td>343</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bolander</td>
<td>snow</td>
<td>344</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>northern</td>
<td>spiked</td>
<td>344</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vernal</td>
<td>Wahlenberg</td>
<td>344</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>weed,</td>
<td>WOODSIA</td>
<td>361</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pineapple</td>
<td>alpina, 12, 14, 32</td>
<td>487</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>poverty</td>
<td>glabella, 12, 30</td>
<td>201</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wedgegrass, slender</td>
<td>ilvensis, 12, 32</td>
<td>64</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wheat, common</td>
<td>scopulina, 12</td>
<td>89</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wheat-grass, Alaska</td>
<td>woodsia</td>
<td>91</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bearded</td>
<td>Alpine</td>
<td>91</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bluebunch</td>
<td>Rocky Mountain</td>
<td>92</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>slender</td>
<td>rusty</td>
<td>92</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>western</td>
<td>smooth</td>
<td>91</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yukon</td>
<td>Arctic</td>
<td>91</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whitlow-grass, wood</td>
<td>Canada</td>
<td>257</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>widgeon-grass</td>
<td>linear-leaved</td>
<td>47</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>northern</td>
<td>488</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>